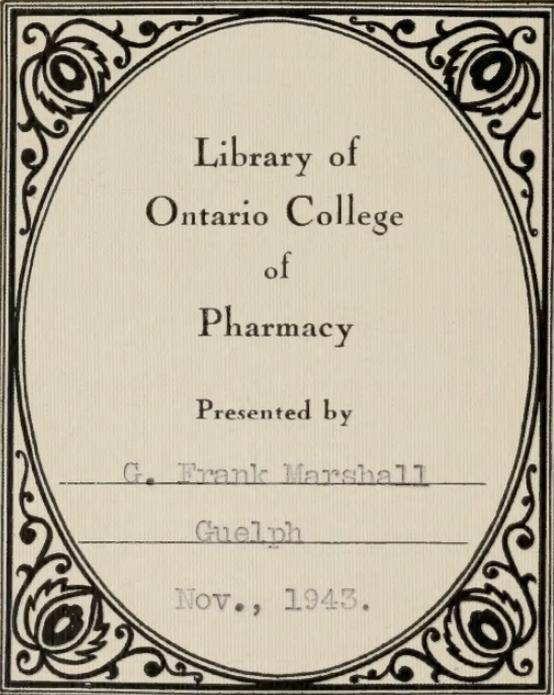




3 1761 06663940 2



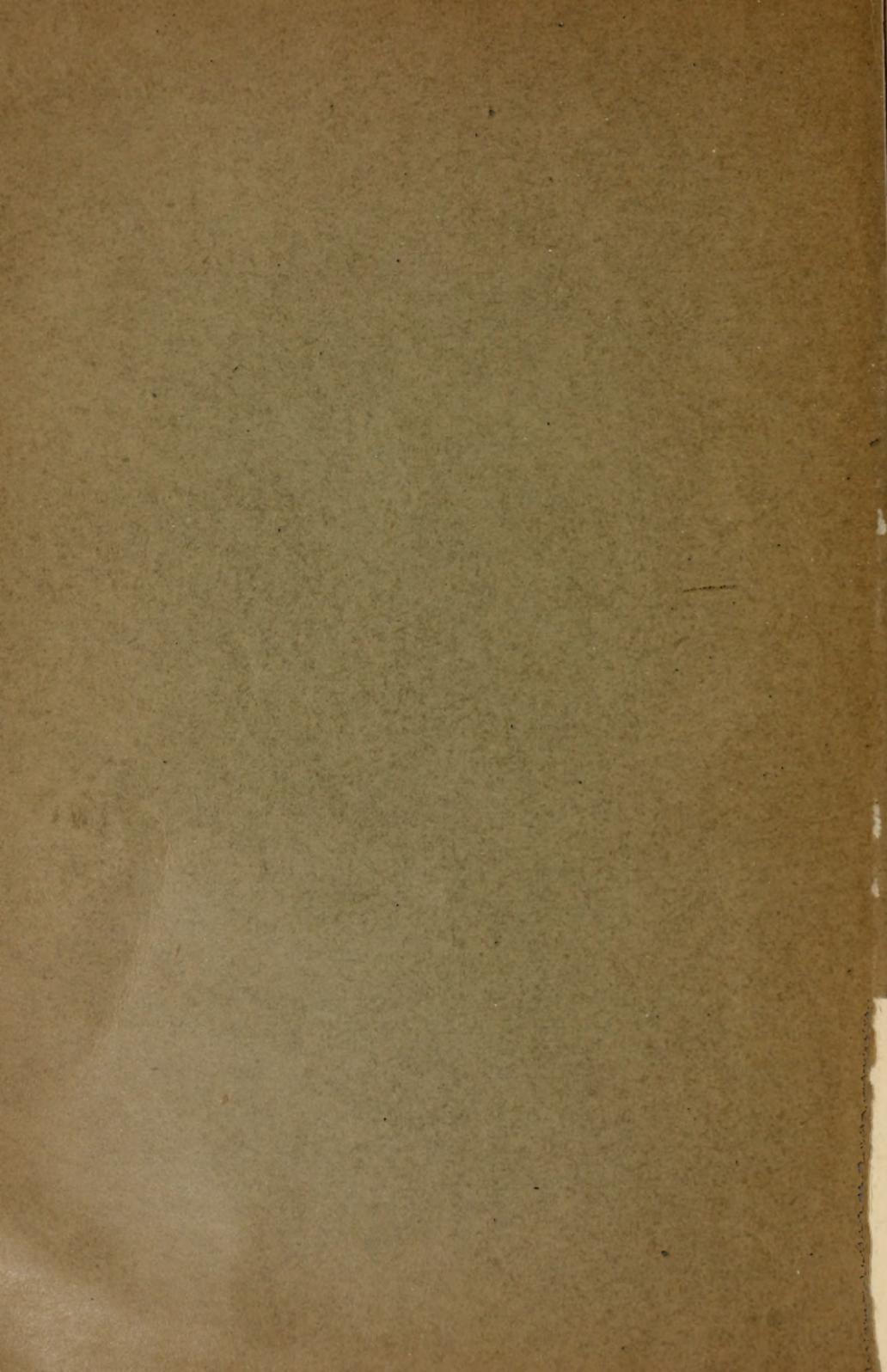
Library of
Ontario College
of
Pharmacy

Presented by

G. Frank Marshall

Guelph

Nov., 1943.





Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2008 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation

GOULD'S POCKET MEDICAL DICTIONARY

FOURTH EDITION, NOW READY

30,000 Medical Words Pronounced and Defined

A Student's Pronouncing Medical Lexicon. Containing all the Words, their Definition and Pronunciation, that the Student generally comes in contact with; also elaborate Tables of the Arteries, Muscles, Nerves, Bacilli, etc., etc.; a Dose List in both English and Metric System, etc., arranged in a most convenient form for reference and memorizing. Thin 64mo. 838 pages. Flexible Morocco, net, \$1.00; Thumb Index, net, \$1.25.

FROM THE NEW YORK MEDICAL RECORD.

"This is a handy little volume of medical terms, convenient in shape and size and printed in clear type, which will doubtless be found extremely useful by students. A commendable feature is the insertion of tables of the arteries, muscles, nerves, micro-organisms, a comparison of the Centigrade, Reaumur, and Fahrenheit thermometric scales, and a list of drugs with their doses according to both the English and metric systems."

The Pocket Cyclopedia of Medicine and Surgery

A concise practical volume containing a vast amount of information on all medical matters of interest to the Druggist, including Diagnosis and Treatment of Disease, with Formulas and Prescriptions, Emergencies, Poisons, Drugs and Their Uses, Nursing, Surgical Procedures, Dose List in both English and Metric Systems, etc. By DRs. GOULD and PYLE. Based upon their large "Cyclopedia of Medicine and Surgery," and uniform with "Gould's Pocket Medical Dictionary."

Nearly 600 pages. Price, \$1.00. Full Limp Leather, Gilt Edges

FROM THE PHARMACEUTICAL ERA, NEW YORK.

"A very complete dose table, giving the doses of official and unofficial drugs in both the English and metric system, is one of the features of the 'cyclopedia.'"

FROM DRUG TOPICS, NEW YORK.

"The book is compiled in such a manner as to be of the greatest service to both the physician and pharmacist in the treatment of disease and the compounding of medicine. The most common forms of disease that affect the human system are listed, together with the symptoms, treatment, therapeutics, etc. Many efficient prescriptions are also included in this work."

THE
LATIN GRAMMAR
OF
PHARMACY AND MEDICINE

BY
D. H. ROBINSON, PH. D.

LATE DEAN OF SCHOOL OF ARTS, AND PROFESSOR OF LATIN LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE,
UNIVERSITY OF KANSAS

WITH AN INTRODUCTION BY
L. E. SAYRE, PH. M.

PROFESSOR OF PHARMACY IN, AND DEAN OF, DEPARTMENT OF PHARMACY,
UNIVERSITY OF KANSAS

FOURTH EDITION, WITH ELABORATE VOCABULARIES,

THOROUGHLY REVISED BY

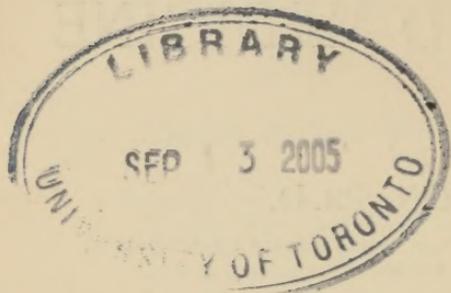
HANNAH OLIVER, A. M.

ASSISTANT PROFESSOR OF LATIN, SCHOOL OF PHARMACY,
UNIVERSITY OF KANSAS



PHILADELPHIA
P. BLAKISTON'S SON & CO.
1012 WALNUT STREET

1903



COPYRIGHT, 1903, BY P. BLAKISTON'S SON & Co.

WM. F. FELL & CO.,
ELECTROTYPERS AND PRINTERS
1220-24 Sansom Street.
PHILADELPHIA.

PREFACE TO FOURTH EDITION.

The present edition of the Latin Grammar of Pharmacy and Medicine retains the essential features of the three earlier ones. Some changes and some additions have been shown to be advisable by the experience of the classroom and by the suggestions of reviewers and teachers.

Many exercises have been shortened or simplified, some have been omitted; all have been carefully reviewed and any forms or constructions for which the previous lessons have not prepared the student have been removed. All words lacking in the vocabulary have been supplied.

The statements of some of the principles of syntax have been altered, the chapters on the subjunctive have received special attention.

In accordance with the expressed wish of some pharmacists and physicians, the English method of the pronunciation of Latin has been explained.

All long vowels are marked; the mark of short vowels has been omitted except in rare instances.

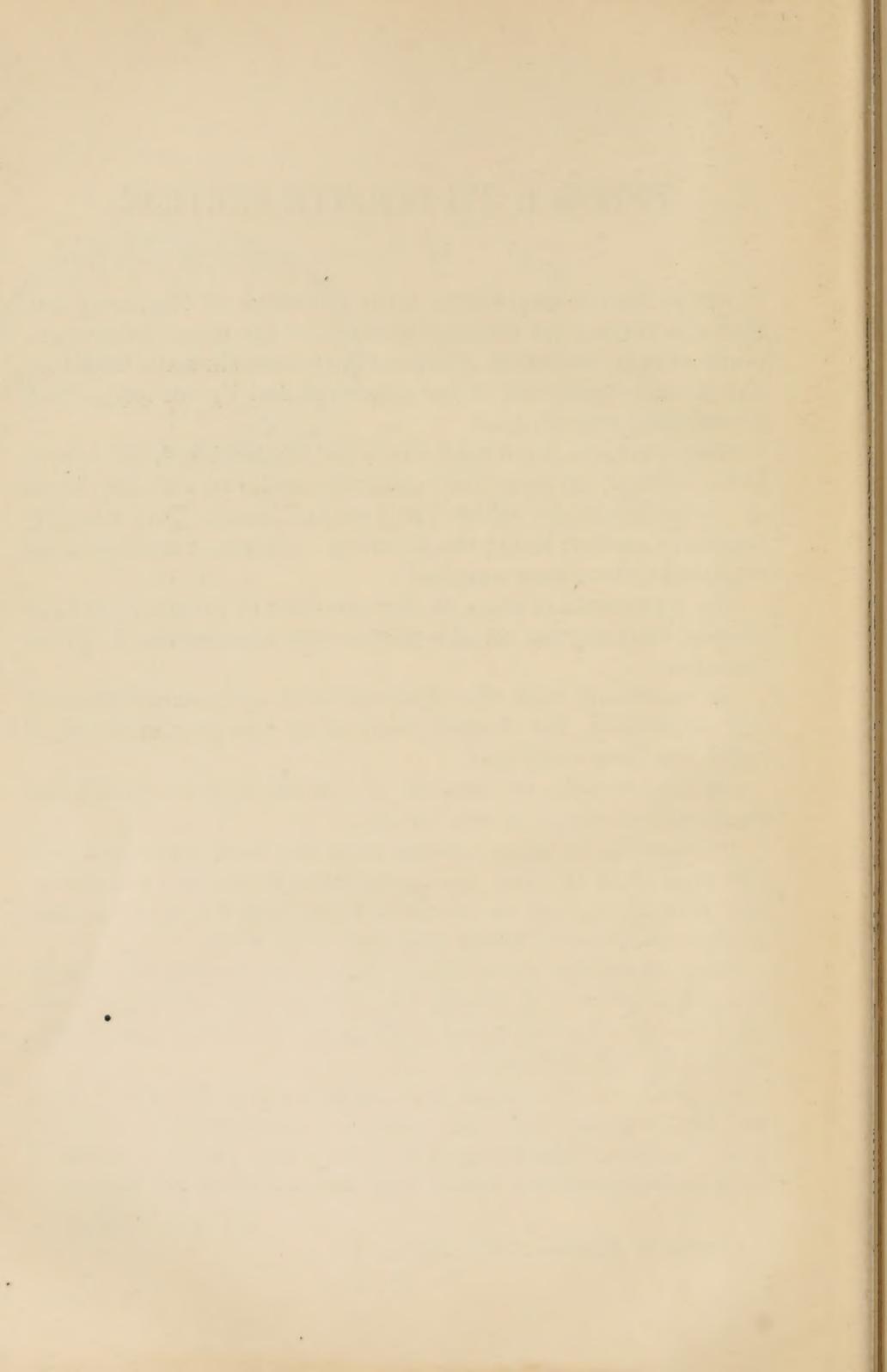
Professor L. E. Sayre, whose name has been connected with this book from the first, has contributed a chapter on Prescription Writing and one on Chemical Terms, and a List of Pharmaceutical and Medical Terms with their Definitions.

Many additional prescriptions have been distributed through the earlier lessons and several have been added before the Reading Lessons in the latter part of the book. For these, also, thanks are due to Professor Sayre.

It is believed that these new features will increase the value and effectiveness of the book; and it is recommended that words from the list of pharmaceutical and medical terms be assigned early in the course as a part of each lesson until all are learned.

HANNAH OLIVER.

LAWRENCE, KANSAS, *April, 1903*



PREFACE TO FIRST EDITION.

This book is the outgrowth of experience. It was designed expressly to meet the needs of the first year pharmacy and medical students of this institution. Considerable experience in teaching such students had clearly shown that those who had not studied Latin were at great disadvantage compared with those who had acquired a fair knowledge of that language. They were found to be much slower in understanding the terminology and securing a firm grasp of the subjects presented; and, without a clear knowledge of terms, satisfactory progress was impossible. To remedy this difficulty, all pharmacy and first year medical students were required to study Latin, using the same text-books as do classical students. The result was a great improvement, but not as great as was anticipated. Something was found to be still lacking. For though the student made fair progress in learning the language, he of course made no progress in learning the peculiar terminology of his subject. Here was another difficulty. How should it be met? It was very clear that if the student, while learning his Latin, could learn, at the same time, the names of drugs and many of the formulæ for preparing medicines, a great gain would be made. This would make the study of the language practical, and bear directly upon his life-work. But how could this be done? Where could a suitable book be found? Who had published it? These were some of our inquiries. Looking diligently in all directions, and searching carefully everywhere, we found to our surprise that no such book had yet been made. What should we do? Give it up and go back to the old unsatisfactory way? In our perplexity a friend suggested that we make the desired book, or at least such a book as our experience in teaching showed that the pupil required; that if we thus supplied the needs of our own students, we should probably supply the needs of thousands of others. With no guide, therefore,

but our own experience and observation, we have prepared this little book for the special use of pharmacy and medical students.

The aim has been to make it as practical for these students as the philosophical unfolding of the principles of Latin grammar would permit. Our motto has been, "The minimum of theory and the maximum of practice."

In writing the exercises we have tried to avoid stiffness and formality, and make them lively and interesting, often carrying a connected thought through an entire lesson.

The questions to be answered in Latin, carried through many lessons, will be found very useful in requiring the student to master a large vocabulary early in his course. To the same end the teacher will find it profitable to require the student to recite chiefly without a book.

The book contains for translation many Latin prescriptions, and formulæ for preparing medicines, partly taken from books written recently, and partly from the old Roman writers Cato and Celsus.

We trust our "Suggestive Derivations" will also prove a valuable feature of the work, and prompt the student to much earnest study of a similar nature in the line indicated.

Our acknowledgments are due to Professor L. E. Sayre, the Dean of the Department of Pharmacy in the University of Kansas, for valuable suggestions and assistance in pharmacy; to Miss Adelaide Rudolph, Assistant Teacher of Latin in the same institution, for thoroughly testing the work in the classroom; also to Ginn & Co., for permission to follow, as far as might suit our convenience, the plan of Collar & Daniell's "Beginner's Latin Book."

Conscious that the book may contain many imperfections, we ask those into whose hands it may fall, to note and kindly send us such suggestions of changes as they think ought to be made, to the end that, if we are ever fortunate enough to reach a second edition, such suggestions may be utilized in making a better and more useful work.

D. H. ROBINSON.

CONTENTS.

CHAPTER I.

LETTERS AND SOUNDS.	PAGE
Analysis of the Alphabet,	7
Roman Method of Pronunciation,	7
Division of Words into Syllables,	8
General Rules of Quantity,	8
Rules of Accent,	9
English Method of Pronunciation,	9-12
Names of Cases,	12, 13
General Rules of Gender,	13

CHAPTER II.

FIRST DECLENSION.	
Stem and Case Endings,	13
Characteristic Vowel and Genitive Ending of the Five Declensions,	14
Paradigms,	14, 15
Subject of a Finite Verb,	15
Direct Object,	15
Predicate Nominative,	15
Indirect Objective,	15
The Interrogative Enclitic <i>ne</i> ,	16
Possessive Dative,	16

CHAPTER III.

SECOND DECLENSION.	
Paradigms,	18
Answers,	18
Agreement of Adjectives,	19
Case of Appositive,	20

CHAPTER IV.

FIRST AND SECOND DECLENSIONS.	
Agent Expressed by the Ablative with <i>ā</i> or <i>ab</i> ,	23

CHAPTER V.

ADJECTIVES OF THE FIRST AND SECOND DECLENSIONS.	
Paradigms,	25, 26

CHAPTER VI.

IRREGULAR VERB SUM.	
Inflection of the Verb,	28-31
Means and Instrument,	32
Interrogative Participles <i>ne</i> , <i>nonne</i> , <i>num</i> ,	32

CHAPTER VII.		PAGE
FIRST CONJUGATION.		
Infinite Endings and Characteristic Vowels of the Four Conjugations,		34
Paradigm of <i>Amō</i> ,		34-37
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Present, Imperfect, and Future Indicative, and the Present Imperative and Infinitive,		38, 39
CHAPTER VIII.		
FIRST CONJUGATION.		
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Perfect, Pluperfect, and Future Perfect Indicative, and the Perfect Infinitive,		40, 41
CHAPTER IX.		
THIRD DECLENSION.		
Paradigms of Nouns with Mute Stems,		41, 42
CHAPTER X.		
SECOND CONJUGATION.		
Comparison with First Conjugation,		46
Paradigm of Verb <i>Moneō</i> ,		46-50
CHAPTER XI.		
SECOND CONJUGATION.		
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Present, Imperfect, and Future Indicative, and the Present Imperative and Infinitive,		50, 51
Double Questions,		51
CHAPTER XII.		
SECOND CONJUGATION.		
Ablative of Separation,		53
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Perfect, Pluperfect, and Future Perfect Indicative and the Perfect Infinitive,		54, 55
Præscriptum,		55
CHAPTER XIII.		
THIRD DECLENSION.		
Paradigms of Nouns with Liquid Stems,		55
Ablative of Time,		56
Præscriptum,		57
CHAPTER XIV.		
THIRD DECLENSION.		
Paradigms of Nouns with s-stems,		57
Ablative of Manner,		58
Præscriptum,		59
CHAPTER XV.		
THIRD DECLENSION.		
Paradigms of Nouns and Adjectives with Stems in <i>i</i> , ...		60, 61
Words Classed under <i>i</i> -stems,		61
Verbs of Making, Choosing, etc.,		62

CHAPTER XVI.

THIRD DECLENSION.	PAGE
Paradigms of Nouns and Adjectives with Mixed Stems, Rules of Gender,.....	64 65
Suggestive Derivations,.....	67

CHAPTER XVII.

THIRD CONJUGATION. Paradigm of Verb <i>Regō</i> ,.....	68-71
---	-------

CHAPTER XVIII.

THIRD CONJUGATION. Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Present, Imperfect, and Future Indicative, and the Present Imperative and Infinitive,.....	71-73
Præscripta,	73

CHAPTER XIX.

THIRD CONJUGATION. Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Perfect, Pluperfect, and Future Perfect Indicative, and the Perfect In- finitive,	74, 75
Passages for Translation,.....	76, 77

CHAPTER XX.

COMPARISON OF ADJECTIVES. Regular and Irregular Comparison,	77, 78
Declension of the Comparative,	78
Comparative without <i>Quam</i> ,	78
Passages for Translation,.....	80

CHAPTER XXI.

ADVERBS AND THEIR COMPARISON. Suggestive Derivations,.....	83
---	----

CHAPTER XXII.

FOURTH CONJUGATION. Paradigm of the Verb <i>Audiō</i> ,	84-87
--	-------

CHAPTER XXIII.

FOURTH CONJUGATION. Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Present, Imperfect, and Future Perfect Indicative, and Present Imperative and Infinitive,.....	87-89
Præscriptum,	90
Suggestive Derivations,.....	90

CHAPTER XXIV.

FOURTH CONJUGATION. Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Perfect, Pluperfect and Future Perfect Indicative, and the Perfect In- finitive,	90-92
---	-------

CHAPTER XXV.

THIRD CONJUGATION: VERBS IN <i>iō</i> .	PAGE
Paradigm of the Verb <i>Capiō</i> ,	93-95

CHAPTER XXVI.

THIRD CONJUGATION: VERBS IN <i>iō</i> .	
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Tenses of the Indicative, Imperative and Infinitive,	95-97
Præscriptum,	97

CHAPTER XXVII.

FOURTH DECLENSION.	
Rule of Gender,	98
Paradigms,	98

CHAPTER XXVIII.

FIFTH DECLENSION.	
Rule of Gender,	100
Paradigms,	100
Ablative of Specification,	102

CHAPTER XXIX.

SPECIAL PARADIGMS,	76, 77
Præscripta,	103

CHAPTER XXX.

CLASSES OF PRONOUNS,	103
Paradigms of Personal, Reflective and Possessive Pronouns,	104, 105

CHAPTER XXXI.

DEMONSTRATIVE PRONOUNS.	
Suggestive Derivations,	107
Paradigms,	107, 108
Passages for Translation,	110

CHAPTER XXXII.

DEMONSTRATIVE PRONOUNS.	
Paradigms,	111
Uses of <i>Hic</i> , <i>Iste</i> , <i>Ille</i> , <i>Is</i> , Distinguished,	111
Passage for Translation,	113, 114

CHAPTER XXXIII.

RELATIVE, INTERROGATIVE, AND INDEFINITE PRONOUNS.	
Paradigms,	114, 115
Observations on the Indefinite Pronouns,	115
Agreement of a Relative,	115, 116
Duration of Time,	118
Passage for Translation,	119, 120

CHAPTER XXXIV.		PAGE
COMPOUNDS OF SUM,		120, 121
Dative Governed by Compounds,		122
CHAPTER XXXV.		
DEPONENT VERBS.		
First and Second Conjugation,		123, 124
Passage for Translation,		125
CHAPTER XXXVI.		
DEPONENT VERBS.		
Third and Fourth Conjugations,		126
Ablative with <i>Ūtor</i> , etc.,		126
Verbs of Remembering and Forgetting,		126
CHAPTER XXXVII.		
NUMERAL ADJECTIVES,		128-130
Partitive Genitive,		130
Suggestive Derivations,		131
CHAPTER XXXVIII.		
IRREGULAR VERBS.		
Paradigms of <i>Volō</i> , <i>Mālō</i> , <i>Nōlō</i> ,		132, 133
Passage for Translation,		135
CHAPTER XXXIX.		
IRREGULAR VERBS.		
Paradigm of <i>Ferō</i> ,		135, 136
Passage for Translation,		138
CHAPTER XL.		
IRREGULAR VERBS.		
Paradigms of <i>Eō</i> and <i>Fīō</i> ,		138, 139
Suggestive Derivations,		141
Passage for Translation,		141
CHAPTER XLI.		
PREPOSITIONS,		142
Expressions of Place,		142, 143
Suggestive Derivations,		145
Passage for Translation,		145
CHAPTER XLII.		
THE SUBJUNCTIVE.		
Sequence of Tenses,		146, 147
Clauses of Purpose,		147
CHAPTER XLIII.		
THE SUBJUNCTIVE.		
Relative Clauses of Purpose,		149
The Ablative of Characteristic,		149
The Genitive of Characteristic,		149
Suggestive Derivations,		150

CHAPTER XLIV.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	PAGE
Substantive Clauses,	150
Use of <i>Quin</i> ,	150
Dative with Verbs of Pleasing, etc.,	151
Substantive Clauses with Verbs of Admonishing, etc., ..	151

CHAPTER XLV.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	
Clauses of Result,	152
Substantive Clauses with Verbs of Doing, etc.,	152
Substantive Clause as Subject of Impersonal Verbs,	152
<i>Ut</i> and <i>Nē</i> with Verbs of Fearing,	153
Suggestive Derivations,	154

CHAPTER XLVI.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	
Cum Temporal,	154
Cum Causal and Adversative,	154
Passage for Translation,	156

CHAPTER XLVII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	
Indirect Questions,	156, 157

CHAPTER XLVIII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	
Wishes and Conditions,	159

CHAPTER XLIX.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	
The Volitive Subjunctive,	161
Prescriptions for Translation,	161
Suggestive Derivations,	162, 163

CHAPTER L.

THE IMPERATIVE.	
Prohibitions,	163

CHAPTER LI.

THE INFINITIVE,	
Infinitive with Subject Accusative—Indirect Discourse,	165
Tenses of the Infinitive,	165, 166
Suggestive Derivations,	167

CHAPTER LII.

PARTICIPLES.	
Uses of Participles,	168, 169
Ablative Absolute,	169
Suggestive Derivations,	171

CHAPTER LIII.

IMPERSONAL VERBS,	
Construction with <i>Miseret</i> , etc.,	172

CHAPTER LIV.

	PAGE
PERIPHRASTIC CONJUGATIONS,	174
Dative with Gerundive,.....	175
Suggestive Derivations,.....	176

CHAPTER LV.

GERUND, GERUNDIVE, SUPINE,	176, 177
Use of the Supine to Express Purpose,.....	177
Suggestive Derivations,.....	179
PREScription WRITING,	180-182
PRÆSCRIPTA,	182-184
READING LESSONS AND SUGGESTIVE DERIVATIONS,.....	184-195
Selections from Celsus,	184, 185, 190, 191, 193, 194
Selections from Cato,.....	192
PHARMACEUTICAL AND MEDICAL TERMS,.....	196-199
CHEMICAL NOMENCLATURE,	200, 201
LATIN-ENGLISH VOCABULARY,	202-253
ENGLISH-LATIN VOCABULARY,	254-268
GENERAL INDEX,	269-273
INDEX TO PHARMACEUTICAL AND MEDICAL TERMS AND SUGGESTIVE DERIVATIONS,	275-277

INTRODUCTION.

In introducing the first edition of Robinson's Latin Grammar I referred to the fact that instructors in pharmacy and medicine realize the necessity of a thorough comprehension of the principles of Latin. I also alluded to the advantage of the use of a book especially prepared for students of this class. The use of the work, of which this is the fourth edition, has confirmed me in the opinion then expressed. After an experience of twelve years I feel prepared to emphasize the advantage of the use of this book by the student of pharmacy and medicine.

One of the attractive features of the work, to those for whom it is designed, is that the language of the prescription and the terminology of medical science is incorporated in the text throughout. This manner of presentation makes the study less laborious. Our experience has been that students in pharmacy and medicine who lack a knowledge of Latin can grasp its principles much more readily by this method and their interest is more easily secured from the beginning.

L. E. SAYRE.

THE LATIN GRAMMAR

OF

PHARMACY AND MEDICINE.

CHAPTER I. INTRODUCTORY.

ALPHABET.

1. The Latin alphabet is the same as the English, with the omission of *w*.

2. Letters are divided into two classes:

I. *Vowels* *a, e, i, o, u, y*.

II. *Consonants*—

1. *Liquids* *l, m, n, r*.

2. *Mutes*—

(a) *P-mutes* *p, b, ph*.

(b) *T-mutes* *t, d, th*.

(c) *K-mutes* *k, c, g, q(u), ch*.

3. *Spirants* *h, s, f*.

4. *Double consonants* *x, z*.

5. *Semi-vowels* *j, v*.

3. ROMAN METHOD OF PRONUNCIATION.

I. *Vowels*.

ā like *a* in *father*.
 ǣ " first *a* in *aha*.
 ē " *ey* in *they*.
 ĕ " *e* in *them*.
 ī " *i* in *pique*.
 ĭ " *i* in *pin*.

ō like *o* in *bone*.
 ǒ " *o* in *obey*.
 ū " *oo* in *boot*.
 ŭ " *oo* in *foot*.
 y between *u* and *i*, German *ü*.

II. *Diphthongs*.

ae like *ai* in *aisle*.
 au " *ou* in *our*.
 ei " *ei* in *veil*.
 oe " *oi* in *toil*.

eu like *eh' oo* (with the two syllables run together).
 ui " *we*.

III. *Consonants*.

Most of the consonants have the same sounds as in English; but notice the following:

c like *c* in *cave*.
 g " *g* in *give*.
 j " *y* in *yes*.
 t " *t* in *time*.
 s " *s* in *sin*.
 v " *w* in *win*.
 x " *ks*.

ch, th, ph, are sounded like *k, t, p*.
 bs and bt like *ps* and *pt*.
 qu " *qu* in *quit*.
 su is sometimes sounded like *sw* in *swan*.
 gu is sometimes sounded like *gw*, as in *lingua* (*lingwa*).

When a consonant is doubled, both letters are sounded: *il-le*.

4. SYLLABLES.

1. In dividing a word into syllables, make as many syllables as there are vowels and diphthongs: *gen-ti-ā'-na*, *bry-ō'-ni-a*.

2. A single consonant is joined with the vowel following: *hu'-me-rus*, *di'-gi-tus*.

3. If there are two or more consonants between two vowels, as many are joined to the following vowel as can be pronounced at the beginning of a word or syllable: *sac'-cha-rum*, *del-phi'-ni-um*.

4. In compound words the division must show the component parts: *ab'-est* (*ab*, away; *est*, he is).

5. The last syllable of a word is called the *ultima*; the one next to the last, the *penult*; the one before the penult, the *antepenult*.

5. QUANTITY.

I. Vowels are long or short.

1. Vowels are long—

(a) Before *nj*, *us*, often before *gn*, and sometimes before *gm*; they are generally long before *j*.

(b) A vowel formed by contraction is long: *ni-hil*, *nīl*.

2. A vowel is short before another vowel, a diphthong, or *h*, which is a mere breathing, not a consonant, and regularly before *nt* and *nd*.

II. Syllables are in quantity either long, short, or common.

1. A syllable is long in quantity,—

(a) If it contains a diphthong or a long vowel: *æ-rū'-gō*.

(b) If its vowel is followed by *x*, *z*, or any two consonants (*h* is a mere breathing, not a consonant), except a mute with *l* or *r*: *nux*, *plum'-bum*, *quas'-si-a*.

2. A syllable is short if it contains a short vowel which is followed by another vowel or a single consonant: *dī-ēs*, *nī-hil*, *cī-būs*.

3. A syllable is common if its vowel, naturally short, is followed by a mute with *l* or *r*: *pī'-gri*, *ā'-gri*; that is, it is short in prose but may be long in poetry.

The signs $\bar{\quad}$, $\acute{\quad}$, $\grave{\quad}$, are used to mark quantity, the first indicating that the syllable over which it is placed is *long*; the second, that it is *short*; and the third, that it is *common*.

All vowels not long are treated as short. In this book long vowels only are marked, except for special purposes.

6. ACCENT.

1. Words of two syllables are always accented on the first: *cro'-cus*, *crē'-ta*.

2. Words of more than two syllables are accented on the *Penult* if that is long in quantity; otherwise, on the *Antepenult*: *cin-na-mō'-mum*, *eu-phor'-bi-a*.

3. (Important if the English pronunciation is followed.) In long words there is a weaker secondary accent. It falls on the second syllable before the principal accent if that is long or is the first syllable in the word; otherwise on the third syllable before the principal accent: *cer''-c-brā'-lis*, *cal''-a-plas-mat'-i-bus*. In still longer words there may be a third accent: *des'''-til-lā''-ti-o'-ne*.

7. ENGLISH METHOD OF PRONUNCIATION.

In the English method the letters have in general the same sounds as in English.

I. Note the following points:

1. In applying the rules that follow *h* is not to be considered as a consonant either when it stands between two vowels or in combination with any consonant.

2. When *l* or *r* follows a mute (see 2, II, 2) the two run together in pronunciation so easily that they give the effect of a single consonant. Therefore their effect on the sound of a vowel which precedes them is the same as that of a single consonant. This must be borne in mind in applying the following rules.

II. Syllables.

1. In the English pronunciation, as in the Roman, there are as many syllables as there are vowels and diphthongs.

2. A doubled consonant is sounded but once, as in English (compare *penny* and *any*).

3. When two consonants stand together within a word, the first is sounded with the preceding vowel, the second with the

following, *por'-tus*; but the combination of a mute followed by *l* or *r* is sounded with the following vowel, *pa'-tris*.

Exception: When a mute followed by *l* or *r* follows an accented short vowel sound, the mute is sounded with the preceding vowel and the *l* or *r* with the second vowel, *rěp'-le-o*.

4. More than two consonants standing together within a word are divided according to ease of pronunciation.

5. A single consonant between two vowels goes with the second, unless the first is accented and has its short sound. Then it goes with the first, *ho-nō'-ris*, *cěr'-a-sus*.

III. Vowel sounds.

1. The true quantity of vowels, as marked elsewhere in this book, determines the accent of words (see 6), but it has nothing to do with the English pronunciation of the vowels. In the following table and in the remainder of this section the marking of the vowels indicates the English pronunciation, not the true quantity.

ā	like	a	in	<i>mate</i>
ē	"	c	"	<i>me</i>
ī	"	i	"	<i>ice</i>
ō	"	o	"	<i>note</i>
ū	"	u	"	<i>dupe</i>
ȳ	"	y	"	<i>my</i>

ă	like	a	in	<i>mat</i>
ě	"	e	"	<i>met</i>
ĩ	"	i	"	<i>pin</i>
ǒ	"	o	"	<i>not</i>
ũ	"	u	"	<i>hut</i>
ÿ	"	y	"	<i>myth.</i>

(a) In Latin, as in English, the sounds of the vowels are sometimes modified by the consonants which accompany them. Thus *a* before *r* followed by another consonant has the sound of *a* in *far* (*ā*), *pār'-tis*; *o* in the same situation has the sound of *o* in *for* (*ô*), *fôr-tū'-na*. (See also 7, III, 3, b, exc. 2.)

(b) *A* preceded by *qu* and followed by *dr* is pronounced as in the English word *quadrant*; preceded by *qu* and followed by *rt*, it is pronounced as in *quart*.

2. *Diphthongs*.—*Ae* and *oe* are pronounced as *e* would be in the same situation: *Cae'-sar*, *Dae'd'-a-lus* (*Děd'-a-lus*); *au* is pronounced as in *aught*, *eu* as in *neuter*, *ci* and *ui* as *i* in *kite*, *oi* as in *coin*. *Ei* and *oi* are seldom used as diphthongs.

3. Vowel sounds in final syllables.

(a) A vowel has its long sound when it is the final letter, *sěr-vī*.

Exceptions: (1) Final *a* has the sound of *a* in *Cuba* (*a*) *pil'-u-lā*.

(2) Final *i* in *mihī, tibi, sibi*, is short in sound. (Some give the short sound to both vowels in these words.)

(b) A vowel has its short sound when the syllable ends in a consonant, *rō'-sās, pū'-er-īs, cōm'-pōs, ser'-vūs*.

Exceptions: (1) Final *es* is pronounced like the English word *ease*, final *os* in the accusative plural as *osc* in *dose*; *o* in *post* has its long sound. (2) Final *er, ir, ur* are undistinguishable as in English; final *ar* and *or* have the sounds of final *ar* and *or* in English words. (3) When the first part of a compound is entire and ends in a consonant, a vowel before this consonant is pronounced as in the simple word: *āb'-est, prod'-est, sīc-ut*.

4. Vowel sounds in any syllable but the final,—without regard to accent.

(a) A vowel has its long sound when followed by another vowel or a diphthong (see 7, I, 1), *ō'-lē-ūm, nī'-hīl, vī-ac*.

Exceptions: (1) When *i* follows an accented *a, c, o,* or *y* and is followed by another vowel, it is a consonant and is equivalent to *y* in *yes, Trō'-iā (-ya)*. (2) *U* followed by a vowel has the sound of *w*, after *q*, and often after *g* and *s*: *quī, lin'-gua, suā'-vis*. It then becomes a consonant. (3) *I* has the short sound if unaccented, *ā''-dī-ān'-tūm*.

(b) A vowel has its short sound before *x* or any two consonants except a mute followed by *l* or *r* (see 7, I, 1 and 2).

5. Vowel sounds in any syllable but the final, when the vowel is followed by a single consonant (except *x*) or by a mute followed by *l* or *r* (see 7, I, 2),—depending on accent.

(a) In an accented penult a vowel has its long sound, *Cā'-to*.

Exception: *U* followed by *bl*, and *a, e, i,* or *o*, followed by *gl* or *tl*, are short in sound: *Pūb'-lī, sīg'-la, Ā'-las*.

(b) In any accented syllable except the penult, whether the accent is principal or secondary (see 6, 3), a vowel has its short sound: *čēr'-a-sus, čēr''-e-brā'-lis*.

Exceptions: (1) *A, c,* and *o* are long in sound if the single consonant (or mute followed by *l* or *r*) is followed by *c, i,* or *y*, and that by another vowel: *lā'-ni-us, ē'-bri-us, ō'-di-um*. (2) *U* has its long sound except before *bl, hū'-me-rus*.

(c) In an unaccented syllable (*i. e.*, one having neither principal nor secondary accent) the vowel has its long sound.

Exceptions: (1) *A* has the sound of *a* in *Cuba* (a), *Cā-mīl'-lūs*. (2) *I* and *y* are short, though in the first syllable *i* is sometimes long: *mī's'-y-ōs*, *lā'-nī-ūs*, *Ī-bē'-rūs*. (3) *U* followed by *bl*, and *a*, *e*, *i*, or *o*, followed by *gl* or *tl* are short: *Pūb-lic'-ī-ūs*, *Āt-lān'-tīs*, *Āg-lā'-ia* (-*ya*).

IV. Consonants.

1. *C* and *g* before *e*, *i*, *y*, *ae*, and *oe*, are soft (like *s* in *sit* and *g* in *gem*). Elsewhere they are hard (like *c* in *can* and *g* in *get*).

Exceptions: (1) *G* is soft before a soft *g*, *ag-ger* (āj'-er). (2) *C* has the sound of *sh* before *eu* or *yo* preceded by an accented syllable: *ca-du'-cc-us* (ca-dū'-shē-ūs), *Sic'-y-on* (Sīsh'-y-ōn).

(3) See also the next paragraph.

2. When an unaccented *ci*, *si*, *ti*, or *xi*, is followed by a vowel, *c* and *t* have the sound of *sh*, *s* has sometimes that of *sh*, sometimes that of *zh*, *xi* has the sound of *ksh*: *sō'-ci-us* (sō'-shī-ūs), *ig-nā'-ti-a* (īg-nā'-shī-a), *māg-nē'-si-a* (māg-nē'-zhī-a), *ānx'-ī-ūs* (ānk'-shī-ūs). But *t* does not have the sound of *sh* after *s*, *t*, or *x*: *Sāl-lūs'-tī-ūs*, *Āt'-tī-ūs*, *mīx'-tī-ō*.

3. *S* has the sound—

(a) Between two vowels in some words that have that sound in their English form: *Cae-sar* (Cē'-zar), *mi-ser* (mī'-zer), *ro'-sa* (rō'-za).

(b) At the end of a word after *e*, *ae*, *au*, *b*, *m*, *n*, *r*: *res*, *aes*, *laus*, *urbs*, *hiems*, *amans*, *pars*.

4. *X* has the sound—

(1) Of *z* at the beginning of a word, *xan-thox'-y-lum*.

(2) Of *gz* between *c* or *u* and an accented vowel, *cx-cm'-plum* (ĕgz-ĕm'-plūm).

5. Elsewhere, *s*, *t*, and *x* are sounded as in the English words *sit*, *tell*, *export*: *sā'-tīs*, *tēm'-pūs*, *rĕx'-ī* (rĕk'-sī).

8. CASES.

1. In Latin there are six cases: *nominative*, *genitive*, *dative*, *accusative*, *vocative*, and *ablative*.

2. These cases correspond to the following English equivalents:

The nominative, to the nominative.

The genitive, to the possessive, or objective with *of*.

The dative, to the objective with *to* or *for*.

The accusative, to the objective.

The vocative, to the nominative independent.

The ablative, to the objective with *from*, *by*, *in*, *with*.

The locative, a case denoting the place where, is used in some names of towns, and a few other words.

9. GENDER.

The gender, in some nouns, is determined by the meaning; in others, by endings.

1. Names of males are masculine: ÆSCULAPIUS (a proper noun); MEDICUS, a *physician*.

2. Names of rivers, winds, months, and mountains are masculine: DANUBIUS, *Danube*; NOTUS, *south-wind*; DECEMBER, *December*; APPENNĪNUS, *Apennines*.

3. Names of females are feminine: CORNĒLIA (a proper noun); FĪLIA, *daughter*.

4. Names of countries, towns, islands, and trees are feminine: AMERICA; RŌMA, *Rome*; SICILIA, *Sicily*; PĪNUS, *pine-tree*.

5. Indeclinable nouns are neuter: KĪNO.

The learner is supposed to be familiar with the ordinary grammatical terms, such as *subject*, *object*, *predicate*, *case*, *mood*, *tense*, *voice*, *declension*, *conjugation*, etc. No explanation of these terms will, therefore, be given.

CHAPTER II.

10. DECLENSION OF NOUNS.

1. There are five declensions.

2. In declension each case is formed by combining two parts—*stem* and *termination*.

3. The stem is the unchanged base to which the terminations are added.*

4. The termination is the case-ending that is added to the stem. In vowel stems the vowel of the termination combines with the final vowel of the stem.

*The stem of a noun may be found, if a consonant-stem, by dropping the case-ending; if a vowel-stem, by substituting for the case-ending the characteristic vowel.

5. The declensions are distinguished from each other by the final letter of the stem and by the case-ending of the genitive sing.

Dec.	I,	final letter of stem	<i>a</i> ,	gen. sing.,	<i>ae</i> .
"	II,	"	"	"	" <i>ī</i> .
"	II,	"	"	} consonant or <i>i</i>	" " <i>īs</i> .
"	IV,	"	"		" " <i>ūs</i> .
"	V,	"	"	"	" <i>ēs</i> .

FIRST DECLENSION.

11. Nouns of this declension are of the feminine gender; but see general rules (9).

The nominative singular ends in *a* and *ē*.

12. They are declined as follows:

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
N. <i>pilula, a pill.*</i>	N. <i>pilulæ, pills.</i>
G. <i>pilulæ, of a pill.</i>	G. <i>pilulārum, of pills.</i>
D. <i>pilulæ, to or for a pill.</i>	D. <i>pilulīs, to or for pills.</i>
Ac. <i>pilulam, a pill.</i>	Ac. <i>pilulās, pills.</i>
V. <i>pilula, O pill.</i>	V. <i>pilulæ, O pills.</i>
Ab. <i>pilulā, from, with, or by a pill.</i>	Ab. <i>pilulīs, from, with, or by pills.</i>

SINGULAR.

N. <i>aloē</i>	<i>the aloë.</i>
G. <i>aloēs</i>	<i>of the aloë.</i>
D. <i>aloē</i>	<i>to or for the aloë.</i>
Ac. <i>aloēn</i>	<i>the aloë.</i>
V. <i>aloē</i>	<i>O aloë.</i>
Ab. <i>aloē</i>	<i>from, with or by the aloë.</i>

The plural has the same terminations as nouns in *a*.

13. Table of Terminations.

NOUNS IN A.	NOUNS IN E.	
<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
N. <i>a</i>	N. <i>ē</i>	N. <i>ae</i>
G. <i>ae</i>	G. <i>ēs</i>	G. <i>ārum.</i>
D. <i>ae</i>	D. <i>ē</i>	D. <i>īs</i>
Ac. <i>am</i>	Ac. <i>ēn</i>	Ac. <i>ās</i>
V. <i>a</i>	V. <i>ē</i>	V. <i>ae</i>
Ab. <i>ā</i>	Ab. <i>ē</i>	Ab. <i>īs</i>

* The student must be very careful to decline words with the proper accent; thus *pi'-lu-la*, *pi'-lu-læ*, etc. (Eng. pron., *pīl'-ū-la*, etc.) See 7. Remember that all unmarked vowels are short.

The pupil should commit to memory this table of terminations.

14. In Latin there is no article; *pilula* may mean either *the pill*, or *a pill*, according to circumstances; but when it is desired, in Latin, to express definiteness or indefiniteness, there are various ways of doing so, which will be understood later. In translating into English the exercises which follow, the pupil will use the definite or indefinite article, according as common sense shall dictate.

15. *Rules of Syntax:*

The subject of a finite verb is in the nominative case: Pilula est parva, the pill is small.

16. The direct object of a transitive verb is in the accusative case: Puella habet crētam, the girl has chalk.

17. A noun in the predicate, referring to the same person or thing as the subject, is put in the same case: Quinīna est bona medicīna, quinine is good medicine.

18. The indirect object is put in the dative case: Nautae pilulam dat, he gives a (or the) pill to the (or a) sailor.

19.

VOCABULARY. I.

NOUNS.	ADJECTIVES.	VERBS.
Aloē, -ēs, F., <i>aloe.</i>	Alba, <i>white.</i>	Est, (he, she, it) <i>is.</i>
Amygdala, -ae, F., <i>almond.</i>	Amāra, <i>bitter.</i>	Sunt, (they) <i>are.</i>
Aqua, -ae, F., <i>water.</i>	Bona, <i>good.</i>	
Crēta, -ae, F., <i>chalk.</i>	Fluida, <i>fluid.</i>	Habet, (he, she, it) <i>has.</i>
Māssa, -ae, F., <i>mass.</i>	Lenta, <i>tough, sticky.</i>	
Mīstūra, -ae, F., <i>mixture.</i>	Parva, <i>small.</i>	Habent, (they) <i>have.</i>
Puella, -ae, F., <i>girl.</i>	Pūra, <i>pure.</i>	

EXERCISE. I.

1. *Pilula parva.* 2. *Pilulae parvae.* 3. *Pilulās parvās.* 4. *Aloē amāra.* 5. *Aloēn amāram.* 6. *Aquae pūrae.* 7. *Aquās pūrās.* 8. *Aquam pūram.* 9. *Māssae lentae.* 10. *Māssam lentam.* 11. *Māssa lenta.* 12. *Crēta alba.* 13. *Crētam albam.* 14. *Mīstūrae fluidae.* 15. *Amygdalae parvae.* 16. *Puella bona.* 17. *Puellās bonās.*

1. *Pilula est parva.* 2. *Amāra est pilula.* 3. *Pilulae sunt parvae.* 4. *Puella aloēn habet.* 5. *Puellae amygdalās habent.* 6. *Mīstūra est lenta.* 7. *Māssae sunt lentae.* 8. *Mīstūrae sunt fluidae.* 9. *Crēta est alba.* 10. *Pilula parva est amāra.* 11.

Puella pilulam amāram habet. 12. Puellae mīstūrās fluidās habent. 13. Crēta alba est pūra. 14. Aloē pūra est amāra. 15. Puella bona pilulās amārās habet. 16. Mīstūra fluida est pūra. 17. Māssa lenta est alba. 18. Puellae bonae amygdalās parvās habent.

Decline together *crēta pūra, bona puella* and *māssa lenta*.

EXERCISE. 2.

1. The pills are small. 2. The aloe is bitter. 3. The water is pure. 4. The girl has an almond. 5. The mixtures are sticky. 6. The masses are tough. 7. The almonds are good. 8. The girls are small. 9. The bitter mixture is white. 10. The good girls have the chalk. 11. The little girl has the white pills. 12. The fluid mixture is bitter.

VOCABULARY. 2.

NOUNS.

Belladonna, -ae, *belladonna*.

Charta, -ae, *paper*.

Cornēlia, -ae, *Cornelia*.

Filia,* -ae, *a daughter*.

Medicīna, -ae, *medicine*.

Nauta, -ae, M., *a sailor*.

Quinīna, -æ, *quinine*.

Tinctūra, -ae, *a tincture*.

Dat, (*he, she, it*) *gives, is giving, does give*.

Dant, (*they*) *give, are giving, do give*.

ADJECTIVES.

Ægrōta, *sick*.

Cērāta, *waxed*.

Flāva, *yellow*.

Fusca, *brown, dusk, blackish*.

Medicāta, *medicated*.

Multa, *much, (pl.) many*.

Rubra, *red*.

Et, *and*.

Nōn, *not*.

20. Observe that these adjectives are in the feminine gender to agree with the nouns. *Nauta* is the only masculine noun given.

21. The particle *-ne* is appended to the first word in a sentence as a sign of a question, and is not to be translated by any separate word: *Est-ne aqua pūra?* Is the water pure? As a rule, that word of a sentence upon which the stress is to be laid, is placed at the beginning; frequently this is the verb.

Syllables thus appended are called enclitics; the accent falls on the syllable before the enclitic; as *filia'-ne*. The principal enclitics besides *-ne*, are *-que*, "and," and *-ve*, "or."

22. The dative is often used with *est* or *sunt* to indicate possession, and, when thus used, is called the POSSESSIVE DATIVE.

* *Filia* has *-abus* in the dative and ablative plural.

EXERCISE. 3.*

1. Chartae medicātae. 2. Chartis medicātis. 3. Aquārum medicātārum. 4. Fīlia nautae. 5. Fīliabus Cornēliae. 6. Chartā cērātā. 7. Chartis cērātis. 8. Puella medicīnam habet. 9. Puellāe (dative) est medicīna. 10. Puellāe habent tinctūrās. 11. Puellis sunt tinctūrae. 12. Cornēlia filiae tinctūram dat. 13. Fīlia nautāe tinctūram belladonnae habet. 14. Cornēlia quinīnam amāram filiae aegrōtae dat. 15. Pilulae quinīnae sunt parvae et amārae. 16. Mīstūra multārum medicīnārum nōn bona est. 17. Cornēlia filiae pilulās flāvās dat. 18. Cornēliae amārās pilulās dant.

Answer the following questions in Latin. Every answer should form a complete sentence, like this: *Estne pilula parva?* Pilula est parva: (Yes)—1. Estne quinīna amāra? 2. Estne tinctūra fusca? 3. Habetne puella tinctūram belladonnā? 4. Fīliāne Cornēlia pilulās quinīnae dat? 5. Habentne multam medicīnam? 6. Estne māsā lenta?

EXERCISE. 4.

1. The medicated paper is red. 2. The tincture of belladonna is good medicine. 3. The girl has waxed paper. 4. They give pure water. 5. The girl gives bitter pills to the sailor. 6. Cornelia gives quinine pills (pills of quinine) to (her) sick daughter. 7. Are the red pills bitter? 8. The little girls have the brown tinctures. 9. The mass is sticky and bitter. 10. The good little (good and little) girls have the white pills and the red chalk. 11. They give bitter medicine to many little girls. 12. The fluid mixture is not pure.

* Be very careful to pronounce and accent the exercises correctly. See 7.

CHAPTER III.

SECOND DECLENSION.

23. Nouns of the second declension end in *er, ir, us, os, masculine*; *um* and *on, neuter*; but see general rules for gender, 9.

24. Syrupus, *syrup*. Puer, *boy*. Extractum, *extract*.

SINGULAR.

<i>Masculine.</i>	<i>Masculine.</i>	<i>Neuter.</i>
N. syrupus.	N. puer.	N. extrāctum.
G. syrupī.	G. puerī.	G. extrāctī.
D. syrupō.	D. puerō.	D. extrāctō.
Ac. syrupum.	Ac. puerum.	Ac. extrāctum.
V. syrups.	V. puer.	V. extrāctum.
Ab. syrupō.	Ab. puerō.	Ab. extrāctō.

PLURAL.

N. syrupī.	N. puerī.	N. extrācta.
G. syrupōrum.	G. puerōrum.	G. extrāctōrum.
D. syrupīs.	D. puerīs.	D. extrāctīs.
Ac. syrupōs.	Ac. puerōs.	Ac. extrācta.
V. syrupī.	V. puerī.	V. extrācta.
Ab. syrupīs.	Ab. puerīs.	Ab. extrāctīs.

25. Some nouns (and adjectives) ending in *-er* drop the *e* in all cases but the nominative and vocative of the singular; others retain it: *ager*, gen. *agrī*, the field; *puer*, gen. *puerī*, the boy.

26. The vocative singular of nouns in *us* of this declension ends in *e*; all other nouns of this declension have the vocative the same as the nominative.

27. Terminations.

SINGULAR.		PLURAL.	
<i>Masc.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	<i>Masc.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
N. <i>us</i>	N. <i>um</i>	N. <i>ī</i>	N. <i>a</i>
G. <i>ī</i>	G. <i>ī</i>	G. <i>ōrum</i>	G. <i>ōrum</i>
D. <i>ō</i>	D. <i>ō</i>	D. <i>īs</i>	D. <i>īs</i>
Ac. <i>um</i>	Ac. <i>um</i>	Ac. <i>ōs</i>	Ac. <i>a</i>
V. <i>e</i>	V. <i>um</i>	V. <i>ī</i>	V. <i>a</i>
Ab. <i>ō</i>	Ab. <i>ō</i>	Ab. <i>īs</i>	Ab. <i>īs</i>

28. The Latin has no words meaning simply *yes* and *no*. In answering a question the verb or some other emphatic word

is repeated with or without *nōn* or some other negative: *Habetne puer medicinam?* has the boy medicine? *habet*, yes; *nōn habet*, no. Or the affirmative answer may be expressed by *ita* (just so), *sānē* (surely), *certē* (certainly), etc.; and the negative by *nōn* (not), *minimē* (not at all), etc.

VOCABULARY. 3.

NOUNS.

<i>Feminine.</i>	<i>Masculine.</i>	<i>Neuter.</i>
Rosa, -ae, <i>rose</i> .	Medicus, -ī, <i>doctor, physician</i> .	Abstrāctum, -ī, <i>abstract, dried extract</i> .
Scilla, -ae, <i>squill</i> .	Puer, puerī, <i>boy</i> .	Acētum, -ī, <i>vinegar</i> .
	Rubus, -ī, <i>blackberry bush</i> .	Aconitum, -ī, <i>aconite</i> .
	Syrupus, -ī, <i>syrup</i> .	Rhēum, -ī, <i>rhubarb</i> .
		Venēnum, -ī, <i>poison</i> .
		Vinum, -ī, <i>wine</i> .

Adjectives.

Arōmaticus, -a, -um, *aromatic*.
 Bonus, -a, -um, *good*.
 Compositus, -a, -um, *compound*.
 Doctus, -a, -um, *learned*.
 Exsiccātus, -a, -um, *dried out*.
 Fuscus, -a, -um, *brown*.

Verbs.

Grātus, -a, -um, *pleasing, acceptable*.
 Parvus, -a, -um, *small, little*.
 Siccus, -a, -um, *dry*.
 Spissus, -a, -um, *thick, viscid*.
 Mīscet, (*he, she, it*) *mixes, is mixing*.
 Mīscēt, (*they*) *mix, mingle, are mixing*.

29. It will be observed that adjectives of the first and second declensions have three endings to mark the different genders; that the *feminine* is declined like a noun of the first declension, the *masculine* like a *masculine* noun of the second, and the *neuter* like a *neuter* noun of the second declension.

30. *Rule of Syntax:* Adjectives agree with their nouns in gender, number, and case: *nauta clārus*, famous sailor; *nautārum clārōrum*, of famous sailors.

EXERCISE. 5.

1. Rhēi arōmaticī. 2. Rhēum arōmaticum. 3. Extrāctum compositum. 4. Extrāctō compositō. 5. Extrāctōrum compositōrum. 6. Extrācta composita. 7. Medicī doctī. 8. Medicōrum doctōrum. 9. Abstrāctum exsiccātum. 10. Syrupus fuscus. 11. Syrupī spissī. 12. Syrupis spissis. 13. Medicus est doctus. 14. Medicus doctus medicinam mīscet. 15. Puer

abstrāctum aconītī habet. 16. Habetne puer venēnum? 17. Scillae syrupus puerō nōn est grātus. 18. Medicus puerō rhēi syrupum arōmaticum dat. 19. Acētum et vīnum medicō dant. 20. Puella rosae extrāctum habet. 21. Medicī doctī venēna multa mīscet. 22. Puerō parvō rubī extrāctum fluidum dat.

EXERCISE. 6.

1. The boy has the medicine. 2. The abstracts are dry medicines. 3. The extracts are fluid. 4. The syrup of squills is a good medicine, but (sed) not pleasing to a boy. 5. The doctor is mixing medicine. 6. He is mixing* the extracts of black-berry and rhubarb. 7. Is he giving the boy poison? 8. He is. † 9. Is the extract of rose a poison? 10. No. 11. The roses are pleasing to the girls. 12. The girls give the good doctor roses, but the boys give him syrup of squills.

Questions to be answered in Latin: 1. Estne extrāctum grātum? 2. Estne quinīna medicīna bona? 3. Datne medicus puerō venēnum? 4. Estne medicus doctus? 5. Doctus est. 6. Datne medicus puellīs syrupum scillae? 7. Habetne puer aconītī abstrāctum? 8. Estne rubī extrāctum puerō grātum? 9. Mīscetne doctus medicus medicīnās?

SECOND DECLENSION.—(Continued.)

31. *Rule of Syntax:* An appositive agrees with its subject in case: Anna, filia medicī, Anna, the daughter of the physician.

VOCABULARY. 4.

Acidum, -ī, N.....	an acid.
Antidotum, -ī, N.....	antidote.
Aurantium, -ī, N.....	orange-peel.
Cōnium, -ī, N.....	poison hemlock.
Filius, -ī, M.....	son.
Maltum, -ī, N.....	malt.
Mōrus, -ī, F.....	mulberry-tree.
Pōculum, -ī, N.....	cup.
Podophyllum, -ī, N.....	mandrake, may-apple.
Æger, ægra, ægrum, adj.....	sick.
Claudus, -a, -um, adj.....	lame.

* The Latin has but one form to express he mixes, is mixing, and does mix, *mīscet*.

† See 28.

EXERCISE. 7.

1. Venēnī antidotum. 2. Puer pōculum acidī habet. 3. Cōnī abstrāctum exsiccātum est venēnum. 4. Puerī medicō doctō multa abstrācta et extrācta dant. 5. Anna, filia medicī, podophyllī abstrāctum et aurantiī syrupum habet. 6. Mōrī syrupum puerō ægrō dat. 7. Estne mōrī syrupus puerō grātus? 8. Puer claudus extrāctum maltī habet. 9. Puer æger, medicī bonī filius, est claudus. 10. Datne medicus doctus filiō ægrō maltī extrāctum? 11. Mōrī syrupum et aurantiī filiō dat.

EXERCISE. 8.

1. Anna, the daughter of the physician, is lame. 2. He is mixing * the extracts. 3. The sailor is mixing the medicine for (his) sick son. 4. The doctor gives the sick boy abstract of mandrake and mulberry syrup. 5. The extract of malt is acceptable to the good doctor. 6. The abstract of hemlock is a dry poison. 7. The syrup of mulberry is a good medicine. 8. The physician has an antidote for poison. 9. The little boy gives the lame girl a cup of vinegar. 10. The learned doctor gives the sick boy a small cup of orange syrup. 11. Mulberry syrup is not pleasing to the sick boy. 12. The little boy is mixing the extract of malt and vinegar *in the cup*.†

CHAPTER IV.

32. FIRST AND SECOND DECLENSIONS.

VOCABULARY. 5.

Acācia, -æ, F. *acacia*.

Ægrōtus, -a, -um, adj. *sick*.

Æsculāpius, -ī, M. (*the god of the healing art*).

Amat (*he, she, it*) loves.

* See foot-note on page 20.

† English *in*, with verbs expressing motion, in the sense of *into*, is, in Latin, *in* with the accusative. English *in*, with verbs expressing rest, is, in Latin, *in* with the ablative.

Amant	(they) love.
Asafœtida, -æ, F.....	asafœtida.
Capit	(he, she, it) takes.
Capiunt	(they) take.
Cinchōna, -æ, F.....	cinchona.
Cinnamōmum, -ī, N.....	cinnamon.
Clārus, -a, -um	clear, bright; famous.
Erat	(he, she, it) was.
Erant	(they) were.
Limpidus, -a, -um, adj.....	limpid, clear, transparent.
Malus, -a, -um, adj.....	bad, evil, wicked.
Māgnus, -a, -um, adj.....	large, great.
Piger, pigra, pigrum, adj.....	lazy.
Quid (neut.), subst.	what?
Quis (masc.)	who?
Quod (neut.), adj.	what? which?
Saccharum, -ī, N.....	sugar.
Tōlū, indecl.	Tolu.
Tōlūtānus, -a, -um, adj.....	made of Tolu, pertaining to Tolu.
Vir, -ī, M.....	man.

EXERCISE. 9.

1. Æsculāpius, medicus clārus. 2. Nauta æger. 3. Nautæ ægrōtō. 4. Cum (with) nautā ægrō. 5. Nautārum ægrōrum. 6. Medicus clārus nautæ ægrō tōlūtānum syrupum dat. 7. Quis cinchōnæ tinctūram puellæ bonæ dat? 8. Bonus medicus dat tinctūram puellæ. 9. Quis cinnamōmī tinctūram habet? 10. Puer malus habet, sed (but) bonō virō dat. 11. Quis erat Æsculāpius? 12. Æsculāpius erat clārus medicus. 13. Vir ægrōtus asafœtidæ tinctūram capit. 14. Quis acāciæ syrupum capit? 15. Malus vir capit. 16. Estne ægrōtus? 17. Aqua limpida est in pōculō. 18. Quis tōlū in pōculō habet? 19. Medicus clārus puerō ægrō saccharum dat. 20. O medice, venēnum est in aquā. 21. Medice bone, scillæ syrupus est in pōculō.

EXERCISE. 10.

1. Æsculāpius, the physician, was famous. 2. The sick man likes (amat) the doctor's wine. 3. He does not like syrup of squills. 4. The syrup of tolu is a good medicine. 5. The tincture of cinnamon is pleasing to the good little girl. 6. The girl gives a cup of pure water to the sick boy. 7. What is the doctor giving the sick man? 8. He is giving the extract

of malt. 9. Is the extract of malt, beer (*cerevisia*)? 10. What does he give the sailor? 11. He has a cup of the tincture of cinchona for the sick sailor. 12. The sailor likes quinine and cinchona. 13. O doctor, the little girl has a cup of water for the sick man. 14. He likes water in the tincture. 15. In the cup is good medicine for the sick man.

To be Answered in Latin.

1. Quis extrāctum maltī amat? 2. Quis asafōtidæ tīnctūrā amat? 3. Capitne malus puer acēciæ syrupum? 4. Amantne puerī parvī scillæ syrupum? 5. Quis pilulās parvās aconitī capit? 6. Habetne medicus podophyllī pilulās virō ægrōtō? 7. Quod extrāctum habet medicus?

FIRST AND SECOND DECLENSIONS.—(*Continued.*)

33. *Rule of Syntax:* The agent after a passive verb is expressed by the ablative with *ā* or *ab*: Medicus ā puellā laudātur, *the physician is praised by the girl.*

VOCABULARY. 6.

Amātur, (<i>he, she, it</i>) is loved.	In, prep., with the abl. <i>in, on</i> ; with the acc. <i>into, to</i> .*
Amantur, (<i>they</i>) are loved.	
Amārus, -a, -um, adj., <i>bitter</i> .	Ipecacuāha, -æ, F., <i>ipecac.</i>
Allium, -ī, N., <i>garlic</i> .	Nāsus, ī, M., <i>nose</i> .
Americānus, -a, -um, adj., <i>American</i> .	Officinā, -æ, F., <i>office, shop</i> .
Amicus, -ī, M., <i>friend</i> .	Peritus, -a, -um, adj., <i>skilled, experi-</i>
Arnica, -æ, F., <i>arnica</i> .	Remedium, -ī, N., <i>remedy</i> . [<i>enced.</i>]
Capsicum, -ī, N., <i>Cayenne pepper</i> .	Sarsaparilla, -æ, F., <i>sarsaparilla</i> .
Cerevisia, -æ, F., <i>beer</i> .	Satis, adv. and adj. indecl., <i>enough</i> .
Collum, -ī, N., <i>neck</i> .	Ubi, adv., <i>where, when</i> .
Emplastrum, -ī, N., <i>plaster</i> .	Vocat, (<i>he, she, it</i>) calls.
Germānus, -a, -um, adj., <i>German</i> .	Vocātur, (<i>he, she, it</i>) is called.

EXERCISE. II.

1. Ubi est medicus? 2. In officinā est. 3. Quis medicum vocat? 4. A filiā nautæ vocātur. 5. Medicinam in officinā mīscet virō ægrōtō. 6. Habetne in officinā remedia multa? 7. Habetne syrupum? 8. Multōs syrupōs habet: syrupōs rosæ

* See foot-note, p. 21.

et rhēi et rubī et sarsaparillæ et scillæ et ipecacuānhæ et allii et acāciæ et amygdalæ et aurantiī et—"satis, satis, amīce bone, syrupōs habet." 9. Perītusne est medicus? 10. Perītus et bonus est, et ab amīcīs amātur et laudātur. 11. Habetne arnicæ emplastrum in officīnā? 12. Habet. 13. Nautæ puer malus capsicī emplastrum in collō habet. 14. Medicus Germānus habet filium malum et pigrum. 15. Cerevisiam amat. 16. Quid Americānus medicus amat? 17. Vīnum ab* Americānō amātur. 18. Quid est in nāsō puellæ? 19. Medicī puella arnicæ emplastrum in nāsō habet.

EXERCISE. 12.

1. The skilful doctor is loved and praised by his friends. 2. He is called by the son of the sick man. 3. Who is sick? 4. The son of the lame sailor is sick. 5. Where is the doctor? 6. He is in his office. 7. Has he many remedies in his office? 8. He has abstracts of aconite, hemlock, belladonna, and extracts of arnica, bitter orange, capsicum, cinchona, podophyllum, and syrups of acacia, rhubarb, almonds, garlic, and—"enough, good friend." 9. Has he an arnica plaster for the lame neck of (my) friend? 10. The good man has many plasters. 11. Is the syrup of ipecac a good remedy for a bad boy? 12. It is a good, but not a pleasing remedy. 13. What is on (our) friend's nose? 14. A capsicum plaster! 15. Is it pleasant?

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Ubi est medicus? 2. Ubi est puer medicī? 3. Estne amīcī puella in officīnā? Quis æger est? 4. Suntne medicī filiæ ægrōtæ? 5. Datne filius medicī quinīnæ pilulās nautæ ægrōtō? 6. Habetne medicus aloēs exsiccātum extrāctum? 7. Datne puerō ægrōtō scillæ syrupum? 8. Estne sennæ extrāctum puerō grātum? 9. Quis allii syrupum puerō malō dat?

* Ab, by.

CHAPTER V.

34. ADJECTIVES OF THE FIRST AND SECOND DECLENSIONS.

Fluidus, fluid.

SINGULAR.

<i>Masculine.</i>	<i>Feminine.</i>	<i>Neuter.</i>
N. fluidus.	fluida.	fluidum.
G. fluidī.	fluidæ.	fluidī.
D. fluidō.	fluidæ.	fluidō.
Ac. fluidum.	fluidam.	fluidum.
V. fluide.	fluida.	fluidum.
Ab. fluidō.	fluidā.	fluidō.

PLURAL.

N. fluidī.	fluidæ.	fluida.
G. fluidōrum.	fluidārum.	fluidōrum.
D. fluidīs.	fluidīs.	fluidīs.
Ac. fluidōs.	fluidās.	fluida.
V. fluidī.	fluidæ.	fluida.
Ab. fluidīs.	fluidīs.	fluidīs.

Tener, tender.

SINGULAR.

<i>Masculine.</i>	<i>Feminine.</i>	<i>Neuter.</i>
N. tener.	tenera.	tenerum.
G. tenerī.	teneræ.	tenerī.
D. tenerō.	teneræ.	tenerō.
Ac. tenerum.	teneram.	tenerum.
V. tener.	tenera.	tenerum.
Ab. tenerō.	tenerā.	tenerō.

PLURAL.

N. tenerī.	teneræ.	tenera.
G. tenerōrum.	tenerārum.	tenerōrum.
D. tenerīs.	tenerīs.	tenerīs.
Ac. tenerōs.	tenerās.	tenera.
V. tenerī.	teneræ.	tenera.
Ab. tenerīs.	tenerīs.	tenerīs.

Æger, sick.

SINGULAR.

<i>Masculine.</i>	<i>Feminine.</i>	<i>Neuter.</i>
N. <i>æger.</i>	<i>ægra.</i>	<i>ægrum.</i>
G. <i>ægrī.</i>	<i>ægræ.</i>	<i>ægrī.</i>
D. <i>ægrō.</i>	<i>ægræ.</i>	<i>ægrō.</i>
Ac. <i>ægrum.</i>	<i>ægram.</i>	<i>ægrum.</i>
V. <i>æger.</i>	<i>ægra.</i>	<i>ægrum.</i>
Ab. <i>ægrō.</i>	<i>ægrā.</i>	<i>ægrō.</i>

PLURAL.

N. <i>ægrī.</i>	<i>ægræ.</i>	<i>ægra.</i>
G. <i>ægrōrum.</i>	<i>ægrārum.</i>	<i>ægrōrum.</i>
D. <i>ægrīs.</i>	<i>ægrīs.</i>	<i>ægrīs.</i>
Ac. <i>ægrōs.</i>	<i>ægrās.</i>	<i>ægra.</i>
V. <i>ægrī.</i>	<i>ægræ.</i>	<i>ægra.</i>
Ab. <i>ægrīs.</i>	<i>ægrīs.</i>	<i>ægrīs.</i>

35. The following adjectives have the genitive singular in *ius*, and the dative in *ī*, in all genders, but in other respects are regular: *alius* (N. *aliud*), *other*; *tōtus*, *whole*; *alter*, *other* (of two); *nūllus*, *none*; *ūllus*, *any*; *neuter*, gen. *neutrius*, *neither*; *sōlus*, *alone*; *ūnus*, *one*; *uter*, gen. *utrius*, *which* (of two). *Alterius*, the genitive of *alter*, is usually accented on the antepenult.

36. *Duo*, *two*, is declined as follows:

<i>Masculine.</i>	<i>Feminine.</i>	<i>Neuter.</i>
N. <i>duo.</i>	<i>duæ.</i>	<i>duo.</i>
G. <i>duōrum.</i>	<i>duārum.</i>	<i>duōrum.</i>
D. <i>duōbus.</i>	<i>duābus.</i>	<i>duōbus.</i>
Ac. <i>duōs.</i>	<i>duās.</i>	<i>duo.</i>
V. <i>duo.</i>	<i>duæ.</i>	<i>duo.</i>
Ab. <i>duōbus.</i>	<i>duābus.</i>	<i>duōbus.</i>

Decline together *sōlus vir*, *aliud vīnum*, *nūlla puella*, *duo puerī*, *pīnus alta*.

VOCABULARY. 7.

<i>Alius</i> , -a, -ud	<i>other.</i>
<i>Altus</i> , -a, -um, adj.	<i>high, tall, deep.</i>
<i>Ammōnia</i> , -æ, F.	<i>ammonia.</i>
<i>Dēstillātus</i> , -a, -um, part. adj.	<i>distilled.</i>
<i>Duo</i> , -æ, -o, num. adj.	<i>two.</i>
<i>Hūc</i> , adv.	<i>hither.</i>

Liquidus, -a, -um, adj.	liquid.
Lobelia, -æ, F.	lobelia.
Miser, misera, miserum, adj.	poor, wretched.
Muriaticus, -a, -um, adj.	muriatic.
Opium, -ī, N.	opium.
Oxalicus, -a, -um, adj.	oxalic.
Pallidus, -a, -um, adj.	pale, pallid.
Pinus, -ī, F.	pine-tree.
Præparātus, -a, -um, part. adj.	prepared, ready beforehand.
Præscriptum, -ī, N.	prescription.
Quattuor, num. adj., indecl.	four.
Quot, indecl.	how many.
Sanguināria, -æ, F.	blood-root.
Tartaricus, -a, -um, adj.	tartaric.
Tener, tenera, tenerum, adj.	tender.
Venit.	(he, she, it) comes.
Veniunt	(they) come.

EXERCISE. 13.

1. Puer miser est pallidus. 2. Ubi est medicus, puerōrum ægrōrum amicus? 3. Hūc venit. 4. Habetne præscriptum præparātum? 5. Medicus perītus puerīs tenerīs multās medicinās præparātās habet. 6. Quot acēta medicō sunt? 7. Quattuor acēta sunt medicō,—lobeliæ acētum, opī acētum, sanguināriæ acētum, scillæ acētum. 8. Scillæ acētum puellæ teneræ nōn grātum est. 9. Quot acida liquida in officinā amīci sunt? 10. Multa acida sunt,—acidum oxalicum, et acidum muriaticum, et acidum tartaricum, et,—et,—acētum dēstillātum, et,—“Satis.” 11. Quid est acētum dēstillātum? 12. Quinīna et cinchōna et aliæ medicinæ amāræ ā puerīs tenerīs nōn amantur. 13. Rosæ rubræ ā puellīs parvīs amantur. 14. Quid medicus filiæ ægræ et miseræ amīci bonī dat? 15. Mīstūram syrupī scillæ et saccharī dat. 16. Mīstūra ā puellā miserā nōn amātur.

EXERCISE. 14.

1. The doctor is not in his office. 2. He is mixing pleasant medicine for the sick daughter of his friend. 3. The poor girl is pale. 4. Is the prescription prepared? 5. Yes. 6. He has many other prescriptions prepared for (his) sick friends. 7. Where is the medicine, the distilled water and tartaric acid? 8. Who likes bitter medicines? 9. Beer and wine are liked by

the lame sailor. 10. The lame sailor has a capsicum plaster on his neck. 11. Here comes the learned doctor. 12. Doctor, where are the tinctures of cinchona and tolu, and the syrups of orange and blackberry, and the medicated waters of bitter almonds and ammonia? 13. Medicine is given by the doctor to two sick boys.

To be Answered in Latin.

1. Quid medicus in pōculō habet? 2. Quid medicus puerō ægrō dat? 3. Quis quinīnæ pilulās amat? 4. Amanturne ā puerīs parvīs? 5. Medice bone, quot aconītī pilulās puer habet? 6. Ubi est Cornēliæ filia? 7. Estne in officīnā medicī clārī? 8. Quot pōcula rhēi syrupī puer habet? 9. Quis allii syrupum habet?

CHAPTER VI.

37. IRREGULAR VERB, Sum, I am.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.*

<i>Pres. Ind.</i>	<i>Pres. Inf.</i>	<i>Perf. Ind.</i>	<i>Supine.</i>
sum	esse	fuī	_____

Stems *es* and *fu*.

1. The present, imperfect and future tenses of the indicative mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
1. sum, <i>I am.</i>	sumus, <i>we are.</i>
2. es, <i>thou art or you are.</i>	estis, <i>you are.</i>
3. est, <i>he is.</i>	sunt, <i>they are.</i>

IMPERFECT.

1. eram, <i>I was.</i>	erāmus, <i>we were.</i>
2. erās, <i>thou wast.</i>	erātis, <i>you were.</i>
3. erat, <i>he was.</i>	erant, <i>they were.</i>

FUTURE.

1. erō, <i>I shall be.</i>	erimus, <i>we shall be.</i>
2. eris, <i>thou wilt be.</i>	eritis, <i>you will be.</i>
3. erit, <i>he will be.</i>	erunt, <i>they will be.</i>

* See foot-note, p. 34.

VOCABULARY. 8.

Compositus, -a, -u, ꝥ art. adj.	<i>compound.</i>
Dīscipulus, -ī, M.	<i>pupil, scholar.</i>
Dominus, -ī, M.	<i>master (of a household, etc.).</i>
Gutta, -æ, F.	<i>a drop.</i>
Herī, adv.	<i>yesterday.</i>
Laetus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>glad, joyful.</i>
Lavandula, -æ, F.	<i>lavender.</i>
Magister, magistrī, M.	<i>master, teacher.</i>
Magnesia, -æ; F.	<i>magnesia.</i>
Medicāmentārius, -ī, M.	<i>druggist.</i>
Medicāmentum, -ī, N.	<i>drug, medicine.</i>
Mentha, -æ, F.	<i>mint.</i>
Mentha piperīta, F.	<i>peppermint.</i>
Niger, nigra, nigrum, adj.	<i>black.</i>
Oleum, -ī, N.	<i>oil.</i>
Parat	<i>(he, she, it) prepares.</i>
Parant	<i>(they) prepare.</i>
Piperitus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>peppery, of pepper.</i>
Primus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>first.</i>
Sānat	<i>(he, she, it) heals, cures.</i>
Sānant	<i>(they) heal, cure.</i>
Schola, -æ, F.	<i>school.</i>
Secundus, -a, -um, num. adj.	<i>second.</i>
Servus, -ī, M.	<i>a slave, servant.</i>
Strāmōnium, -ī, N.	<i>stramonium.</i>
Trochiscus, -ī, M.	<i>a troche.</i>
Unguentum, -ī, N.	<i>ointment.</i>
Validus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>strong, sturdy.</i>

Nouns in *ius* and *ium* often contract the genitive ending *iī* to *ī*: *strāmōnīī*, *strāmōnī*. The accent in the contracted form is on the same syllable as in the uncontracted.

Fīlius (son), and proper nouns in *ius*, drop the *e* of the vocative: *fīlī*, *Cornēlī* (nom. *Cornēlius*). *Meus*, mine (masculine form) has *mī*.

EXERCISE. 15.

1. Sunt, erant, erunt. 2. Est, erit, erat. 3. Erō, sum, eram.
4. Sumus, erāmus, erimus. 5. Eritis, erātis, estis. 6. Servus oleum menthæ piperītæ habet.
7. Servus niger dominō medicāmenta parat. 8. Lavandulæ oleum erat in pōculō parvō.
9. Magister bonō dīscipulō ipecacuānhæ trochiscum dat. 10. Estne dīscipulus lætus?
11. Nōn lætus est. 12. Magistrī

puerīs bonīs trochiscōs magnesiæ dat. 13. Quis in scholā erit p̄mus d̄scipulus? 14. Medicāmentārīi filius validus erit p̄mus. 15. Quis secundus erit? 16. Magistrī filius erit secundus. 17. Quis d̄scipulōrum herī æger erat? 18. Secundus filius medicāmentārī herī æger erat. 19. Quod remedium capit? 20. Strāmōnī extrāctī fluidī guttās duās capit. 21. Estne strāmōnium bona medicīna? 22. Medicāmentārīi perītī strāmōnīi extrāctum, et strāmōnī fluidum extrāctum, et strāmōnī tinctūram, et strāmōnī unguentum parant. 23. Medicīna valida servum miserum et ægrum s̄nat. 24. Remedia medicōrum perītōrum multōs morbōs s̄nant.

EXERCISE. 16.

1. I am, he is, thou art. 2. I was, you were, we were. 3. Thou wilt be, you will be, they will be. 4. Oil of lavender. 5. The master gives oil of lavender to his black servant. 6. The strong son of the master was not in school yesterday. 7. The druggist's little boy is in the doctor's office. 8. Is he sick? 9. Yes. 10. Is he taking medicine? 11. He is taking oils of peppermint and lavender. 12. Has he the troches and other medicines of the druggist? 13. Is the doctor curing the sick girl? 14. He has the prescription ready. 15. The poor girl will be glad. 16. The skillful druggist prepares many medicines,—extracts, compound extracts, tinctures, syrups, plasters, troches, oils, pills large and small, and many other medicines.

To be Answered in Latin.

1. Ubi erās herī? 2. Erāsne in scholā? 3. Ubi est filius medicāmentārī? 4. Quid servus medicī in officīnā parat? 5. Paratne puerō magistrī quinīnæ pilulās? 6. Quot menthæ piperītæ trochiscōs puella habet? 7. Datne puella puerō ægrō oleum lavandulæ? 8. Ubi d̄scipulus validus erat herī? 9. Quot guttās strāmōnīi fluidī extrāctī medicus virō ægrō dat? 10. Estne amārum medicāmentum puerō parvō grātum?

IRREGULAR VERB, SUM.—(Continued.)

2. The perfect, pluperfect, and future perfect tenses of the indicative mood.

PERFECT TENSE.

Singular.

Plural.

- | | |
|---|--|
| 1. fuī, <i>I have been, was.</i> | fuimus, <i>we have been, were.</i> |
| 2. fuistī, <i>thou hast been, wast.</i> | fuistis, <i>you have been, were.</i> |
| 3. fuit, <i>he has been, was.</i> | { fuērunt, or
fuēre, <i>they have been, were.</i> |

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

- | | |
|------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 1. fueram, <i>I had been.</i> | fuerāmus, <i>we had been.</i> |
| 2. fuerās, <i>thou hadst been.</i> | fuerātis, <i>you had been.</i> |
| 3. fuerat, <i>he had been.</i> | fuerant, <i>they had been.</i> |

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

- | | |
|--|--------------------------------------|
| 1. fuerō, <i>I shall have been.</i> | fuerimus, <i>we shall have been.</i> |
| 2. fueris, <i>thou wilt have been.</i> | fueritis, <i>you will have been.</i> |
| 3. fuerit, <i>he will have been.</i> | fuerint, <i>they will have been.</i> |

3. *Subjunctive.**

PRESENT TENSE.

- | | |
|------------------|----------------|
| <i>Singular.</i> | <i>Plural.</i> |
| 1. sim | simus |
| 2. sis | sitis |
| 3. sit | sint |

IMPERFECT TENSE.

- | | |
|------------------|----------------|
| <i>Singular.</i> | <i>Plural.</i> |
| 1. essem | essēmus |
| 2. esses | essētis |
| 3. esset | essent |

PERFECT TENSE.

- | | |
|------------------|----------------|
| <i>Singular.</i> | <i>Plural.</i> |
| 1. fuerim | fuerimus |
| 2. fueris | fueritis |
| 3. fuerit | fuerint |

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

- | | |
|------------------|----------------|
| <i>Singular.</i> | <i>Plural.</i> |
| 1. fuissem | fuissemus |
| 2. fuissēs | fuissetis |
| 3. fuisset | fuisissent |

4. *Imperative.*

PRESENT TENSE.

- | | |
|------------------------|---------------------|
| <i>Singular.</i> | <i>Plural.</i> |
| 2. Es, <i>be thou.</i> | Este, <i>be ye.</i> |

FUTURE TENSE.

- | | |
|--------------------------------|------------------------------|
| 2. Estō, <i>thou shalt be.</i> | Estōte, <i>ye shall be.</i> |
| 3. Estō, <i>he shall be.</i> | Suntō, <i>they shall be.</i> |

5. *Infinitive.*

- Present, esseto be.
 Perfect, fuisseto have been.
 Future, futūrus (-a, -um) esse . . .to be about to be.

6. *Participle.*

- Futūrus, -a, -umabout to be, future.

* The subjunctive need not be learned for the present. Its meanings and uses will be learned when the subject is taken up at Chapter XLII.

VOCABULARY. 9.

Aegrōtus, -ī, M.	patient.
Ager, agrī, M.	field.
Agricola, -æ, M.	farmer.
Brāchium, or bracchium, -ī, N.	forearm, arm.
Capiat	(he, she, it) may take.
Dicit	(he, she, it) says.
Dilūtus, -a, -um, part. adj.	diluted, weakened.
Drachma, -æ, F.	drachm.
Fascia, -æ, F.	bandage.
Fiat	shall be made (let be made).
Frāctus, -a, -um	broken.
Frūstum, -ī, N.	a piece, a bit.
Gener, generī, M.	son-in-law.
Herba, -æ, F.	herb, grass, plant.
Hyoscyamus, -ī, M.	henbane.
Indiānus, -a, -um, adj.	Indian.
Sānātur	(he, she, it) is cured, healed.
Sānantur	(they) are cured, healed.
Silva, -æ, F.	wood, forest.
Socer, socerī, M.	father-in-law.
Strychnīna, -æ, F.	strychnine.
Tabācum, -ī, N.	tobacco.
Uncia, -æ, F.	ounce.

38. *Rule of Syntax: Means and instrument are expressed by the ablative without a preposition: Puer æger medicīnā sānātur, the sick boy is cured by medicine; miles gladiō interficitur, the soldier is killed with the sword.**

39. *Interrogative Words.*—Interrogative sentences generally contain some interrogative word,—either an interrogative pronoun, adjective or adverb, or one of the interrogative particles,—*ne, nōne, num:*

1. *-Ne* (attached to the first word) is used in questions asking for information: *Estne puer æger?* is the boy sick?

2. *Nōne* expects the answer *Yes: Nōne medicīnam emit?* is he not buying the medicine?

3. *Num* expects the answer *No: Num medicīnam emit?* is he buying the medicine? or, he is not buying the medicine, is he?

* "With," in the sense of "in company with," or "together with," is expressed by *cum* with the ablative.

EXERCISE. 17.

1. Fuit, fuerat, fuerit. 2. Fuistī, fuistis, fuērunt. 3. Fucram, fuerō, fuī. 4. Fuerāmus, fueritis, fuerant. 5. Fuimus, fuerāmus, fuerimus. 6. Es bonus, estō bonus. 7. Puerī, bonī este; Puer, bonus estō. 8. Puerī suntō bonī. 9. Esse, fuisse, futūrus esse. 10. Agricolaē puer brāchium frāctum habet. 11. Fascia puerō miserō fiat. 12. Quid magistrī socer capit? 13. Ægrōtus aconītī extrāctī liquidī trēs guttās capiat. 14. Quid medicī servus habet? 15. Hyoscyamī ūnciam et strychnīnæ drachmam habet. 16. Fuitne medicīna aquā pūrā dilūta? 17. Ubi est Indiānus medicus clārus? 18. Hūc venit doctus vir. 19. Sānatne puerōs ægrōs? 20. Filium agricolæ validī herbīs sānat. 21. Medicī puer malus tabācum filiō magistrī dat. 22. Puerī magistrī quinīnæ pilulīs sānantur. 23. Quid medicus Indiānus dicit? 24. "Ægrōtus tabācī frūstum, ūnciās quīnque cerevisiæ, et māgnūm pōculum vīnī capiat." 25. Estne Indiānī medicī præsēriptum bōnum? 26. Quis tabācō, cerevisiā, vīnō sānātur? Mala mīstūra.*

EXERCISE. 18.

1. Where had the boy been? 2. He had been in school. 3. They will have been. 4. Where has the strong farmer been? 5. He was sick in the field yesterday. 6. Who was his doctor? 7. He has a prescription from (of) the famous Indian doctor. 8. What is the prescription? 9. "Let the strong farmer take four large cups of beer and a bit of tobacco." 10. Was the beer diluted with water? 11. No. 12. Is a sick man cured by beer and tobacco? 13. Does the Indian doctor give his patients little white quinine pills and syrups of squills, rhubarb and ipecac? 14. No; he gives (them) fluid extract of malt and other pleasant extracts. 15. He cures boys and girls with herbs. 16. Where is the Indian doctor's office. 17. In the woods and fields.

* What word is to be supplied?

CHAPTER VII.

FIRST CONJUGATION.—*ā* VERBS.

40. The four regular conjugations of verbs are distinguished from each other by the vowel which appears before *-re* in the present infinitive active, as follows:

<i>Conjugation.</i>	<i>Infinitive Ending.</i>	<i>Distinguishing Vowel.</i>
I.	āre	ā
II.	ēre	ē
III.	ěre	ě
IV.	īre	ī

41. ACTIVE VOICE.

Amō, I love.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.*

<i>Pres. Ind.</i>	<i>Pres. Inf.</i>	<i>Perf. Ind.</i>	<i>Supine.</i>
<i>amō.</i>	<i>amāre.</i>	<i>amāvī.</i>	<i>amātum.</i>

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
<i>amō, I love, am loving, do love.</i>	<i>amāmus, we love.</i>
<i>amās, you love.</i>	<i>amātis, you love.</i>
<i>amat, he loves.</i>	<i>amant, they love.</i>

IMPERFECT.

<i>amābam, I was loving.</i>	<i>amābāmus, we were loving.</i>
<i>amābās, you were loving.</i>	<i>amābātis, you were loving.</i>
<i>amābat, he was loving.</i>	<i>amābant, they were loving.</i>

FUTURE.

<i>amābō, I shall love.</i>	<i>amābimus, we shall love.</i>
<i>amābis, you will love.</i>	<i>amābitis, you will love.</i>
<i>amābit, he will love.</i>	<i>amābunt, they will love.</i>

* The principal parts are so called because they contain the different stems from which the full conjugation of the verb can be derived. The present indicative shows the form of the *present stem*; the present infinitive shows the *conjugation*; the perfect indicative shows the *perfect stem*; and the supine, or perfect participle, shows the *supine stem*.

PERFECT.

<i>amāvī, I have loved, I loved.</i>	<i>amāvimus, we have loved, we loved.</i>
<i>amāvistī, you have loved, you loved.</i>	<i>amāvistis, you have loved, you loved.</i>
<i>amāvit, he has loved, he loved.</i>	<i>amāvērunt, ēre, they have loved, they loved.</i>

PLUPERFECT.

<i>amāveram, I had loved.</i>	<i>amāverāmus, we had loved.</i>
<i>amāverās, you had loved.</i>	<i>amāverātis, you had loved.</i>
<i>amāverat, he had loved.</i>	<i>amāverant, they had loved.</i>

FUTURE PERFECT.

<i>amāverō, I shall have loved.</i>	<i>amāverimus, we shall have loved.</i>
<i>amāveris, you will have loved.</i>	<i>amāveritis, you will have loved.</i>
<i>amāverit, he will have loved.</i>	<i>amāverint, they will have loved.</i>

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.*		PERFECT.	
Singular.	Plural.	Singular.	Plural.
<i>amem,</i>	<i>amēmus,</i>	<i>amāverim,</i>	<i>amāverimus,</i>
<i>amēs,</i>	<i>amētis,</i>	<i>amāveris,</i>	<i>amāveritis,</i>
<i>amet.</i>	<i>ament.</i>	<i>amāverit.</i>	<i>amāverint.</i>
IMPERFECT.		PLUPERFECT.	
<i>amārem,</i>	<i>amārēmus,</i>	<i>amāvissē,</i>	<i>amāvissēmus,</i>
<i>amārēs,</i>	<i>amārētis,</i>	<i>amāvissēs,</i>	<i>amāvissētis,</i>
<i>amāret.</i>	<i>amārent.</i>	<i>amāvisset.</i>	<i>amāvissent.</i>

Imperative.

Singular.	Plural.
<i>Present, amā, love thou.</i>	<i>amāte, love ye.</i>
<i>Future, amātō, thou shalt love.</i>	<i>amātōte, ye shall love.</i>
<i>amātō, he shall love.</i>	<i>amantō, they shall love.</i>

Infinitive.

<i>Pres., amāre, to love.</i>	<i>Perf., amāvisse, to have loved.</i>
<i>Fut., amātūrus (-a, -um) esse, to be about to love.</i>	

Participle.

<i>Pres., amāns, -antis, loving.</i>	<i>Fut., amātūrus, -a, -um, about to love.</i>
--------------------------------------	--

Gerund.

<i>Gen., amandī, of loving.</i>	<i>Acc., amandum, loving.</i>
<i>Dat., amandō, for loving.</i>	<i>Abl., amandō, by loving.</i>

Supine.

<i>Acc., amātum, to love.</i>	<i>Abl., amātū, to love, be loved.</i>
-------------------------------	--

* See foot-note, page 31.

FIRST CONJUGATION.

42. PASSIVE VOICE.

Amor, *I am loved.*

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

Pres. Ind.
amor.*Pres. Inf.*
amārī.*Perf. Ind.*
amātus sum.*Indicative Mood.*

PRESENT TENSE.

*I am loved.**Singular.*
amor,
amāris or amāre,
amātur.*Plural.*
amāmur,
amāminī,
amantur.

IMPERFECT.

*I was loved.*amābar,
amābaris or amābare,
amābātur.amābāmur,
amābāminī,
amābantur.

FUTURE.

*I shall or will be loved.*amābor,
amāberis, amābere,
amābitur.amābimur,
amābiminī,
amābuntur.

PERFECT.

*I have been or was loved.*amātus (-a, -um) sum,*
amātus es,
amātus est.amātī (-ae, -a) sumus,
amātī estis,
amātī sunt.

PLUPERFECT.

*I had been loved.*amātus eram,*
amātus erās,
amātus erat.amātī erāmus,
amātī erātis,
amātī erant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

*I shall or will have been loved.*amātus erō,*
amātus eris,
amātus erit.amātī erimus,
amātī eritis,
amātī erunt.

* *Fuī, fuistī*, etc., are sometimes used for *sum, es*, etc.; thus *amātus fuī* for *amātus sum*. So *fueram, fuerās*, etc., for *eram, erās*, etc.; also *fuerō, fueris*, etc., for *erō, eris*, etc.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

amē,
amēris or amēre,
amētur.

amēmur,
amēminī,
amentur.

IMPERFECT.

amārer,
amārēris or amārēre,
amārētur.

amārēmur,
amārēminī,
amārentur.

PERFECT.

amātus sim,*
amātus sis,
amātus sit.

amātī sīmus,
amātī sītis,
amātī sint.

PLUPERFECT.

amātus essem,*
amātus essēs,
amātus esset.

amātī essēmus,
amātī essētis,
amātī essent.

Imperative.

PRES., amāre, be thou loved.

amāminī, be ye loved.

FUT., amātor, thou shalt be loved.

amātor, he shall be loved.

amantor, they shall be loved.

Infinitive.

PRES., amārī, to be loved.

PERF., amātus (-a, -um) esse, to
have been loved.

FUT., amātum irī, to be about to be
loved.

Participle.

PERF., † amātus, -a, -um, having been
loved.

GER., † amandus, -a, -um, to be loved,
deserving to be loved.

FIRST CONJUGATION.

43. Learn the present, imperfect and future indicative, and the present imperative and infinitive, active and passive, of *amō*.

* *Fuerim, fueris*, etc., are sometimes used for *sim, sis*, etc. So also *fuissem, fuissēs*, etc., for *essem, essēs*, etc.

† The Latin has no present passive nor perfect active participle.

‡ GER. = Gerundive.

VOCABULARY. 10.

Amō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.....	love.
Arō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.....	plough.
Dō, dāre, dēdī, dātum, tr.....	give.
Dum, adv.	while, as long as, until.
Ergota, -æ, F.....	ergot.
Euōnymus, -ī, M.	burning bush.
Fīdus, -a, -um, adj.....	faithful, trusty.
Glycyrrhiza, -æ, F.....	liquorice.
Hæmatoxylon, -ī, N.....	logwood.
Krameria, -æ, F.....	krameria.
Lassus, -a, -um, adj.	tired, weary.
Laudō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.....	praise.
Leptandra, -æ, F.....	leptandra.
Morbus, -ī	disease.
Nūllus, -a, -um, adj.....	no, none, not any.
Piger, pigra, pigrum, adj.....	lazy.
Portō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.....	carry.
Quassia, -æ, F.....	quassia.
Recitō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.....	read aloud, recite.
Recrēō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.....	refresh.
Sānō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.....	heal, cure.
Somnus, -ī, M.....	sleep.
Taraxacum, -ī, N.....	dandelion.
Vigilō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.....	watch.

EXERCISE. 19.

1. Sānō, sānābam, sānābō, sānābor, sānābar, sānor. 2. Sānās, sānāris, sānat, sānātur, sānātis, sānāminī, sānantur. 3. Sānābor, sānābō, sānābis, sānāberis, sānābitis, sānābiminī, sānābuntur. 4. Sānābat, sānābāris, sānābātur, sānābāmur, sānābāminī, sānābant. 5. Sānāre, sānārī, sānāvisse, sānātum esse. 6. Sānā, sānāre, sānāte, sānāminī.

7. Medicī morbōs multōs medicīnīs sānant. 8. Puer æger taraxacī extrāctō sānābātur. 9. Nūllus puer extrācta quassiæ et leptandræ amat. 10. Agricola lassus pōculīs māgnīs cerevisiæ recreābātur. 11. Maltī extrāctum fluidum ab agricolā nōn amātur. 12. Quis hæmatoxylī extrāctum portābit? 13. Hæmatoxylī extrāctum, et extrācta euōnymī et ergotæ ā servō medicī portābuntur. 14. Glycyrrhizæ extrāctum ā puerīs laudābātur et amābātur. 15. Estne kramerizæ extrāctum bonum medicāmentum? 16. Ā medicō perītō laudābātur. 17. Puer æger agricolæ euōnymī extrāctō sānābātur. 18. Servus fīdus vigilā-

bat dum somnus grātus dominum dēfessum recreābat. 19. Dominus noster nūllō somnō recreābitur. 20. Nōnne nautæ claudī filius leptandræ et taraxacī extrācta amat? 21. Extrācta herbārum amārārum ā puerīs nunquam amābuntur.

EXERCISE. 20.

1. He cures; he is cured; they cure; they are cured. 2. He will praise; he will be praised; they will praise; you will be praised. 3. They loved; they were being loved. 4. We shall heal; you will be healed. 5. You will carry; they will not be carried. 6. To be cured; to have been cured; cure thou; be ye cured.

7. The wearied farmer will be refreshed by a cup of cold water. 8. The faithful servant will bring water for the weary master. 9. Extracts of leptandra and dandelion will not cure the sick pupil. 10. Will the syrup of squills refresh a lazy scholar? 11. The master will give syrup of ipecac to the bad boy, but extract of liquorice to the good little girl! 12. The lazy pupils will be refreshed by the bitter extracts of quassia and euonymus. 13. The extract of logwood was carried by the faithful servant.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Ubi est medicus perītus? 2. Nōnne est in officinā? 3. Quis æger est? 4. Quod remedium ægrōtō dās? 5. Nōnne extrāctum taraxacī puerum sãnābit? 6. Quot quinīnæ pilulās ægrōtus capit? 7. Quot grāna cinchōnæ generō medicus dābat? 8. Num quīnque grāna ægrum sãnābunt? 9. Num puellæ miseræ extrāctum quassiæ medicus dābat? 10. Amatne puella medicāmentum amārūm?

CHAPTER VIII.

FIRST CONJUGATION.—(Continued.)

44. Learn the perfect, pluperfect and future perfect indicative, and perfect infinitive, active and passive, of *amō*.

45. The compound tenses are formed by combining forms of the verb *sum* with the perfect passive participle. The participle agrees in gender and number with the subject: *puella*

sānāta est, the girl has been healed; *puerī, sānātī sunt*, the boys have been healed.

46. The equivalents for the possessive pronouns are sometimes omitted in Latin, but never when their absence would cause confusion.

EXERCISE. 21.

1. *Sānāvī, sānāveram, sānāverō, sānātus sum, sānātus eram, sānātus erō.* 2. *Sānāvistī, sānātus est, sānāvimus, sānātī estis, sānāvērunt.* 3. *Amāverō, amātus eris, amāverit, amātī erimus, amāverint.* 4. *Sānāveram, sānātus erās, sānāverat, sānātī erāmus, sānāverant.* 5. *Amātōte, amātō, amantō, sānātum esse, sānātum irī, sanārī.*

6. *Ager arātus erit, agricola agrum arāverat, ager ab agricolā arātus est.* 7. *Carolus, medicī puer malus, vīnum amābat.* 8. *Vīna multa medicāmentārīō in officīnā erant,—antimoniī vīnum, colchicī vīnum, ipecacuānhæ vīnum, opiī vīnum, rhēi vīnum, arōmaticum vīnum.* 9. *Carolus vīna pōtāvit, et āger fuit.* 10. *Medicus doctus vocātus est, et puerō dedit multa medicāmenta amāra.* 11. *Nūllum vīnum ā Carolō nunc amātur: vīnum nōn gustābit.** 12. *Archagathus Græcus erat prīmus chīrūrgus Rōmæ (at Rome).* 13. *Lanius ā Rōmānīs appellātus est, quia multa membra secābat.* 14. *Dīscipulus piger in scholā amābat nōn pēnsū recitāre, sed gummī masticāre.* 15. *Hōra sexta fuit, et magister sevērus puerōs dēfessōs pēnsō dūrō † liberāvit.* 16. *Chīrūrgus perītus puerī miserī oculōs tenerōs ferrō acūtō sānābit.*

EXERCISE. 22.

1. He will have ploughed; he has been cured; he had been called; he has recited. 2. He has been set free; he will have changed; they had been liberated. 3. The gum had been chewed; the pills had been swallowed. 4. The surgeon will have been praised by the physician. 5. The broken limb will have been amputated by the Greek surgeon. 6. The Greek surgeon was loved by the Roman. 7. The bad servant was drinking the wine, while his master was reading aloud. 8.

* Consult the vocabularies at the end for words not given in the preceding pages. Read the note at the head of the English-Latin vocabulary.

† Abl., *from*.

What wine did he drink? 9. Did he drink aromatic wine? 10. No; he drank the wines of rhubarb and ipecac. 11. The master changed the medicine, and gave a drachm of antimony and some * syrup of squills and garlic. 12. The poor servant does not like wine now. 13. Swallow the quinine pills, my boy, and I will give you (tibi) an ounce of liquorice. 14. While the weary farmer was ploughing the field, the lazy servant was drinking wine.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Ubi est Germānicus medicus? 2. Quod extrāctum in officīnā parat? 3. Quot mīstūrās herī parābat? 4. Gustāvitne mīstūrās? 5. Quis amat extrācta gentiānæ et quassiæ gustāre? 6. Nōnne medicus quinīnæ et aconītī pilulās dēvorāre amat? 7. Num puella pulchra gummī masticat? 8. Estne gummī Arabicum an tōlutānum?

CHAPTER IX.

THIRD DECLENSION.

47. To decline a noun of the third declension, it is necessary to know both the nominative and the genitive.

The form of the nominative varies greatly.

48. (1) MUTE STEMS.

Sulphās, <i>m.</i> ,	calx, <i>m. and f.</i> ,	lēx, <i>f.</i> ,	adeps, <i>m. and f.</i> ,	enema, <i>n.</i> ,
Sulphate,	lime,	law,	fat,	injection,
Stem, sulphāt.	st., calc.	st., lēg.	st., adip.	st., enemat.

Singular.

N. V., sulphās, †	calx, †	lēx, †	adeps,	enema. §
G., sulphātis,	calcis,	lēgis,	adipis,	enematis.
D., sulphātī,	calcī,	lēgī,	adipī,	enematī.
Ac., sulphātem,	calcem,	lēgem,	adipem,	enema.
Ab., sulphāte,	calce,	lēge,	adipe,	enemate.

* Paululum ("a little"), with genitive.

† *T* is dropped before the nominative ending *s*.

‡ *C* and *g* of the stem unite with the nominative ending *s* to form *x*.

§ *T* of the stem is dropped in the nominative of enema.

Plural.

N. V., sulphātēs,	lēgēs,	adipēs,	enemata.
G., sulphātum,	lēgum,	adipum,	enematum.
D., sulphātibus,	lēgibus,	adipibus,	enematibus.
Ac., sulphātēs,	lēgēs,	adipēs,	enemata.
Ab., sulphātibus,	lēgibus,	adipibus,	enematibus.

(2) TERMINATIONS.

*Masculine and Feminine.**Neuter.*

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.	SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
N. V., —, (s)*	ēs	—	a (ia)†
G., is	um (ium)†	is	um (ium)†
D., ī	ibus	ī	ibus
Ac., em (im)	ēs (īs)	—	a (ia)†
Ab., e (ī)	ibus	e (ī)	ibus

49. Consonant stems may usually be found by dropping the termination of the genitive singular.

Decline *sināpis*, *cortex*, *nux*, *cataplasma*. Decline together *cortex asper*, *nux amāra*, *caput glabrum*.

VOCABULARY. II.

Acerbus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>sour.</i>
Acētās, -ātis, M.	<i>acetate.</i>
Adeps, adipis, M. and F.	<i>fat, lard.</i>
Alcoholicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>alcoholic.</i>
Applicō, ī, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>apply, attach.</i>
Berberis, -idis, F.	<i>barberry tree.</i>
Calx, -cis, F.	<i>lime.</i>
Cantharis, -idis, F.	<i>cantharis, Spanish fly.</i>
Caput, -itis, N.	<i>head.</i>
Carbōnās, -ātis, M.	<i>carbonate.</i>
Cataplasma, -atis, N.	<i>poultice.</i>
Comes, -itis, M. and F.	<i>companion, comrade.</i>
Cortex, -icis, M.	<i>bark, rind, cork.</i>
Crās, adv.	<i>to-morrow.</i>
Emplastrum, -ī.	<i>plaster.</i>
Enema, -atis, N.	<i>injection.</i>
Excitō, ī, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>excite, call forth, raise up.</i>
Glaber, glabra, glabrum, adj.	<i>smooth, bare, bald.</i>

* Mute stems add *s* to form the nominative of masculine and feminine words. Other nouns form the nominative without adding *s*.

† The terminations *im, ium, īs, ia* belong to nouns whose stems end in *i*.

Hodiē, adv.	<i>to-day.</i>
Lapis, -idis, M.	<i>stone.</i>
Levō, 1, -āvī, -ātum.	<i>lighten, relieve.</i>
Lēx, lēgis, F.	<i>law.</i>
Lingua, -æ, F.	<i>tongue, language.</i>
Līnum, -ī, N.	<i>linen, flax, linseed.</i>
Mācerō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>macerate, sleep, soften in liquor.</i>
Miles, -itis, M.	<i>soldier.</i>
Pōtō, 1, -āvī, -ātum or pōtum, tr.	<i>drink.</i>
Pulverō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>pulverize, reduce to powder.</i>
Pūstula, -æ, F.	<i>blister.</i>
Sī placet	<i>if it be agreeable ("if you please").</i>
Sināpis, -is, F.	<i>mustard.</i>
Socius, -ī, M.	<i>partner, associate.</i>
Sōda, -æ, F.	<i>soda.</i>
Vēndit	<i>(he, she, it) sells.</i>
Vēndunt	<i>they sell.</i>
Virgula, -æ, F.	<i>whip, switch.</i>

EXERCISE. 23.

Medicamentārīi socius milītī claudō linī cataplasma vēndit. 2. Medicus vēsicātōrium māgnam in capite glabrō milītis cantharidis chartā excitāverat. 3. Caput milītis miserī cataplasmatibus linī et ulmī levābātur. 4. In officīnā medicī trēs chartæ medicatæ sunt,—cantharidis charta, potassiī nitrātis charta, sināpis charta. 5. Vēsicātōria dua in membrīs milītis ægrī duābus chartīs medicātīs excitābantur. 6. Adeps carbōnate potassiī medicātus milītī ā medicō perītō parātus erat. 7. Quot acētātēs ā servō medicī parātī erant? 8. Servus in officīnā plumbī acētātem, potassiī acētātem pūrum et impūrum, ammōniī acētātem, zincī acētātem parāverat. 9. Miles fortis corticem Peruviānum pulverābit et comitī ægrō dābit. 10. Cortex Peruviānus milītī ægrō ā comite dātus est. 11. Comes miser milītis fortis cinchōnīnæ pilulis sānātus est. 12. Cantharidis cērātum ā medicō parātum, et puerī ægrī capitī applicātum erat. 13. Sināpis emplastrum pūstulam māgnam excitāvit. 14. Servus piger dominī vīnum acerbū crās nōn pōtābit. 15. Cērāta, et emplastra, et cataplasmata nōn grāta sunt.

EXERCISE. 24.

1. Boy, is the doctor in his office? 2. No; but here (hūc) he comes. 3. Doctor, have you prepared the poultices and plasters?

4. Prepare, if you please, a mustard poultice for the lame soldier, and a flaxseed poultice for his faithful comrade. 5. Will the mustard poultice raise a blister? 6. Will the Spanish-fly plaster raise a blister on the sick soldier's bald head? 7. Yes. 8. It will almost (*ferē*) raise a blister on a stone. 9. Boy, where are the acetates* of lead, zinc,* potash,* and ammonia*? 10. They were in the office yesterday. 11. Did you give the carbonate of soda and the sulphate of magnesia to the farmer's son? 12. Charles, have you pulverized the drugs and tasted the bitter mixture? 13. Yes, and it almost raised a blister on my tongue.

Questions to be answered in Latin.

1. Quid in officinā hodiē parāvistī, Carole? 2. Dedistīne sināpis emplastrum mīlitī? 3. Quis glucōsum saccharō mīscet? 4. Num medicāmentārius aquam vīnō mīscet? 5. Quid mīlitem āgrum levābit? 6. Applicābōne brāchiō claudō mīlitis ulmī cataplasma? 7. Quid pigrō discipulō applicābō? 8. Applicābōne virgulam?

VOCABULARY. 12.

Abacus, -ī, M.	<i>shelf, counter, table, bench.</i>
Catharticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>cathartic.</i>
Colocynthis, -idis, F.	<i>colocynthis, bitter apple.</i>
Decem, num. adj., indecl.	<i>ten.</i>
Digitālis, -is, F.	<i>digitalis, fox-glove.</i>
Diligenter, adv.	<i>diligently, carefully.</i>
Dūrus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>hardy, tough, rugged.</i>
Hydrastis, -is, F.	<i>hydrastis, golden seal.</i>
Indoctus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>unlearned, ignorant.</i>
Īris, -idis, F.	<i>iris.</i>
Jōannēs, -is, M.	<i>John.</i>
Juglāns, -andis, F.	<i>butternut.</i>
Labōrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr.	<i>labor, work.</i>
Lētifer, lētifera, lētiferum, adj.	<i>deadly, death-bearing.</i>
Necō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>kill,</i>
Nux, nucis, F.	<i>nut.</i>
Nux vomica, nucis vomicæ, F.	<i>nux vomica.</i>
Octāvus, -a, -um, num. adj.	<i>eighth.</i>

* Technical words and names of drugs in which the English form closely resembles the Latin are to be found in the English-Latin vocabulary.

Parātus, -a, -um, ꝑ art. adj.	ready, prepared.
Pars, partis, F.	part.
Penitus, adv.	internally, thoroughly.
Percōlō, ꝑ, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	strain.
Physostigma, -atis, N.	physostigma (Calabar bean).
Rādix, -icis, F.	root.
Statim, adv.	immediately, at once.
Trāctō, ꝑ, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	handle.

EXERCISE. 25.

1. Medicāmentārius et socius in officinā medicāmenta inspectant. 2. Carolus et Jōannēs hodiē appellābuntur. 3. Carole, ubi est colocynthidis extrāctum compositum et alcoholicum berberidis extrāctum? 4. Nōne sunt in abacō? Colocynthidem herī mācerāvī, et extrāctum parāvī. 5. Ubi sunt pilulæ digitalis, juglandis, īridis? Nōne parātæ sunt? 6. Puer piger nōn amat labōrāre, sed crās diligenter labōrābit. 7. Rādīcis corticem mācerābit et colocynthidem pulverābit, alcoholicum berberidis extrāctum et fluidum hydrastis extrāctum percōlābit. 8. Jōannē, quot physostigmatis grāna agrōtō dābō? 9. Quot grāna! lētiferum venēnum est! Octāva pars ūnīus grānī satis est. Lētifera venēna cum (with) māgnā cūrā trāctā. 10. Parāvistīne abstrāctum, extrāctum, fluidum extrāctum, tīnc-tūram nucis vomicæ? 11. Socius nucis vomicæ pilulās parābat. 12. Nucis vomicæ tīnc-tūra medicī ā filiō mācerāta, et percōlāta, et parāta est.

EXERCISE. 26.

1. The extract of physostigma is a deadly poison, Charles; handle (it) with great care. 2. Give the patient the eighth part of a grain. 3. The unlearned physician gave the patient five grains of the extract of digitalis. 4. The poor fellow (miser) was almost killed by the poison. 5. A skillful physician was immediately called. 6. The skillful physician relieved the sick man by means of an emetic. 7. How many grains of the extract of walnut shall I give? 8. Give a strong man fifteen * grains, and a small boy three. 9. The iris pills are on the counter ready for the boy. 10. Pulverize the dry roots of colchicum and steep in four cups of pure water, and strain the extract carefully.

* See numerals, 187.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Nōnne medicus ægrōtō pilulās īridis dābat? 2. Ubi est nucis vomicæ extrāctum? 3. Nōnne in abacō altō est? 4. Quis colocynthidis extrāctum compositum percōlāvit? 5. Nōnne ā servō medicāmentārīi percōlātum est? 6. Num puer piger rādīcēs īridis pulverābat? 7. Pōtābatne puer digitālis tincturam? 8. Nōnne statim æger fuit? 9. Quis puerum levāvit? 10. Dābatne miserō vomitōrium? 11. Num venēnum crās pōtābit?

CHAPTER X.

SECOND CONJUGATION.—ē VERBS.

50. Compare with the First Conjugation and observe the following points:

First—The present, imperfect and future indicative, active and passive, are like the same tenses of the First Conjugation, except for the change of the stem vowel *ā* to *ē*, and the retention of *e* before *-ō* in the first person singular of the present.

Second—The perfect, pluperfect, and future perfect indicative have the same endings in both conjugations.

Third—In the subjunctive the present adds *ā* to the stem *monē-* before the endings *m, s, t*, etc.; and the imperfect is like the imperfect of the First Conjugation except for the change of the stem vowel *ā* to *ē*. The perfect and pluperfect subjunctive have the same ending in both conjugations.

Fourth—The remaining parts of the verb are formed from their various stems as in the First Conjugation except for the change of *ā* to *ē*.

51. ACTIVE VOICE.

Moneō, *I advise.*

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

Pres. Ind.
moneō,

Pres. Inf.
monēre,

Perf. Ind.
monuī,

Supine.
monitum.

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

I advise.

<i>Singular.</i>		<i>Plural.</i>
monēō,		monēmus,
monēs,		monētis,
monet.		monent.

IMPERFECT.

I was advising, or I advised.

<i>Singular.</i>		<i>Plural.</i>
monēbam,		monēbāmus,
monēbās,		monēbātis,
monēbat.		monēbant.

FUTURE.

I shall or will advise.

<i>Singular.</i>		<i>Plural.</i>
monēbō,		monēbimus,
monēbis,		monēbitis,
monēbit.		monēbunt.

PERFECT.

I have advised, or I advised.

<i>Singular.</i>		<i>Plural.</i>
monuī,		monuimus,
monuistī,		monuistis,
monuit.		monuerunt, or ēre.

PLUPERFECT.

I had advised.

<i>Singular.</i>		<i>Plural.</i>
monueram,		monuerāmus,
monuerās,		monuerātis,
monuerat.		monuerant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

I shall or will have advised.

<i>Singular.</i>		<i>Plural.</i>
monuerō,		monuerimus,
monueris,		monueritis,
monuerit.		monuerint.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

<i>Singular.</i>		<i>Plural.</i>
moneam,		moneāmus,
moneās,		moneātis,
moneat.		moneant.

IMPERFECT.

monērem,
monērēs,
monēret.

monērēmus,
monērētis,
monērent.

PERFECT.

monucriam,
monucriis,
monucriit.

monucriamus,
monucriitis,
monucriint.

PLUPERFECT.

monuissēam,
monuissēs,
monuisset.

monuissēmus,
monuissētis,
monuissent.

Imperative.

PRES. monē, *advise thou;*

monēte, *advise ye.*

FUT. monētō, *thou shalt advise,*
monētō, *he shall advise.*

monētōte, *ye shall advise.*
monentō, *they shall advise.*

Infinitive.

PRES. monēreto advise.

PERF. monuisseto have advised.

FUT. monitūrus (-a, -um) esseto be about to advise.

Participle.

PRES. monēns, -entisadvising.

FUT. monitūrus, -a, -umabout to advise.

Gerund.

GEN. monendīof advising.

DAT. monendōfor advising.

ACC. monendumadvising

ABL. monendōby advising.

Supine.

ACC. monitumto advise.

ABL. monitūto advise, be advised.

52. PASSIVE VOICE.

Moneor, *I am advised.*

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

Pres. Ind.
moneor,

Pres. Inf.
monērī,

Perf. Ind.
monitus sum.

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

I am advised.

<i>Singular.</i>		<i>Plural.</i>
moncor,	|	monēmur,
monēris, or monēre,	|	monēminī,
monētur.	|	monentur.

IMPERFECT.

I was advised.

monēbar,	|	monēbāmur,
monēbāris, or monēbāre,	|	monēbāminī,
monēbātur.	|	monēbantur.

FUTURE.

I shall or will be advised.

monēbor,	|	monēbimur,
monēberis, or monēbere,	|	monēbiminī,
monēbitur.	|	monēbuntur.

PERFECT.

I have been or was advised.

monitus sum,	|	monitī sumus,
monitus es,	|	monitī estis,
monitus est.	|	monitī sunt.

PLUPERFECT.

I had been advised.

monitus eram,	|	monitī erāmus,
monitus erās,	|	monitī erātis,
monitus erat.	|	monitī erant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

I shall or will have been advised.

monitus erō,	|	monitī erimus,
monitus eris,	|	monitī eritis,
monitus erit.	|	monitī erunt.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

<i>Singular.</i>		<i>Plural.</i>
moncar,	|	moneāmur,
moneāris, or moneāre,	|	moneāminī,
moneātur.	|	moneantur.

IMPERFECT.

monērer,	|	monērēmur,
monērēris, or monērēre,	|	monērēminī,
monērētur.	|	monērentur.

PERFECT.

monitus *sim*,
monitus *sīs*,
monitus *sit*.

monitī *simus*,
monitī *sītis*,
monitī *sint*.

PLUPERFECT.

monitus *essem*,
monitus *essēs*,
monitus *esset*,

monitī *essēmus*,
monitī *essētis*,
monitī *essent*.

Imperative.

PRES. monēre, *be thou advised;*

monēminī, *be ye advised.*

FUT. monētor, *thou shalt be advised;*

monētor, *he shall be advised.*

monentor, *they shall be advised.*

Infinitive.

PRES. monēri *to be advised.*

PERF. monitus (-a, -um) esse *to have been advised.*

FUT. monitum iri *to be about to be advised.*

Participle.

PERF. monitus, -a, -um *advised.*

GER. monendus, -a, -um *to be advised, deserving to be advised.*

CHAPTER XI.

SECOND CONJUGATION.—(Continued.)

53. Learn the present, imperfect and future indicative, and present imperative and infinitive, active and passive, of *moncō*.

VOCABULARY. 13.

Augeō, 2, -auxī, -auctum, tr. *increase.*

Deleō, 2, dēlēvī, dēlētum, tr. *destroy.*

Doceō, 2, -uī, doctum, tr. *teach.*

Exerceō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr. *exercise, train.*

Habeō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr. *have, hold.*

Moneō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr. *advise.*

Teneō, 2, -uī, -tentum, tr. *hold, keep.*

EXERCISE. 27.

1. Monēs, monēris, monet, monēmur, monētis, monentur. 2. Habent, habēbant, habētis, habēbitis. 3. Exercēris, exercēminī,

exercerentur. 4. Exercēbātur, exercēbitur, exercēbiminī, exercēberis, exercēbuntur. 5. Dēlēbis, dēlēbitur, dēlēbuntur, dēlēris, dēlētur. 6. Monēre, monērī, monē, monēte, monēminī. 7. Nōnne tenēbit, exercēbatne, habēbōne? 8. Dēlēbitur, exercēbuntur, monēbantur, habentur.

1. You are advising, you will advise, you were advised. 2. Advise thou, be thou advised, exercise ye, be ye exercised. 3. We are held, they hold, they were holding, you will be held. 4. They will destroy, they were destroying, I shall be destroyed, you will be destroyed. 5. Destroy thou, destroy ye, be ye destroyed, be thou destroyed. 6. Will he not be destroyed? will he advise? will you hold? 7. I was teaching, I was taught, you were teaching, you were being taught. 8. Increase thou, be ye increased, to increase, to be increased.

54. *Double Questions.*—Double questions are introduced by the following particles:

utrum.....an.
-ne.....an.
—.....an.

Utrum bonum est an malum?
Bonumne est an malum?
Bonum est an malum? } Is it good or bad?

If the second part is negative, *annōn* is used: *Estne medicus doctus annōn?* Is the physician learned or not?

VOCABULARY. 14.

Aqua fortis, aquæ fortis, F.nitric acid.
Bismuthum, -ī, N.bismuth.
Dēbeō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr.owe, ought.
Etiam, conj. and adv.also, even.
Expressus, -a, -um, part. adj.expressed.
Febrifuga, -æ, F.febrifuge.
Hydrargyrum, -ī, N.mercury.
Macis, -idis, F.mace.
Maneō, 2, mānsī, mānsū, intr.remain, stay.
Memoria, -æ, F.memory.
Memoriā tenēreremember.
Misceō, 2, -uī, mīstum, mīxtum, tr.mix, mingle.
Mulceō, 2, mulsī, mulsum, tr.soothe, allay.
Multus, -a, -um, adj.much, plu. many.
Myristica, -æ, F.nutmeg.

Nitrās, -ātis, M.	<i>nitrate.</i>
Nitricus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>nitric.</i>
Nitrum, -ī, N.	<i>nitre.</i>
Nōmen, -inis, N.	<i>name.</i>
Numerō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>number.</i>
Paucī, -æ, -a, adj.	<i>few.</i>
Rogō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>ask, ask for, question.</i>
Salicīnum, ī, N.	<i>salicin.</i>
Salix, -icis, F.	<i>willow.</i>
Sī, conj.	<i>if.</i>
Signō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>mark, stamp, seal.</i>
Studium, -ī, N.	<i>study.</i>
Tot, num. adj., indecl.,	<i>so many.</i>
Vidētur	<i>(he, she, it) seems.</i>

EXERCISE. 28.

1. Utrum in medicamentāriī officīna erās herī an domī manēbas? 2. In officīnā medicamentāriī eram et multa vidēbam. 3. Habēbatne nitrum et nitrātēs multōs? 4. Numerum nitrātum nōn memoriā teneō, quia nōn numerābam. 5. Videbāsne nitrātem potassiī, et plumbī nitrātem, et hydrargyrī nitrātem, et bismuthī nitrātem, et —? 6. Satis, satis; tot nitrātēs nunquam vidēbam in ūllā officīnā. 7. Memoriam studiō dēbēs exercēre. 8. Medicusne myristicæ oleum expressum et macidis oleum et flōrēs habēbat? 9. Febrifuga, salicīnum, ex salicis cortice parātur. 10. Sī memoriam studiō augēbis, nōmina medicamentōrum memoriā tenēbis. 11. Doctus medicamentārius hydrargyrī nitrātem nōmine sīgnābat.

EXERCISE. 29.

1. Will a skillful druggist mix the nitrate of potassium and the nitrate of lead? 2. The oils of nutmeg and mace are on the counter. 3. If you ask* for oil of mace the inexperienced druggist will often give (you) oil of nutmeg. 4. If you ask for nitre, he will give a nitrate. 5. He has never trained his memory by study. 6. He does not seem to remember the names of his drugs. 7. Chloral, chloride, chlorine and chlorate are badly (male) mixed in his memory. 8. He stays in the store, but he will never be a druggist. 9. Doctor, prepare, if you please, a

* The future tense must be used.

few ounces of the extract of colocynthis. 10. Will he prepare the extract? No; he sells drugs; but he is no druggist.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Estne nitrum an nitrās in phialā? 2. Dēlēbitne aqua fortis phialam? 3. Nōnne aqua fortis digitōs puerī pigrī mordēbit? 4. Quid dolōrem mulcēbit? 5. Habetne puer chlōroformum in phialā parvā? 6. Utrum habēs linīmentum camphorae an belladonnæ? 7. Suntne chlōrātēs etiam in abacō? 8. Masticābatne puer piger tabācum? 9. Quid puella pulchra masticābat? 10. Num medicāmentārius puellis gummī vēndit?

CHAPTER XII.

SECOND CONJUGATION.—(Continued.)

55. Learn the perfect, pluperfect, and future perfect indicative, and perfect infinitive, active and passive, of *moveō*.

56. *Rule of Syntax*.—Separation is expressed by the ablative.

(a) Verbs meaning set free, deprive, or want generally take the ablative alone: *Vir aeger medicīnā caret*, the sick man wants medicine; *Puer cibō privātus est*, the boy has been deprived of food; *Nōs cūrā liberābit*, he will free us from care.

(b) Verbs compounded with the prepositions *ā*, *ab*, *dē*, *ē*, *ex*, generally take the ablative with those prepositions to state the *place whence*: *Ab urbe abibat*, he went from the city; *Dē prōvinciā dēcessit*, he withdrew from the province.

VOCABULARY. 15.

Ā (before consonants)	} prep. w. abl. . . . away from, by.
Ab (before vowels)	
Arceō, 2, -uī, -tum, tr.	<i>keep off.</i>
Bitartrās, -ātis, M.	<i>bitartrate.</i>
Careō, 2, -uī, -itum, intr.	<i>want, lack</i>
Cascarilla, æ, F.	<i>cascarilla.</i>
Cibus, -ī, M.	<i>food.</i>
Cūr, adv.	<i>why.</i>
Meus, -a, -um, poss. pron.	<i>my, mine.</i>
Moveō, 2, mōvī, mōtum, tr.	<i>move.</i>
Nunquam, adv.	<i>never.</i>
Præbeō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr.	<i>furnish, offer, hold forth.</i>

Prīvō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>deprive.</i>
Pyrophōsphās, -ātis, M.	<i>pyrophosphate.</i>
Rumex, -icis, M. and F.	<i>yellow dock.</i>
Sulphuricus, -a, -um	<i>sulphuric.</i>
Suus, -a, -um, poss. pron.	<i>his, her, its, their.</i>
Tartrās, -ātis, M.	<i>tartrate.</i>
Tonicum, -ī, N.	<i>a tonic.</i>
Tonicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>tonic.</i>
Tuus, -a, -um, poss. pron.	<i>your, thy.</i>
Ūncia, æ, F.	<i>ounce.</i>

EXERCISE. 30.

1. Monuī, monueram, monuerō, monuimus, monuerāmus, monuerimus. 2. Monuistī, monuistis, monuerās, monuerātis, monueris, monueritis. 3. Monuērunt, monuēre, monuerint, monuerant. 4. Monitus est, monitī estis, monitī erātis, monitī eritis. 5. Monuī, monitus es, monuit, monitī sumus, monuistis, monitī erant. 6. Monuisse, monitus esse, monēre, monērī.

7. Quinīna malāriam ā virō ægrō arcuit. 8. Vir æger tonicō caruerat. 9. Cibō et aquā prīvātus erat. 10. Cūr medicus nōn ægrō ferrī phōsphātis pilulās præbuerat? 11. Tonica medicāmenta multa medicō sunt. 12. Miser vir ægrōtus acidō nitricō, acidō sulphuricō, argentī nitrāte, bismuthī subnitrāte, cascarillā, cinchōnā, gentiānā, piperīnā, quassiā, quinīnā, salicīnō et aliīs tonicīs multīs ā malō medicō prīvātus est. 13. Agricola filiō ægrō rumicis extrāctum fluidum præbuit. 14. Citrās ammōniī et bismuthī ab abacō mōtus erat. 15. Mī puer, ægrō virō quassiæ fluidī extrāctī pōculum parvum præbē. 16. Utrum puer potassiī bitartrātem an bismuthī subnitrātem ā locō mōverat?

EXERCISE. 31.

1. I was moved, I had moved, I shall have been moved. 2. You had moved, we had been moved, you will have been advised. 3. You had been offered, he had offered, they will have offered. 4. I had lacked food and medicine. 5. The sick man had wanted a cascarilla tonic. 6. The cream of tartar had been moved from * its place. 7. The druggist had moved the tartrate of bismuth from the counter. 8. The patient had been deprived of food and medicine, and wanted water. 9. Quassia

is a good tonic, and will keep off malaria. 10. My good friend, how many prescriptions have you? 11. Prepare three, if you please, for my sick friend, the surgeon. 12. What is the first prescription? 13. "Take (recipe) an ounce of sulphate of magnesia, ten drops of diluted sulphuric acid, a drachm of the syrup of rose and an ounce of the fluid extract of peppermint. Mix." 14. The second is: "Take an ounce of the fluid extract of quassia and a drachm of the tincture of gentian. Mix." 15. What is the third? "Take twenty ounces of the compound extract of sarsaparilla and a scruple of the iodide of potassium."

57. PRÆSCRĪPTUM.

R.¹ Potassi Brōmidī grāna vīginti;
 Chlōral Hydrātis scrūpulum;
 Morphīnae Hydrochlōrātis .quīntam partem grānī;
 Aquae Camphorae quantum sufficit ad ² sēsqui-
 ūnciam.

¹ R for Recipe, *Take*.

² Ad, *for*; that is, *to make*.

CHAPTER XIII.

THIRD DECLENSION.—(Continued.)

58. LIQUID STEMS.

Singular.

Liquor, M. <i>liquor.</i>	Pater, M. <i>father.</i>	Lōtiō, F. <i>wash.</i>	Sēmen, N. <i>seed.</i>
St., liquor—.	St., patr—.	St., lōtiōn—.	St., sēmin—.
N. V., liquor,	pater,	lōtiō,	sēmen.
G., liquōris,	patris,	lōtiōnis,	sēminis.
D., liquōrī,	patrī,	lōtiōnī,	sēminī.
Ac., liquōrem,	patrem,	lōtiōnem,	sēmen.
Ab., liquōre,	patre,	lōtiōne,	sēmine.

Plural.

N. V., liquōrēs,	patrēs,	lōtiōnēs,	sēmina.
G., liquōrum,	patrum,	lōtiōnum,	sēminum.
D., liquoribus,	patribus,	lōtiōnibus,	sēminibus.
Ac., liquōrēs,	patrēs,	lōtiōnēs,	sēmina.
Ab., liquoribus,	patribus,	lōtiōnibus,	sēminibus.

59. *Rule of Syntax.*—*Time when* is expressed by the ablative without a preposition; *time within which*, by the ablative alone, or by the ablative with *in*.

EXERCISE. 32.

1. Puer impiger phialās centum æthere et alcohole hōris sex implēvit. 2. Pēs claudī nautæ valdē dolet. 3. Medicus benīgnus chlōroformō et æthere dolōrem herī levāvit. 4. Lēnīmenta dolōris multa in officīnā habet. 5. Ægrōtus primā hōrā ulmī cataplasma tentābat; secundā, belladonnæ emplastrum applicābat; tertiā, glycerīnī lōtiōne pedem lavābat; quartā, glycerīnī unguentō carēbat; et tamen nōn valuit. 6. Dolor horā nonā chlōroformō levātus est. 7. Cor et jecur ægrī miserī valdē dolent. 8. Medice bone, valēbitne vir æger? 9. Sēdēs morbī in corde est,—nunquam valēbit. 10. Fel et jecur etiam virī miserī ægrōtant. 11. Medicus bonus liquōrēs ferrī et quinīnæ, ferrī nitrātis, magnesiī citrātis, pepsīnī, sōdīi arsenītis, potassiī arsenītis, et aliōs liquōrēs multōs habet; sed nulla medicāmenta ægrōtum sānābunt. 12. Magistrī filius morbō hieme tentātus est. 13. Initiō vēris valēbat.

EXERCISE. 33.

1. Celsus was the name of a famous Roman physician. 2. The farmer's son was sick at the beginning of winter.* 3. Many remedies were tried by his parents. 4. The disease was lightened by no lotions, emulsions or medicated liquors. 5. The cup was filled with alcohol by the physician's servant. 6. The servant's little black boy has the stomach-ache.† 7. A few drops of the oil of peppermint will relieve the pain. 8. Cerate of glycerine will not cure a pain in the heart. 9. The heart and liver of the wretched man were in great pain.‡ 10. The skillful physician relieved the poor patient at daybreak § with chloroform. 11. Albumen is said || to be a natural ** emulsion. 12. Glycerite of the yolk of egg will heal the boy's wounded arm.

* At the beginning of winter, *prima hieme*. † *ventris dolōrem*.

‡ *valdē dolēbant*.

§ *primā luce*.

|| *dicitur*.

** *nātūrāle*.

60. PRÆSCRĪPTUM.

R. Potassi Acētātisdrachmās quīnque;
 Tinctūrae Digitalisdrachmam ūnam;
 Syrupi Aurantiīūnciam ūnam;
 Dēcoctī Scōpārīūad ūnciās octō.

Fac ¹ mīstūram. Capiat ² cochleāria duo māgna ³ quartā quāque
 hōrā ⁴ ex ⁵ paululō aquae.

¹ Make.

² Let (the patient) take;—Translate, Take.

³ Cochleāria duo māgna, two tablespoonfuls.

⁴ Quārta quāque hōrā, every four hours.

⁵ Ex, in; literally, from.

CHAPTER XIV.

THIRD DECLENSION.—(Continued.)

61. S STEMS.

Flōs, M.	Tūs, N.	Opus, N.	Corpus, N.
<i>Flower.</i>	<i>incense.</i>	<i>work.</i>	<i>body.</i>
St., flōs (flōr-).	St., tūs (tūr-).	St., opes (oper-).	St., corpos (corpor-).

Singular.

N. V., flōs,	tūs,	opus,	corpus.
G., flōris,	tūris,	operis,	corporis.
D., flōrī,	tūrī,	operī,	corporī.
Ac., flōrem,	tūs,	opus,	corpus.
Ab., flōre,	tūre,	opere,	corpore.

Plural.

N. V., flōrēs,	tūra,	opera,	corpora.
G., flōrum,	tūrum,	operum,	corporum.
D., flōribus,	tūribus,	operibus,	corporibus.
Ac., flōrēs,	tūra,	opera,	corpora.
Ab., flōribus,	turibus,	operibus,	corporibus.

62. ADJECTIVE.

Vetus, Old.

SINGULAR.		PLURAL.	
<i>Masc. and Fem.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	<i>Masc. and Fem.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
N. V., vetus,	vetus,	veterēs,	vetera.
G., veteris,	veteris,	veterum,	veterum.
D., veterī,	veterī,	veteribus,	veteribus.
Ac., veterem,	vetus,	veterēs,	vetera.
Ab., vetere,	vetere,	veteribus,	veteribus.

63. These were originally *s* stems; but the *s* was changed to *r* when standing between two vowels.

64. *Rule of Syntax*.—Manner is often expressed by the ablative with *cum*; but *cum* is sometimes omitted when the ablative is modified by an adjective, and with a few special words when not thus modified: *Cum virtūte vīxit*, he lived virtuously; *Summā vī proelium commiserunt*, they joined battle with the greatest violence; *Injuriā agit*, he is acting unjustly.

VOCABULARY. 16.

Certus, -a, -um, adj.	.....	certain, fixed, definite.
Cēterus, -a, -um, adj.	.....	the remaining, rest, other.
Conjectūra, -æ, F.	.....	guess, conjecture.
Contineō, 2, -uī, -tentum, tr.	.....	contain.
Corpus, -oris, N.	.....	body.
Cum, prep. w. abl.	.....	with.
Diligēns, -entis, adj.	.....	attentive, careful.
Empīricus, -ī, M.	.....	empiric, quack.
Flēō, 2, flēvī, flētum, intr. and trans.	.....	weep, bewail.
Flōs, -ōris, M.	.....	flower.
Fōrmula, -æ, F.	.....	formula, form, rule.
Genus, -eris, N.	.....	kind, sort, race.
Haereō, 2, haesī, haesum	.....	stick, adhere, hesitate.
Lībra, -æ, F.	.....	pound, balance.
Mēnsūra, -æ, F.	.....	measure.
Mereō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr.	.....	deserve, merit.
Opus, -eris, N.	.....	work.
Pēnsum, -ī, N.	.....	lesson, task.
Pēnsō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	.....	weigh.
Piper, -eris, N.	.....	pepper.
Piperīna, -æ, F.	.....	piperine.
Prūnum, -ī, N.	.....	plum, prune.
Prūnus, -ī, F.	.....	plum-tree.
Rēsīnōsus, -a, -um	.....	resinous.
Scrūpulum, -ī, N.	.....	scruple.
Trutina, -æ, F.	.....	balance.

EXERCISE. 34.

1. Medicī perītī medicāmenta māgnā cum cūrā parant. 2. Empīricī medicāmenta conjectūrā parant. 3. Nīl cum cūrā pēnsant. 4. Medicāmentārius diligēns pulveris omne genus in officīnā habuit. 5. In pharmacopœiā Americānā novem * pulverēs officīnālēs sunt. 6. Quot, mī discipule, memoriā tenēs?

* See numerals, 187.

7. Omnēs memoriā teneō,—antimoniālem pulverem, arōmaticum pulverem, glycyrrhizæ pulverem,—et—et,—rhēi compositum pulverem,—et—in pulveribus hæreō. 8. Parvus puer memoriā tenēbit, quia quārtā hōrā herī recitābat. 9. Pulverēs cēterōs nōminā, mī puer parve. 10. Cēterī sunt crētæ compositus pulvis, pulvis effervēscēns compositus, ipecacuānhæ et opiī pulvis, jalapæ compositus pulvis, morphīnæ compositus pulvis. 11. Bene! præmium māgnū merēs. 12. Flōrēs aurantiī dulcis, et pauca prūna exsiccāta, et glycyrrhizæ extrāctum habēbis. 13. Piperīna ex pipere parāta est. 14. Puer piger flēbat, quod magister pēnsū longū et dūrum dabat. 15. Pigrō breve pēnsū vīsum est longū quod studēre nōn amābat.

EXERCISE. 35.

1. The little boy deserves a reward, because he remembered all * the officinal powders. 2. The American Pharmacopœia contains formulas for nine officinal powders.† 3. The careful druggist prepares all * medicines by weight ‡ and measure. 4. The quack prepares all doses by guess. 5. Medicines are never carefully mixed by the quack. 6. The careful student deserved the master's praise. 7. He labored with great diligence, and filled, in two hours, a hundred phials with chloroform. 8. He shall have (some) liquorice and half a pound of dried prunes and some gum. 9. The Pharmacopœia contains formulas for medicines of every‡ kind. 10. The prescription calls for (postulat) a drachm of the powder of jalap, a scruple of the powder of scammonium, twenty grains of the chloride of mercury and some simple syrup.

65. PRÆSCRĪPTUM.

R. Potassii Chlōrātisdrachmam;
 Acidī Hydrochlōricīdrachmam ūnam et dīmidiam;
 Miscē et adde
 Tinctūrae Ferrī Chlōridīdrachmās duās;
 Aquae, quantum sufficit ut
 fiant ¹ ūnciae quattuor.
 Signa ²: Cochleāre parvum ter quaterve ³ in diē.

¹ Ut fiant, so that there be made.

² Signā, mark; *i. e.*, write as directions.

³ Quater-ve; *ve*, "or."

* All, omnēs.

† Use the genitive.

‡ Trutinā.

§ Omnis.

CHAPTER XV.

THIRD DECLENSION.—(Continued.)

66. STEMS IN I.

Nūbēs, F.	Tussis, F.	Febris, F.	Īgnis, M.	Sitis, F.
<i>cloud.</i>	<i>cough.</i>	<i>fever.</i>	<i>fire.</i>	<i>thirst.</i>
St., nūbi.	St., tussi.	St., febrī.	St., īgni.	St., siti.

Singular.

N. V., nūbēs,	tussis,	febris,	īgnis,	sitis.
G., nūbīs,	tussis,	febris,	īgnis,	sitis.
D., nūbī,	tussī,	febrī,	īgnī,	sitī.
Ac., nūbem,	tussim,	febrim, -em,	īgnem,	sitūm.
Ab., nūbc,	tussī,	febrī, -e,	īgnī, -e,	sitī.

Plural.

N. V., nūbēs,	tussēs,	febrēs,	īgnēs,
G., nūbīum,	tussīum,	febrīum,	īgnīum,
D., nūbibus,	tussibus,	febribus,	īgnibus,
Ac., nūbēs, īs,	tussēs, īs,	febrēs, -īs,	īgnēs, -īs,
Ab., nūbibus.	tussibus.	febribus.	īgnibus.

Mare, N.

Sea.

St., mari.

Animal, N.

animal.

St., animāli.

Calcar, N.

spur.

St., calcāri.

Singular.

N. V., mare,	animal,	calcar,
G., maris,	animālis,	calcāris,
D., marī,	animālī,	calcārī,
Ac., mare,	animal,	calcar,
Ab., marī,	animālī,	calcārī,

Plural.

N. V., maria,	animālia,	calcāria,
G., marium,	animālium.	calcārium,
D., maribus,	animālibus,	calcārībus,
Ac., maria,	animālia,	calcāria.
Ab., maribus,	animālibus,	calcaribus.

67. ADJECTIVES.

Ācer, sharp, keen, sour. St., *ācrī*.

SINGULAR.			PLURAL.		
<i>Masc.</i>	<i>Fem.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	<i>Masc.</i>	<i>Fem.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
N. V., <i>ācer</i> ,	<i>ācris</i> ,	<i>ācre</i> ,	<i>ācrēs</i> ,	<i>ācrēs</i> ,	<i>ācrīa</i> .
G., <i>ācris</i> ,	<i>ācris</i> ,	<i>ācrī</i> ,	<i>ācrīum</i> ,	<i>ācrīum</i> ,	<i>ācrīum</i> .
D., <i>ācrī</i> ,	<i>ācrī</i> ,	<i>ācrī</i> ,	<i>ācrībus</i> ,	<i>ācrībus</i> ,	<i>ācrībus</i> .
Ac., <i>ācrem</i> ,	<i>ācrem</i> ,	<i>ācre</i> ,	<i>ācrēs, īs</i> ,	<i>ācrēs, īs</i> ,	<i>ācrīa</i> .
Ab., <i>ācrī</i> ,	<i>ācrī</i> ,	<i>ācrī</i> ,	<i>ācrībus</i> ,	<i>ācrībus</i> ,	<i>ācrībus</i> .

Mīlis, mild, gentle. St., *mīlī*.

SINGULAR.			PLURAL.	
<i>Masc. and Fem.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	<i>Masc. and Fem.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	
N. V., <i>mīlis</i> ,	<i>mīte</i> ,	<i>mītēs</i> ,	<i>mītīa</i> .	
G., <i>mīlis</i> ,	<i>mīlis</i> ,	<i>mītīum</i> ,	<i>mītīum</i> .	
D., <i>mītī</i> ,	<i>mītī</i> ,	<i>mītībus</i> ,	<i>mītībus</i> .	
Ac., <i>mītem</i> ,	<i>mīte</i> ,	<i>mītēs, īs</i> ,	<i>mītīa</i> .	
Ab., <i>mītī</i> ,	<i>mītī</i> ,	<i>mītībus</i> ,	<i>mītībus</i> .	

68. Observe,—

(1) That the *i* of the stem is sometimes lost, and sometimes changed to *e*. It appears in the terminations *im*, *īs* (ac. plur.), *ī* (abl. sing.), *īa* and *īum*.

(2) That the ablative singular has in some nouns *ī*, in some *e*, and in some *ī* or *e*; in adjectives, nearly always *ī*.

(3) That the genitive plural has *īum*, and the nominative and accusative plural neuter *īa*.

69. To stems in *i* belong,—

(1) Nouns in *is* and *ēs* not increasing* in the genitive.

(2) Neuters in *e*, *al* and *ar*.

(3) Adjectives of two terminations.

(4) Adjectives of the third declension of three terminations.

70. Adjectives declined like *ācer* are called adjectives of three terminations; those declined like *mīlis*, adjectives of two terminations; while those declined like *vetus* (62) are called adjectives of one termination.

* A word is said to increase in the genitive when this case has more syllables than the nominative.

71. *Rule of Syntax.*—Verbs of making, choosing, calling, regarding, showing, and the like, admit two accusatives of the same person or thing: *Hamilcarem imperātōrem fēcērunt*, they made Hamilcar commander; *Ancum rēgem populus creāvit*, the people elected Ancus king; *Summum cōsilium appellāvērunt senātum*, they called their highest council senate.

VOCABULARY. 17.

Ācer, ācris, ācre, adj.	keen, sharp, eager.
Animal, -is, N.	animal.
Āter, ātra, ātrum	black, sad, gloomy.
Bilis, -is, F.	bile.
Dē, prep. w. abl.	concerning, about.
Dosis, -is, F.	dose.
Exīstimō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	think, estimate.
Febris, -is, F.	fever.
Forās, adv. (with verbs of motion)	out of doors, out.
Frāter, frātris, M.	brother.
Īgnis, -is, M.	fire.
Inter, prep. w. acc.	among, between.
Juvenis, -e, adj.	young.
Levis, -e, adj.	light, nimble.
Līs, -itis, F.	strife, contention.
Mītis, -e, adj.	mild, gentle.
Morrhua, -æ, F.	cod-fish.
Nobilis, -e, adj.	noble.
Nox, noctis, F.	night.
Omnis, -e, adj.	every, all.
Pānis, -is, M.	bread.
Per, prep. w. acc.	through, by means of.
Phthisis, -is, F.	consumption.
Potēns, -entis, adj.	powerful, potent.
Pulmō, -ōnis, M.	lung.
Pulmōnālis, -e, adj.	pulmonary.
Putō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	think, suppose, consider.
Sitis, -is, F.	thirst.
Soror, -ōris, F.	sister.
Subinde, adv.	from time to time, now and then.
Torpeō, -ēre, intr.	to be torpid, inactive.
Trachēālis, -e, adj.	tracheal.
Trīstītia, -æ, F.	sadness, melancholy.
Tussis, -is, F.	cough.
Ve, enclitic	or
Vehemēns, -entis, adj.	vehement, violent.
Venter, -tris, M.	belly, pouch, stomach.

EXERCISE. 36.

1. Militis soror malā tussī labōrābat. 2. Dē genere tussis erat māgna līs inter medicōs. 3. Vetus medicus tussim appellābat phthisim pulmōnālem. 4. Juvenis medicus morbum appellābat trachēālem tussim. 5. Indiānus medicus tussim nōminābat stomachālem. 6. Vetus medicus oleī morrhuae præscrip̄tum dedit. 7. Dosis fuit duæ drachmæ fluidæ oleī morrhuae. 8. Juvenis medicus puellæ miseræ medicātum vapōrem dedit. 9. Indiānus medicus dedit præscrip̄tum allī et scillæ syrupī. 10. Dosis Indiānī medicī fuit "māgnam cochleāre syrupī *subindc.*" 11. Jam misera puella ferē mortua erat, cum sānus frāter omnia medicāmenta forās jactāvit, et mox soror valuit. 12. Puer levem febrem nocte habet. 13. Cum febris adest * māgnam sitim habet, et ācrem capitis dolōrem. 14. Omnia membra in acri dolōre sunt. 15. Īgnis febris in omnibus ossibus esse vidētur. 16. Nōn leve et mīte remedium ægrōtum nunc sānābit. 17. Nunc, Ō medicī nōbilēs, ācria remedia adhibēte. 18. Innumerābilia ferē sunt genera febrium. 19. Dīligēns dīscipulus quīnque sexve genera nōminābit: *febrēs bīliōsās, tābidās, congestīvās, convulsīvās, nervōsās, periodicās, pestilentiālēs.*

EXERCISE. 37.

1. Not many kinds of animals have fevers. 2. Black bile was thought by the Greeks to be the cause of melancholy. 3. There was a sharp contention among the physicians concerning the kind of fever. 4. The old quack called all fevers malaria. 5. He cures malaria with pills of "blue mass" and quinine. 6. The girl had a bad bronchial cough. 7. The old doctor cured the cough with a few doses of cod-liver oil. 8. The seat of the cough was in the trachea. 9. Give † the patient now and then a large spoonful of the syrup of garlic. 10. The poor patient was thought to have a light fever at night. 11. A nervous fever greatly increased the patient's thirst and cough. 12. The sick man has the headache, a pain in the stomach, and a violent fever.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quis māgnās dosēs dat? 2. Estne ātra bīlis sīgnum in-

* "is present."

† Dā.

sāniā? 3. Nōnne māgnūm certāmen inter medicōs dē genere febris erat? 4. Nōnne omnēs medicī dē tussī puellāe concordant? 5. Quis morbum puerī nervōsam febrem appellat? 6. Quis morbum pestilentīālem febrem appellat? 7. Estne febris biliōsa lētālis? 8. Torpetne jecur mīlitis veteris? 9. Estne extrāctum taraxacī torpidī jecoris bonum remedium? 10. Sī jecur tuum torpēbit, nōnne empīricus morbum malarīam appellābit? 11. Nōnne malarīam appellābit ferē omnis morbī causam? Dē malarīā īnsānus est.

CHAPTER XVI.

THIRD DECLENSION.—(Continued.)

72. *Mixed Stems*.—Usually classed as stems in *i*. Nouns in *-s* and *-x* generally preceded by a consonant, most adjectives of one termination and all participles in *-us* belong here.

Urbs, <i>F.</i> <i>city.</i>	Nox, <i>F.</i> <i>night.</i>	Lis, <i>F.</i> <i>strife.</i>
	<i>Singular.</i>	
N. V., urbs,	nox,	lis,
G., urbis,	noctis,	lītis,
D., urbī,	noctī,	litī
Ac., urbem,	noctem,	litem,
Ab., urbe,	nocte,	lite,
	<i>Plural.</i>	
N. V., urbēs,	noctēs,	litēs,
G., urbium,	noctium,	lītium,
D., urbibus,	noctibus,	litibus,
Ac., urbēs, -īs,	noctēs, -īs,	litēs, -īs,
Ab., urbibus,	noctibus,	litibus.

73. ADJECTIVES.

Fēlix, happy; *prūdēns*, sagacious.

	SINGULAR.			
	<i>M. and F.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	<i>M. and F.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
N. V.,	fēlix,	fēlix,	prūdēns,	prūdēns.
G.,	fēlicis,	fēlicis,	prūdētis,	prūdētis.
D.,	fēlicī,	fēlicī,	prūdētī,	prūdētī.
Ac.,	fēlicem,	fēlix,	prūdētem,	prūdēns.
Ab.,	fēlicī, e,	fēlicī, e,	prūdētī, e,	prūdētī, e.

PLURAL.

N. V.,	fēlicēs,	fēlicia,	prūdentēs,	prūdentia.
G.,	fēlicium,	fēlicium,	prūdentium,	prūdentium.
D.,	fēlicibus,	fēlicibus,	prūdentibus,	prūdentibus.
Ac.,	fēlicēs, īs,	fēlicia,	prūdentēs, īs,	prūdentia.
Ab.,	fēlicibus,	fēlicibus,	prūdentibus,	prūdentibus.

74. *Memor*, mindful. St., *memori*.

SINGULAR.

PLURAL.

	<i>M. and F.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	<i>M. and F.</i>
N. V.,	memor,	memor,	memorēs.*
G.,	memoris,	memoris,	memorum.
D.,	memorī,	memorī,	memoribus.
Ac.,	memorem,	memor,	memorēs.
Ab.,	memorī,	memorī,	memoribus.

75. PARTICIPLE.

Amāns, loving.

SINGULAR.

PLURAL.

	<i>M. and F.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	<i>M. and F.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
N. V.,	amāns,	amāns,	amantēs,	amantia.
G.,	amantis,	amantis,	amantium,	amantium.
D.,	amantī,	amantī,	amantibus,	amantibus.
Ac.,	amantem,	amāns,	amantēs, -īs,	amantia.
Ab.,	amante, -ī, †	amante, -ī,	amantibus,	amantibus.

76. *Rules of Gender in the Third Declension.*

(1) Nouns ending in *ō*, *or*, *ōs*, *cr*, *cs* (gen. -idis, -itis) are masculine.

(2) Nouns ending in *dō*, *gō*, *iō*, *ās*, *ēs* not increasing in the genitive, *is*, *ūs*, *ys*, *x* and *s* following a consonant, are feminine.

(3) Nouns ending in *a*, *e*, *ī*, *y*, *c*, *l*, *n*, *t*, *ar*, *ur* and *us* are neuter.

The exceptions to these rules the student should learn as he advances.

77. Decline together, *nox ātra*, dark night; *vītis tenāx*, clinging vine; *medicus prūdēns*, sagacious physician.

* It has no neuter plural.

† Participles used as such or as nouns generally have *e* in the ablative, but used as adjectives generally have *ī*.

VOCABULARY. 18.

Bulbus, -ī, M.	<i>bulb.</i>
Bulliēns, -entis, part. adj.	<i>boiling.</i>
Crēber, crēbra, crēbrum, adj.	<i>frequent.</i>
Dyspepsia, -æ, F.	<i>dyspepsia, indigestion.</i>
Exspectō, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>expect, wait for.</i>
Forsan, adv.	<i>perhaps.</i>
Hilaris, -e, adj.	<i>cheerful, jovial, merry.</i>
Inquit	<i>said he, says he (used in quotations).</i>
Lupulinum, -ī, N.	<i>lupulin (a resinous powder in hops).</i>
Māne, N., indecl.	<i>morning.</i>
Māximē, adv.	<i>greatly, in the highest degree.</i>
Mūtātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>change.</i>
Nōnnunquam, adv.	<i>sometimes.</i>
Omnīnō, adv.	<i>entirely, altogether, (with a neg.) at all.</i>
Prōhibeō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr.	<i>hinder.</i>
Prūdēns, -entis, adj.	<i>sagacious, prudent, knowing.</i>
Sedeō, 2, sēdī, sessum, intr.	<i>sit.</i>
Sic, adv.	<i>so, thus, as follows (with verbs).</i>
Submoveō, 2, mōvī, mōtum, tr.	<i>remove, drive away.</i>
Tot, adj., indecl.	<i>so many.</i>

EXERCISE. 38.

1. Medicus prūdēns in officīnā sedēbat. 2. Amīcus dyspepticus, trīstis vir, intrābat. 3. Quōmodo valēs hodiē, mī amīce vetus, inquit hilaris medicus. 4. Nōn valeō omnīnō; misera est valetūdō mea; dyspepsia stomachum semper mordet; quid dyspepsiam meam sānābit? 5. Multa dyspepsīæ remedia sunt; nūlla autem semper sānābunt. Dyspepsia tua forsān īnsānābilis est. 6. Sic exspectābam,—mors mox aderit*; nunc dēspērō! 7. Æquum animum habē, mī amīce; salūtāre præsēriptum dabō. 8. “R—carbōnis pulveris medium cochleāre māne et nocte post cibum.” 9. Sī simplex præsēriptum dyspepsiam nōn levābit, aliud tentā. 10. “R—bismuthī subnitratīs ūnciam ūnam, pepsīnī pulveris grāna decem, oleī menthæ piperītæ guttās vīgintī, † saccharī ūnciās duās: Miscē et in vitrō conservā: Dosis, cochleāre parvum post cibum.” 11. Grātiam habeō, mī amīce vetus, nōn autem dyspepsiam adjuvābit, nunquam amīcum īnfēlicem iterum vidēbis:—valē. 12. Dyspepticus ferē omnia remedia tentat. 13. Hodiē ex-

* Will be present.

† Numeral adjectives, 187.

trācta fluida buchū,* lupulīnī, calumbæ, gentiānæ, quassiæ, lappæ, geraniī, chimaphilæ, ūvæ ursī, et alia extrācta pōtat plenīs pōculīs. 14. Crās pilulās aloēs, aloēs et ferrī, aloēs et myrrhæ, ferrī iōdidī, galbānī, rhēī, et cēterās dēvōrābit.

EXERCISE. 39.

1. The dyspeptic is nearly always gloomy. 2. He ought to have a cheerful physician. 3. A sagacious physician will advise gentle exercise in the open air. 4. Do you expect me (mē) to be without medicine? 5. Gentle exercise will sometimes cure even a dyspeptic. 6. I tried light exercise yesterday; but it did not cure me. 7. You have tried drugs, too; but drugs did not cure you. 8. You have tried extracts of gentian, dandelion, capsicum, rumex, lappa, quassia, and tinctures of hops, quinine, cinchona, physostigma, ginger and the whole army of pills. 9. Why do you not now try a simple remedy,—exercise in the pure air? 10. Frequent change of remedies hinders healing. 11. The dry colchicum bulbs were steeped in boiling water. 12. A few cups of wine will be mixed † with the extract. 13. Medicated wines are pleasing to a dainty patient. 14. Alcohol, beer and sharp wine had ruined the old soldier's stomach.

78. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Anthemis*, chamomile, from the Greek *anthcō*, to flower.
2. *Lactophōsphas*, from *lac*, milk, and *phōsphas*, phosphate.
3. *Lactūca*, lettuce, from *lac*, milk, so called from its milky juice.
4. *Hēdcōma*, from the Greek *hēdys*, agreeable, pleasant, and *osmē*, odor,—pennyroyal.
5. *Morphīna*, from *Morpheus*, the god of sleep.
6. *Tonicum*, from *tonus*, tone, vigor.
7. *Trochiscus*, from the Greek *trochos*, a wheel, so called from the shape.

* Buchu is indecl.; it here stands for the genitive.

† Mīscēō takes Ac. and Dat. or Ac. and Abl., with or without *cum*.

CHAPTER XVII.

THIRD CONJUGATION.*

79. ACTIVE VOICE.

Regō, I rule.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

Pres. Ind.
*regō.**Pres. Inf.*
*regere.**Perf. Ind.*
*rēxī.**Supine.*
*rēctum.**Indicative Mood.*

PRESENT TENSE.

*I rule.**Singular.**regō,*
regis,
*regit.**Plural.**regimus,*
regitis,
regunt.

IMPERFECT.

*I was ruling.**regēbam,*
regēbās,
*regēbat.**regēbāmus,*
regēbātis,
regēbant.

FUTURE.

*I shall or will rule.**regam,*
regēs,
*reget.**regēmus,*
regētis,
regent.

PERFECT.

*I ruled or have ruled.**rēxī,*
rēxistī,
*rēxit.**rēximus,*
rēxistis,
rēxērunt or ēre.

PLUPERFECT.

*I had ruled.**rēxeram,*
rēxerās,
*rēxerat.**rēxerāmus,*
rēxerātis,
rēxerant.

* Compare the endings of each tense with the corresponding ones of the First and Second Conjugations. Notice especially the differences between those conjugations and this in the present and future indicative.

FUTURE PERFECT.

I shall or will have ruled.

rēxerō,	|	rēxerimus,
rēxeris,	|	rēxeritis,
rēxerit.	|	rēxerint.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

<i>Singular.</i>	|	<i>Plural.</i>
regam,	|	regāmus,
regās,	|	regātis,
regal.	|	regant.

IMPERFECT.

regerem,	|	regerēmus,
regerēs,	|	regerētis,
regeret.	|	regerent.

PERFECT.

rēxerim,	|	rēxerimus,
rēxeris,	|	rēxeritis,
rēxerit.	|	rēxerint.

PLUPERFECT.

rēxissem,	|	rēxissēmus,
rēxissēs,	|	rēxissētis,
rexisset.	|	rexissent.

Imperative.

PRES. rege, rule thou ;	|	regite, rule ye.
FUT. regitō, thou shalt rule,	|	regitōte, ye shall rule,
regitō, he shall rule.	|	reguntō, they shall rule.

Infinitive.

PRES. regere	to rule.
PERF. rēxisse	to have ruled.
FUT. rēctūrus (-a, -um) esse	to be about to rule.

Participle.

PRES. regēns	ruling.
FUT. rēctūrus, -a, -um	about to rule.

Gerund.

GEN. regendī	of ruling.
DAT. regendō	for ruling.
ACC. regendum	ruling.
ABL. regendō	by ruling.

Supine.

ACC. rēctum	to rule.
ABL. rēctū	to rule, be ruled.

80. PASSIVE VOICE.

Regor, I am ruled.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

Pres. Ind.
regor,*Pres. Inf.*
regi.*Perf. Ind.*
rēctus sum.*Indicative Mood.*

PRESENT TENSE.

*I am ruled.**Singular.*
regor,
regeris, or *regere*,
regitur.*Plural.*
regimur,
regimini,
reguntur.

IMPERFECT.

*I was ruled.**regēbar*,
regēbāris, or *regēbāre*,
regēbātur.*regēbāmur*,
regēbāminī,
regēbantur.

FUTURE.

*I shall or will be ruled.**regar*,
regēris, or *regēre*,
regētur.*regēmur*,
regēminī,
regentur.

PERFECT.

*I have been ruled, or I was ruled.**rēctus sum*,
rēctus es,
rēctus est.*rēctī sumus*,
rēctī estis,
rēctī sunt.

PLUPERFECT.

*I had been ruled.**rēctus eram*,
rēctus erās,
rēctus erat.*rēctī erāmus*,
rēctī erātis,
rēctī erant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

*I shall or will have been ruled.**rēctus erō*,
rēctus eris,
rēctus erit.*rēctī erimus*,
rēctī eritis,
rēctī erunt.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

<i>Singular.</i>		<i>Plural.</i>
regar, regāris, or regāre, regātur.	|	regāmur, regāminī, regantur.

IMPERFECT.

regerer, regerēris, or regerēre, regerētur.	|	regerēmur, regerēminī, regerentur.
---	--	--

PERFECT.

rēctus sīm, rēctus sīs, rēctus sīt.	|	rēctī sīmus, rēctī sītis, rēctī sīnt.
---	--	---

PLUPERFECT.

rēctus essem, rēctus essēs, rēctus esset.	|	rēctī essēmus, rēctī essētis, rēctī essent.
---	--	---

IMPERATIVE.

PRES. regere, <i>be thou ruled,</i>	|	regiminī, <i>be ye ruled.</i>
FUT. regitor, <i>thou shalt be ruled.</i>	|	reguntor, <i>they shall be ruled.</i>
regitor, <i>he shall be ruled.</i>	|	

Infinitive.

PRES. regī	<i>to be ruled.</i>
PERF. rēctus (-a, -um) esse . . .	<i>to have been ruled.</i>
FUT. rēctum īrī	<i>to be about to be ruled.</i>

Participle.

PERF. rēctus, -a, -um	<i>ruled.</i>
GER. regendus, -a, -um	<i>to be ruled, deserving to be ruled.</i>

CHAPTER XVIII.

THIRD CONJUGATION.—(Continued.)

81. Learn the present, imperfect and future indicative, and present imperative and infinitive, active and passive of *regō*.

VOCABULARY. 19.

Absinthium, -ī, N.	<i>wormwood.</i>
Achillēa, -æ, F.	<i>yarrow.</i>
Actæa, -æ, F.	<i>actæa, cohosh.</i>

Adiantum, -ī, N.....	sweet fern.
Aletris, -idis, F.	star-grass.
Alnus, -ī, F.....	alder.
Būtyrum, -ī.....	butter.
Caffea, -æ, F.	coffee.
Coca, F.	coca, erythroxyton.
Cocaīna, -æ, F.	cocaine.
Crēscō, 3, crēvī, crētum intr.	grow, increase.
Dicō, 3, dīxī, dictum, tr.....	say.
Dūcō, 3, dūxī, ductum, tr.....	lead.
Emō, 3, ēmī, ēmptum, tr.	buy.
Ponō, 3, posuī, positum, tr.	place, put.
Psōra, -æ, F.	itch.
Reddō, 3, reddidī, redditum, tr.	give back, return, yield.
Regō, 3, rēxī, rēctum, tr.	rule.
Senex, senis, M.	old man.
Sūmō, 3, sūmpsī, sūmptum, tr.	take, take up.
Thea, -æ, F.	tea.
Vēndō, 3, vēndidī, vēnditum, tr.	sell.
Vincō, 3, vicī, victum, tr.	conquer.

EXERCISE. 40.

1. Regis, regēbās, regēs. 2. Regor, regēbar, regar. 3. Regitis, regēbātis, regētis. 4. Regimur, regiminī, regēmur, regēbāminī. 5. Emō, emitis, emunt. 6. Sūmit, sūmitur, sūmēbat, sūmēbātur, sūment, sumentur. 7. Vincitur, vincēs, vincēbās, vincuntur, vincēbantur, vincentur. 8. Dūcam, dūcēbās, dūcis, dūcor, dūcēris, dūcuntur. 9. Rege, regere, regite. regiminī. 10. Regere, regī.

1. We rule, we were ruling, we shall rule. 2. You are ruled, you were ruled, you will be ruled. 3. I am ruling, thou wert ruled, he shall be ruled. 4. They rule, they are ruled, they were ruling, they will rule. 5. Rule thou, be thou ruled, rule ye, be ye ruled. 6. I buy, he will take, they were conquered, they will buy, they were taking. 7. Buy, take, lead, conquer. 8. To take, to lead, to be taken, to be led.

1. Amīcī nostrī coffeam, theam, saccharum emunt. 2. Coffea ab amīcīs emētur. 3. Brōmidum et bōrās ā medicīs emēbantur. 4. Quinīna et cinchōnidīna ab agrōtō ementur. 5. Agricola castoreī grāna decem sūmet. 6. Ā paupere mīlite pānis et būtyrum emēbantur. 7. Quis cocaīnam sūmit? 8. Cūr

medicus arsenicum, atropīnam, aconītīnam, digitālem, et alia venēna ācria emit? 9. Medicāmentārīi filius nūper absinthīi oleum et achillēae extrāctum vēndēbat. 10. Duo genera actaeae in officīnā habet,—actaeam racēmōsam et actaeam spīcātā. 11. Rādīx actaeae appellāta est cīmicifuga. 12. Cīmicifugae dēcoctiō psōram sānābit. 13. Īnfūsiō adiantī tussim molestam sāpe solvet. 14. Aletridis dēcoctiō valdē amārum tonicum est.

EXERCISE. 41.

1. The old farmer is buying the oil of wormwood and the extract of yarrow. 2. He asked for a small bottle of the decoction of cimicifuga. 3. The extract of aletris is very bitter. 4. He will buy the extract of aletris as* a tonic for his sick son. 5. He will also buy tea and sugar and coffee. 6. Cocaine is prepared from † coca. 7. The intermittent fever is sometimes cured with the fluid extract of alder. 8. White cohosh grows in the woods. 9. The ointment of chrysarobin is said to cure the psora. 10. Datura stramonium is a common herb, growing in many parts of our country. 11. It yields ‡ four officinal preparations,—the extract of stramonium, the fluid extract of stramonium, tincture of stramonium and ointment of stramonium.

82. PRÆSCRĪPTA.

1.

℞. Sōdiī Bōrātis Pulveris grammata ¹ trēs;
 Mellis Dēspūmātī grammata trīgintā;
 Conteruntur dōnec sāl solūtum sit.²
 Fit ³ linctus ad libitum ūtendus.⁴

2.

℞. Aquae Ammōniae ūnciam ūnam;
 Linīmentī Camphorae ūnciās trēs;
 Mīscentur conquassandō.⁵
 Signētur ⁶; Pars affecta fricētur ⁷ nocte māneque.⁸

¹ Plural of *gramma*.

² *Solūtum sit*, perfect subj. after *dōnec*, until the salt has been dissolved.

³ *Fit*, is made.

⁴ *Ad libitum ūtendus*, to be used at pleasure.

⁵ By shaking vigorously.

⁶ Let it be marked.

⁷ Let . . . be rubbed.

⁸ Night and morning, ablative of time when.

CHAPTER XIX.

THIRD CONJUGATION.—(Continued.)

83. Learn the perfect, pluperfect and future perfect indicative and perfect infinitive, active and passive, of *regō*.

EXERCISE. 42.

1. Rēxit, rēxerat, rēxerit. 2. Rēxērunt, rēxerant, rēxerint.
3. Rēxisse, rēctum esse. 4. Rēctum est, rēctum erat, rēctum erit.
5. Rēxistī, rēxerās, rēxeris. 6. Rēxistis, rēxerātis, rēxeritis.
7. Rēximus, rēctī sumus. 8. Rēxī, rēxeram, rēxerō.
9. Rēxerant, rēctī erant. 10. Rēcta est, rēctus erat, rēcta erit.

1. I have ruled, I had ruled, I shall have ruled. 2. I have ruled, I have been ruled. 3. I had ruled, I had been ruled. 4. You will have ruled, you will have been ruled. 5. To have ruled, to have been ruled. 6. They had ruled, they had been ruled. 7. She has been ruled, she had been ruled. 8. Who has ruled? who will have been ruled? 9. It was ruled, it had been ruled, it will have been ruled. 10. You had been ruled, you had ruled.

1. Quis sūmpsit? sūmtumne erat? quid sūmptum erit? 2. Dūxit, dūxistī, dūxerat, dūxeris. 3. Ēmptum est, ēmit, ēmerat, ēmptum erit. 4. Vēndidistī, vēnditum est, vēndiderant, vēnditī erint. 5. Posuērunt, posuerant, posuerint. 6. Quis dīxit? estne dictum? eritne dictum? 7. Dīxisse, dictum esse. 8. Ubi posuerat? positum est in abacō. 9. Quis pōculum in abacō posuit? 10. Quis cōnī extrāctum sūmpsit?

VOCABULARY. 20.

Adjūtor, -is, M.	assistant.
Anglicē, adv.	in English.
Brassica, -æ, F.	cabbage.
Contundō, 3, -udī, -ūsum, tr.	bruise.
Contūsus, -a, -um, perf. part	bruised.
Dīves, -itis, adj.	rich.
Exigō, 3, exēgī, exāctum, tr.	exact, demand.
Fasciculus, -ī, M.	bundle, package.
Frāctūra, -æ, F.	fracture.
Fœniculum, -ī, N.	fennel.

Horribilis, -e, adj.	<i>horrible, dreadful.</i>
Latīnē, adv.	<i>in Latin.</i>
Legō, 3, lēgī, lēctum, tr.	<i>read.</i>
Luxum, -i, N.	<i>dislocation.</i>
Nōnnunquam, adv.	<i>sometimes.</i>
Nummus, -ī, M.	<i>money, coin.</i>
Opus, -eris, N.	<i>work.</i>
Pavitō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr.	<i>tremble for fear, fear greatly.</i>
Posthāc, adv.	<i>hereafter.</i>
Præparātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>a preparing, preparation.</i>
Proprius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>peculiar, special.</i>
Pūrgō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>cleanse, purge.</i>
Serpentāria, -æ, F.	<i>serpentaria, snake-root.</i>
Similiter, adv.	<i>similarly, in like manner.</i>
Ulcus, -eris, N.	<i>sore, ulcer.</i>

EXERCISE. 43.

1. Quot præscrīpta vēdidistī hodiē, mī puer? 2. Medicus vetus duo præscrīpta mīsīt, et juvenis medicus, tria. 3. Anus vetula fasciculōs paucōs salviæ, serpentāriæ, menthæ piperītæ, calamī, fœniculī ēmit. 4. Ferrī quoque præparātiōnēs paucās vēdidī. 5. Ūnum præparāvī. Formula est:

R. Syr. Papav. alb. ʒij.
 Aquæ fontis ʒvj.
 Ft. mīstūra.

6. "Opus tuum inspectābō," (legēns) "Recipe syrupī papāveris albī drachmās duās; aquæ fontis ūnciās sex. Fīat mīstūra." 7. Ō puer, horribilis est error tuus! Aquam fortem in phialam indidistī, nōn aquam fontis. 8. Errāvistīne similiter in aliīs præscrīptīs? 9. "Nōn putō, vidē autem," respondit puer pavitāns. 10. Recipe balsamī copaibæ drachmās trēs, mīstūræ acāciæ drachmās sex, liquōris potassæ drachmam ūnam, syrupī aurantiī ūnciam dīmidiam, aquæ dēstillātæ ūnciās quattuor. Mīscē. 11. Bene præparātum est, inquit dominus, cum māgnā cūrā inspectāns. 12. Aliud inspectābō:

R. Liquōris ammōniī acētātis, ūnciam.
 Aquæ antimōniālis, guttās quīndecim.
 Syrupī papāveris albī, drachmam.
 Mīscē.

16. Cētera præscrīpta aliō tempore inspectābō. Posthāc præscrīpta in abacum pōne, et mē exspectā.

EXERCISE. 44.

1. Cato, the old Roman censor, was a rugged farmer. 2. His book on farming (*dē rēbus rūsticīs*) contains many prescriptions for diseases. 3. He cured nearly every disease with cabbage. 4. Bruised cabbage will thoroughly cleanse old sores and heal wounds immediately. 5. Bind on* a fracture or dislocation bruised raw cabbage, and soon it will be well (*sānum fiet*). 6. I will give a prescription in English, and do you write it in Latin. 7. Take a grain of red oxide of mercury, a third part of a grain of opium, a drop of the oil of cloves. 8. Take one drachm of dried carbonate of soda, four scruples of hard soap, twenty drops of the oil of juniper, and a little (of) ginger syrup.

84. PRÆSCRĪPTUM.

R. Plumbī Acētātis
 Zincī Sulphātisana scrūpulum;
 Tīctūræ Opiī.....drachmās duās;
 Aquæad ūnciās sex.¹
 Fīat lōtiō saepe ūtenda.²

¹ *Ad ūnciās sex*, to make up to six ounces.

² Let a lotion be made to be used often.

85. *Būbus † medicāmentum. Præscrīptum Catōnis cēnsōris Rōmānī.*

Sī morbum bovim metuēs, sānīs dātō † salis mīcās trēs, folia laurea tria, porrī librās trēs, ulpicī spīcās trēs, āliī spīcās trēs, tūris grāna tria, herbæ sabīnæ plantās trēs, rūtæ folia tria, vītis albæ caulēs trēs, fabulōs albōs trēs, carbōnēs vīvōs trēs, vīnī sextāriōs trēs. Mīscētō bene. Is § jējūnus fiet || quī ** dābit. Pōtiōnem in partēs trēs dīviditō, †† et ūnam partem quotīdiē dātō.

86. *Præscrīptum Catōnis ad pānem faciendum. ††*

Pānem depstīcium §§ sic facitō. ||| Manūs (hands) mortarium-

* Illigō with *in* and the abl.

† Dative.

‡ Imper. sec. per. sing.,—thou shalt give, or give.

§ *Is*, pronoun—he.

|| Shall be.

** *Qui*, relative pronoun—who.

†† In the imper.—*divide*.

‡‡ Ad pānem faciendum—for making bread.

§§ Kneaded.

||| Make.

que * bene lavātō. Farīnam in mortārium inditō, aquam paulātīm additō, subigitōque pulchrē. Ubi bene subēgeris, dēfingitō, coquitōque sub testū.†

CHAPTER XX.

COMPARISON OF ADJECTIVES.

87. Adjectives and participles used as adjectives change their terminations to express different degrees of quality: *altus, altior, altissimus*, high, higher, highest; *parātus, parātior, parātissimus*, ready, readier, readiest.

88. They may also be compared, as in English, by means of adverbs. The adverbs used in Latin are *magis*, more; *māximē*, most; *magis idōneus, māximē idōneus*, more suitable, most suitable.

89. Adjectives are regularly compared by adding to the stem of the positive without its final vowel the endings:

COMPARATIVE.			SUPERLATIVE.		
<i>Masc.</i>	<i>Fem.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	<i>Masc.</i>	<i>Fem.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
-ior.	-ior.	-ius.	-issimus.	-issima.	-issimum.

Altus, altior, altissimus, high, higher, highest; *levis, levior, levissimus*, light, lighter, lightest. So also participles used as adjectives: *cultus, cultior, cultissimus*; *amāns, amantior, amantissimus*.

90. Adjectives in *-er* have regular comparatives, but add *-rimus* to the nominative masculine to form the superlative: *acer, acrior, acerrimus*, sharp, sharper, sharpest. *Vetus* has comparative *vetustior*, superlative *veterrimus*.

91. Six in *-ilis* have regular comparatives, but add *-limus* to the stem to form the superlative: *Facilis, difficilis*, easy, difficult; *similis, dissimilis*, like, unlike; *gracilis, humilis*, slender, low. *Facilis, -e*, easy; *facilior, facilius*, easier; *facillimus, -a, -um*, easiest.

* *-que*, conj., connecting *manus* and *mortarium*—and.

† Under an earthen vessel.

92.

Irregular Comparison.

bonus, -a, -um, melior, -ius,	optimus, -a, -um,	<i>good, better, best.</i>
malus, -a, -um, pējor,* -pējus,	pessimus -a, -um,	<i>bad, worse, worst.</i>
māgnus, -a, -um, mājor,* -us,	māximus, -a, -um,	<i>great, greater greatest.</i>
multus, -a, -um, —, plūs,	plūrimus, -a, -um,	<i>much, more, most.</i>
vetus,	vetustior, -ius, veterrimus, -a, -um,	<i>old, older, oldest.</i>
parvus, -a, -um, minor, minus,	minimus, -a, -um,	<i>small, smaller, small- [est.]</i>

93.

Declension of the Comparative.

SINGULAR.		PLURAL.	
<i>M. and F.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	<i>M. and F.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
N. V., altior,	altius,	altiōrēs,	altiōra.
G., altiōris,	altiōris,	altiōrum,	altiōrum.
D., altiōrī,	altiōrī,	altioribus,	altiōribus.
Ac., altiōrem,	altius,	altiōrēs (-īs)	altiōra.
Ab., altiōre (-ī)	altiōre (-ī)	altiōribus,	altiōribus.

Compare and decline in the comparative, *dulcis*, -e, sweet; *amārus*, -a, -um, bitter; *audāx*, *ācis*, bold; *piger*, *pigra*, *pigrum*, lazy; *fēlīx*, -īcis, lucky; *sapiēns*, -entis, wise.

94. *Rule of Syntax.*—The comparative degree is followed by the ablative when *quam* (than) is omitted; as, *Quid est amārius quam quinīna?* or, *quid est amārius quinīnā?* What is more bitter than quinine?

(a) But *plūs*, *minus*, *amplius*, *longius* without *quam*, often have no effect on the construction.

VOCABULARY. 21.

Auris, -is, F.	<i>ear.</i>
Chronicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>chronic.</i>
Lædō, 3, læsī, læsum, tr.	<i>hurt, injure.</i>
Līgnum, -ī, N.	<i>wood.</i>
Minimum, -ī, N.	<i>minim.</i>
Mītis, -e, adj.	<i>mild.</i>
Multō, adv.	<i>by much, much.</i>
Præsēns, -entis, adj.	<i>present, active.</i>
Quam, adv., in compar.	<i>as, than.</i>
Quinidīna, -æ, F.	<i>quinidine.</i>
Remittēns, -entis, part. adj.	<i>remittent.</i>
Replētus, -a, -um, part. adj.	<i>filled, crowded with (followed by abl.).</i>
Solidus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>solid.</i>
Valeriānās, -ātis, M.	<i>valerianate.</i>
Vegetābilis, -e, adj.	<i>vegetable.</i>

* Observe that the *i* of -ior, -ius, becomes *j* between two vowels.

EXERCISE. 45.

1. Nova officīna tua, medice, multō pulchrior est quam prīstīna. 2. Māior etiam, et replēta medicāmentīs est. 3. Nōnne est facilius et jūcundius in pulchriōre officīnā labōrāre? 4. Vidētur facilius esse, et plūra medicāmenta vēndō. 5. Numerus ēmptōrum in diēs (every day) crēscit. 6. Vetus medicus multa tonica nunc quotīdiē præscribit,—*malaria* ingravēscit. 7. Hodiē extrācta fluida calumbæ, chīrātæ, eupatoriī, gentiānæ, et quassiæ præscripsit, omnia amāra (bitters) simplicia. 8. Calumba est mītissimum omnium amārōrum simplicium. 9. Quassia est remedium præstantissimum. 10. Quassia est līgnum Picrænæ excelsæ, arboris crēscētis in īnsulā Jamaicā. 11. Medicāmentārius trēs præparatiōnēs quassiæ officīnālēs habet, tīctūrā, extrāctum, fluidum extrāctum. 12. Dosis est vīgintī guttæ ad drachmam tīctūræ, grānum ūnum ad tria grāna extrāctī, minima quīnque ad drachmam dīmidiam fluidī extrāctī. 13. Medicus malarīam quīnīnā, cinchōnīnā, et aliīs potentissimīs remediīs oppūgnat.

EXERCISE. 46.

1. There are * many vegetable tonics. 2. Quassia is the most active of the simple bitters. 3. The officinal preparations of chirata are the fluid extract and tincture. 4. Solid extracts of chirata are also prepared. 5. The usual dose is one or two grains, but physicians sometimes give much larger doses. 6. Our friend, the old doctor, gives the largest doses. 7. He is said to have given the tough old sailor thirty grains of quinine in one dose. 8. Quassia is more bitter than gentian. 9. Quinine and cinchona will cure intermittent fever. 10. Which (utra) is the better remedy? 11. The usual dose of cinchona is much larger than of quinine. 12. Has a dose of forty grains of quinine ever been given to a patient? 13. Will not so (tam) large a dose injure sight and hearing †? 14. Prepare three officinal salts of quinine,—the sulphate, bisulphate and valerianate. 15. Arsenic is said to be the best remedy for chronic malaria. 16. The dose of quinidinæ sulphas is larger than a dose of quinine.

* There are, *sunt*.† Eyes and ears, *oculōs et aurēs*.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quid est amārissimum tonicum? 2. Quid est mītissimum?
 3. Estne præsentiū tonicum quam quinīna? 4. Estne arsenicum melius remedium malarīe eupatoriō? 5. Nōne dēbet dosis cinchōnæ māior quam quinīnæ esse? 6. Num febris intermittēns pēior febrī remittente est? 7. Quis peiōrem febrim quam magistrī puer habuit? 8. Quis amīcō medicō pulchriōrem officīnam habet? 9. Nōne nova officīna multō pulchrior vetere est?

FOR TRANSLATION.

95. *Oleum Cacāō, vel Būtyrum Cacāō, vel Oleum Theobrōmatis.*

Cacāō lēniter torrē, ā corticibus liberā, contunde, saccō cannabinō inclūde, aquæ bullientis vapōre imprægnā, et ope torcularis, cūjus * lāminæ in aquā fervidā calefactæ sint, † exprime. Oleum sēbāceum, locō calidō aut sub aquā fervidā liquātum, post refrigērationēñ ā sedimentō impūrō sēparā.

96. *Pasta Gummōsa.*

Recipe gummī mīmōsæ ēlēctī librās duās, saccharī albissimī librās duās, et solve in aquæ commūnis librīs octō. Cōlā, et liquōrem subsidendō ‡ āc dēfacandō pūrificā, et in lebētem cupreum pūrissimum infunde, et lēnī calōre ad mellis spissitudinem ēvapōrā, spatulā lignēā continuē agitāns. Lebēte § ab igne remōtō, agitā sēdulō āc celeriter, ut albēscat. || Tum lebētem iterum ignī lēnissimō admovē,** et admiscē albūmina ōvōrum recentium cum †† aquæ flōrum aurantiī ūnciīs duābus in spūmam dēnsam redācta‡‡ numerō quīndecim, et agitā, dōnec māssæ aliquantulum exēptum spatulā nōn amplius dēfluat.§§ Tandem effunde in capsulās papyrāceās, bene obtege, et in locō calidō cautē exsiccā. In taleolās scinde, et locō siccō servā. Sit albissima, lēvis, haud tenāx.

* *Cujus laminæ*, whose plates. † *Calefactæ sint*, have been heated.

‡ By settling and straining.

§ Having removed the kettle from the fire.

|| That it may grow white.

** *ignī lēnissimō admovē*, place over a gentle fire.

†† "Cum" governs the ablative "*unciīs duabus*," with two ounces.

‡‡ From "*redigo*," reduced, beaten to.

§§ Will no longer drop off.

CHAPTER XXI.

ADVERBS AND THEIR COMPARISON.

97. Most adverbs are derived from adjectives and are dependent upon them for their comparison.

1. Adverbs from adjectives of the first and second declensions are formed by adding *ē* to the stem without the stem vowel: **timidus*, timid; *timidē*, timidly.

2. Adverbs from adjectives of the third declension are formed by adding *ter* to the stem: *fortis*, brave; *fortiter*, bravely. But stems in *-ut* (nom. *-us*) lose the *t* before *-ter*: *prudens*, prudent; *prudenter*, prudently.

98. The comparative of the adverb is the accusative neuter singular of the comparative of the adjective: *fortius*, more bravely.

99. The superlative of the adverb changes the *-us* of the superlative of the adjective to *ē*: *fortissimus*, most brave; *fortissimē*, most bravely.

(a) Adverbs are also compared by the use of *magis* and *māxime*: *ēgregiē*, excellently; *magis ēgregiē*, *māximē ēgregiē*.

Altus,	altior,	altissimus,	<i>high.</i>
Altē,	altius,	altissimē,	<i>highly.</i>
Prūdēns,	prūdentior,	prūdentissimus,	<i>prudent.</i>
Prūdentē,	prūdentius,	prūdentissimē,	<i>prudently.</i>

100. When the adjective is irregular, the adverb has the same irregularity:

Bonus,	melior,	optimus,	<i>good.</i>
Bene,	melius,	optimē,	<i>well.</i>
Malus,	pējor,	pessimus,	<i>bad.</i>
Male,	pējus,	pessimē,	<i>badly.</i>

101. When the adjective is defective, the adverb is generally defective:

—————	dēterior,	dēterrīmus,	<i>worse.</i>
—————	dēterius,	dēterrīmē,	<i>worse.</i>
Novus,	—————	novissimus,	<i>new.</i>
Novē,	—————	novissimē,	<i>newly.</i>

* See 10, 5.

102. A few not derived from adjectives are compared as follows:

Diū,	diūtius,	diūtissimē,	<i>for a long time.</i>
Sæpe,	sæpius,	sæpissimē,	<i>often.</i>
Satis,	satius,	—————	<i>sufficiently.</i>
Nūper,	—————	nūperrimē,	<i>recently.</i>

103. Most adverbs not derived from adjectives, as also those from adjectives incapable of comparison, are not compared: *hīc*, here; *nunc*, now; *vulgāriter*, commonly.

104. The accusative or ablative neuter singular of some adjectives form adverbs: *multum*, *multo*, much; *prīmō*, at first.

VOCABULARY. 22.

Abhinc, adv.	<i>since, ago.</i>
Adhūc, adv.	<i>yet, as yet.</i>
Attendō, 3, -dī, -tum, tr.	<i>stretch, attend, heed.</i>
Discō, 3, didicī, tr.	<i>learn.</i>
Fidēliter, adv.	<i>faithfully.</i>
Ita, adv.	<i>so, thus, as follows (with verbs).</i>
Igitur, conj.	<i>therefore, then.</i>
Minerālis, -e, adj.	<i>mineral, metallic.</i>
Nūper, adv.	<i>recently, lately.</i>
Ōlim, adv.	<i>formerly.</i>
Pergō, 3, perrēxī, perrēctum, intr.	<i>proceed, go.</i>
Repetō, 3, īvī or īī, -itum, tr.	<i>seek again, repeat.</i>
Rīmōsus, -a, -um	<i>full of cracks, leaky.</i>
Saltem, adv.	<i>at least, at all events.</i>
Tam, adv.	<i>so (with adjs., advs., and verbs).</i>

EXERCISE. 47.

1. Ōlim fuit medicus clārissimus. 2. Dīscipulum in officinā fidēliter docēbat. 3. Dīscipulus autem nōn amābat diligenter studēre. 4. Medicus multa ex dīscipulō dē medicāmentīs sæpe quærēbat. 5. Quondam puerō pēnsū dedit dē tonicīs minerālībus, et postea sīc quærēbat. 6. Quid dē præparātiōnibus ferrī hodiē didicistī, mī puer? 7. Ferē omnia didicī. 8. Itane? Lætus audiō.* Aurēs tuæ nōn sunt rīmōsæ: Quot solidæ ferrī præparātiōnēs sunt? Respondē celeriter. 9. Numerum exāctum memoriā nōn teneō; nōmina autem possum (I can) repetere. 10. Nōmina memoriā tenēs, sed nōn numerum;

* "Lætus audio," I am glad to hear it.

mīrum est; perge igitur. 11. Ferrum reductum, ferrī hypo-phōsphīs, ferrī iōdidum saccharātum, ferrī phōsphās, ferrī pyrophōsphās, ferrī sulphās, ferrī sul,—sul—. 12. "Cūr hærēs? Perge." 13. Cētera nōmina nunc memoriā nōn teneō. 14. Nōnne tenēs memoriā ferrī sulphātem exsiccātum, et ferrī sulphātem præcipitātum, et ferrī carbōnātem saccharātum? 15. Nonne præparātiōnēs ferrī nūperrimē didicistī? 16. Certē, omnēs hodiē didicī, et paucīs momentīs abhinc repetēbam.* 17. Nunc memoriā teneō cētera: sunt ferrī chlōridum, ferrī citrās, ferrī lactās, ferrī oxalās, ferrī valeriānās.

EXERCISE. 48.

1. How many liquid preparations of iron are there? 2. I learned the number yesterday, but do not remember to-day. 3. O, my boy, your tongue seems much longer than your memory. 4. Now I remember; there are five,—tincture of chloride of iron, tincture of acetate of iron, the syrups of iodide and bromide of iron, and wine of the citrate of iron. 5. Have you named (them) all? 6. I think so. 7. You think so! But why not study until you remember? 8. I will not have so lazy a boy in my office. 9. There are nine officinal liquid preparations of iron, and you remember only five! 10. Now, diligently attend, and I will name the other four.

105. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Diagnōsis*, from the Greek *dia*, through, apart, and *gnōsis*, knowledge,—a knowing apart or distinction—the recognition of a disease by its symptoms.

2. *Eupatorium*, called after Mithridates Eupator, who is supposed to have used it as a medicine—boneset.

3. *Hypogastralgia*, from the Greek *hypo*, under, *gastēr*, stomach, and *algos*, pain—under-the-stomach-pain; stomach-ache.

4. *Luxum*, from *luxāre*, to put out of place—a dislocation.

5. *Malaria*, ultimately from *malus*, bad, and *āēr*, air—bad air.

6. *Psōra*, from Greek *psōō*, I rub—the itch.

7. *Prūrīgīnōsus*, from *prūrīre*, to itch—itching.

8. *Salvia*, from *salvēre*, to be sound; so called from its reputed healing qualities—sage.

* "Paucis—abhinc," a few moments ago.

CHAPTER XXII.

FOURTH CONJUGATION.—Ī VERBS.*

106. ACTIVE VOICE.

Audiō, I hear.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

Pres. Ind.
audiō.*Pres. Inf.*
audīre.*Perf. Ind.*
audīvī.*Supine.*
audītum.*Indicative Mood.*

PRESENT TENSE.

*I hear.**Singular.*
audiō,
audīs,
audit.*Plural.*
audīmus,
audītis,
audiunt.

IMPERFECT.

*I was hearing.*audiēbam,
audiēbās,
audiēbat.audiēbāmus,
audiēbātis,
audiēbant.

FUTURE.

*I shall or will hear.*audiam,
audiēs,
audiet.audiēmus,
audiētis,
audient.

PERFECT.

*I heard or have heard.*audīvī,
audīvistī,
audīvit.audīvimus,
audīvistis,
audīverunt, or ēre.

PLUPERFECT.

*I had heard.*audīveram,
audīverās,
audīverat.audīverāmus,
audīverātis,
audīverant.

* Compare with the third conjugation, observing the difference in the length of *i* in three forms of the present tense and the presence of *i* in the endings of the imperfect and future tenses.

FUTURE PERFECT.

I shall or will have heard.

audiverō,	|	audiverimus,
audiveris,	|	audiveritis,
audiverit.	|	audiverint.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

<i>Singular.</i>	|	<i>Plural.</i>
audiā́m,	|	audiā́mus,
audiā́s,	|	audiā́tis,
audiat.	|	audiā́nt.

IMPERFECT.

audirḗm,	|	audirḗmus,
audirḗs,	|	audirḗtis,
audiret.	|	audirent.

PERFECT.

audiverim,	|	audiverimus,
audiveris,	|	audiveritis,
audiverit.	|	audiverint.

PLUPERFECT.

audivissḗm,	|	audivissḗmus,
audivissḗs,	|	audivissḗtis,
audivisset.	|	audivissent.

Imperative.

PRES., audī́, hear thou,	|	audī́te, hear ye.
FUT., audītṓ, thou shalt hear.	|	audītṓte, ye shall hear.
audītṓ, he shall hear.	|	audiuntṓ, they shall hear.

Infinitive.

PRES., audī́re	.....	to hear.
PERF., audivisse	.....	to have heard.
FUT., audītū́rus (-a, -um) esse	.....	to be about to hear.

Participle.

PRES., audiḗns	.....	hearing.
FUT., audītū́rus, -a, -um	.....	about to hear.

Gerund.

GEN., audiendī́	.....	of hearing.
DAT., audiendṓ	.....	for hearing.
ACC., audiendū́m	.....	hearing.
ABL., audiendṓ	.....	by hearing.

Supine.

ACC., audītū́m	.....	to hear.
ABL., audītū́	.....	to hear, be heard.

107. PASSIVE VOICE.

Audior, I am heard.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

Pres. Ind.
*audior.**Pres. Inf.*
*audīrī.**Perf. Ind.*
*audītus sum.**Indicative Mood.*

PRESENT TENSE.

*I am heard.**Singular.*
audior,
audīris, or audīre,
*audītur.**Plural.*
audīmur,
audīminī,
audiuntur.

IMPERFECT.

*I was heard.**audiēbar,*
audiēbāris, or audiēbāre,
*audiēbātur.**audiēbāmur,*
audiēbāminī,
audiēbantur.

FUTURE.

*I shall or will be heard.**audiar,*
audiēris, or audiēre,
*audiētur.**audiēmur,*
audiēminī,
audientur.

PERFECT.

*I have been heard, or I was heard.**audītus sum,*
audītus es,
*audītus est.**audītī sumus,*
audītī estis,
audītī sunt.

PLUPERFECT.

*I had been heard.**audītus eram,*
audītus erās,
*audītus erat.**audītī erāmus,*
audītī erātis,
audītī erant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

*I shall or will have been heard.**audītus erō,*
audītus eris,
*audītus erit.**audītī erimus,*
audītī eritis,
audītī erunt.

Subjunctive.

<i>Singular.</i>	PRESENT.	<i>Plural.</i>
audiar, audiāris, or audiāre, audiātur.	|	audiāmur, audiāminī, audiāntur.
	IMPERFECT.	
audīrer, audīrēris, or audīrēre, audīrētur.	|	audīrēmur, audīrēminī, audīrentur.
	PERFECT.	
audītus sim, audītus sīs, audītus sit.	|	audītī simus, audītī sītis, audītī sint.
	PLUPERFECT.	
audītus essem, audītus essēs, audītus esset.	|	audītī essēmus, audītī essētis, audītī essent.

Imperative.

PRES., audīre, be thou heard.	|	audīminī, be ye heard.
FUT., audītor, thou shalt be heard. audītor, he shall be heard.	|	audiuntor, they shall be heard.

Infinitive.

PRES., audīrī	to be heard.
PERF., audītus (-a, -um) esse	to have been heard.
FUT., audītum īrī	to be about to be heard.

Participle.

PERF., audītus, -a, -um	heard.
GER., audiendus, -a, -um	to be heard, deserving to be heard.

CHAPTER XXIII.

FOURTH CONJUGATION.—(Continued.)

108. Learn the present, imperfect and future indicative, and present imperative and infinitive, active and passive, of *audiō*.

EXERCISE. 49.

1. Audiō, audiēbam, audiam.
2. Audit, audiēbat, audiet.
3. Audītur, audiēbātur, audiētur.
4. Audī, audīre.
5. Audī-

mur, audiēbāmur, audiēmur. 6. Audīre, audīrī. 7. Audītis, audiēbātis, audiētis. 8. Audīs, audīris. 9. Audiunt, audiuntur. 10. Audient, audientur.

1. Thou hearest, thou wast hearing, thou wilt hear. 2. I hear, I am heard. 3. He is hearing, he was hearing, he will hear. 4. To be heard, to hear. 5. We were hearing, we were (being) heard. 6. We hear, we heard, we shall hear. 7. They will hear, they will be heard. 8. You heard, you were heard. 9. Hear ye, be ye heard. 10. I hear, I heard, I shall hear.

EXERCISE. 50.

Pūniō, punish; *mollīō*, soothe, soften; *sciō*, know, know how.

1. Pūniēbam, molliēbam, sciēbam. 2. Mollītur, pūnītur, scītur. 3. Pūniet, molliet, sciet. 4. Pūnī, pūnīte, pūnīminī. 5. Molliētur, pūniētur, sciētur. 6. Nōnne scīmus? nōnne pūnīmur? nōnne sciuntur? 7. Pūniamne? scietne? molliētur? 8. Molliēbant, pūniēbāminī, scient. 9. Nōn sciunt, nōn pūnīt, nōn molliēmus. 10. Pūniēs, sciam, molliēris.

1. He was punishing, he was soothing, he was knowing. 2. They will be punished, they will be soothed, they will be known. 3. Be thou punished, soothe (thou), know. 4. I know, he soothes, we are punishing. 5. Are you not being punished? will he not be soothed? will it not be known? 6. They are being punished, thou wilt be soothed. 7. We punish, we were knowing, they will soothe. 8. Were you being punished? will it be known? will he be soothed? 9. I shall not soften, they will not be punished. 10. I punished, know thou, they soften.

VOCABULARY. 23.

Anæsthēticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>anæsthetic.</i>
Asiāticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>Asiatic.</i>
Catarrhus, -ī, adj.	<i>catarrh.</i>
Cholera, -æ, F.	<i>cholera.</i>
Cohibeō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr.	<i>check, restrain.</i>
Congestiō, ōnis, F.	<i>congestion.</i>
Inveniō, 4, invēnī, inventum, tr.	<i>find, invent, come upon.</i>
Irritātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>irritation.</i>

Malīgnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>malignant.</i>
Nesciō, 4, -īvi or -īi, -ītum, tr	<i>know not, be ignorant of.</i>
Nōndum, adv.	<i>not yet.</i>
Nūper, adv.	<i>recently, lately.</i>
Pūniō, 4, -īvi or -īi, itum, tr.	<i>punish.</i>
Relevō, 1, -āvī, -ātum.	<i>relieve.</i>
Reperiō, 4, repperī, repertum, tr.	<i>find (by searching).</i>
Veniō, 4, vēnī, ventum, intr.	<i>come.</i>
Vinciō, 4, vinxī, vinctum, tr.	<i>bind.</i>

EXERCISE. 51.

1. Medicāmentārius perītus in officīnam venit. 2. Ferē omnia genera medicāmentōrum nōvit,* et in officīnā habet. 3. Medicus doctus ægerrimō virō medicāmenta emit. 4. Nisi rēctum et potentissimum remedium celeriter reperiet, mors subita mox ægrī vītam finiet. 5. Ægrōtus choleram Asiāticam habet. 6. Medicus ægerrimō māgnam hydrargyrī submuriātis dosim statim dābit. 7. Sī māgna dosis hydrargyrī chlōridī mītis dolōrem nōn molliet, opiī quoque dosēs māgnās dābit. 8. Pessimum autem cholerae genus nūllum remedium cohibēbit, vel vinciet. 9. Mors sōla dolōrem ægrōtō finiet. 10. Cum mors ātra appropinquābit, tum perītī medicī et medicāmentārīi omnia remedia potentissima frūstra tentābunt. 11. Certum malīgnæ cholerae remedium nōndum repertum est. 12. Vetus amīcus, Indiānus medicus, tāle remedium jactat, nēmō alius autem nōvit.

EXERCISE. 52.

1. Physicians find many new remedies for old diseases. 2. The skillful druggist ought to know and keep † in his store all the new remedies. 3. Ought he not to keep the old remedies also? 4. Is not cocaine one of the more recent drugs? 5. Yes. 6. It is a local anæsthetic, very recently discovered. 7. The medicinal preparation is the hydrochlorate of cocaine. 8. What (Qui) diseases will it relieve or cure? 9. It will soothe the irritation and relieve the congestion of nasal ‡ catarrh and hay fever. 10. The wine of coca, or the fluid extract of erythroxylon, is also a nerve stimulant and stomach tonic.

* The perfect of *nōscō* means "I know."

† Habeo.

‡ Nārium, gen. of nārēs, nostrils.

109. PRÆSCRĪPTUM.

R. Sōdæ Tartrātis	.....	3 ss. ¹
Tinctūræ Rhēi Compositæ	.....	3 iss. ²
Syrupī Zingiberis	.....	3 iv.
Aquam Menthæ Piperītæ	.....	ad ³ 3 iij.

Miscē, fiat mīstūra. Sūmat⁴ dīmidium statim et reliquum in hōrās quattuor sī opus sit.⁵

¹ ss, sēmis.² ss with numeral, (cum) sēmisse.³ ad, to; i. e., to make.⁴ Sūmat, the patient is understood as the subject; sūmat, however, may be translated *take*, as if it were an imperative.⁵ Sī opus sit, if necessary.

110.

Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Anæsthēticus*, from Greek *a* (before vowels *an-*) meaning *not*, and *aisthanomai*. I feel—tending to take away or prevent feeling.
2. *Sanguināria*, from *sanguis*, blood—blood-root.
3. *Catarrhus*, from Greek words *kata*, downwards, and *rheō*, I flow—catarrh.
4. *Emeticum*, from the Greek *emcō*, I vomit—an emetic.
5. *Emplastrum*, from the Greek *emplassō*, I spread upon—a plaster.
6. *Gaultheria*, called after Dr. Gaultier, of Quebec—winter-green.
7. *Lavandula*, from *lavāre*, to wash; so called from being used in baths—lavender.
8. *Lētifer*, from *lētum*, death, and *ferre*, to bear—death-bearing.

CHAPTER XXIV.

FOURTH CONJUGATION.—(Continued.)

111. Learn the perfect, pluperfect and future perfect indicative, and perfect infinitive, active and passive, of *audiō*.

EXERCISE. 53.

1. Audīvī, audīveram, audīverō. 2. Audītus est, audītus erat, audītus erit. 3. Audīveram, audīvimus, audīverimus. 4.

Audīverant, audītī erant. 5. Audīvistī, audīverās, audīveris.
 6. Audīvisse, audītum esse. 7. Audīverātis, audītī erātis. 8.
 Audīvit, audīverat, audīverit.

1. Thou hast heard, thou hadst heard, thou wilt have heard.
 2. They have been heard, they had been heard, they will have
 been heard. 3. I have heard, I have been heard. 4. To have
 been heard, to have heard. 5. We have heard, we had heard,
 we shall have heard. 6. We have been heard, we had been
 heard, we shall have been heard. 7. You have heard, you have
 been heard. 8. He had heard, he had been heard.

VOCABULARY. 24.

Antique, M.	<i>the ancients.</i>
Antiquus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>old, ancient.</i>
Aperiō, 4, -uī, -tum, tr.	<i>lay open, disclose.</i>
Carmen, -inis, N.	<i>song, charm.</i>
Chēmīcus, -a, -um, adj. (also noun)	<i>chemical, chemist.</i>
Ērudiō, 4, ērudī, or ērudī, eruditum, tr.	<i>instruct.</i>
Gīgno, 3, genuī, genitum, tr.	<i>beget, bear, spring forth.</i>
Incantō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>sing, chant, charm.</i>
Nōscō, 3, nōvī, nōtum, tr.	<i>get acquainted with, learn,</i> <i>perf., know.</i>
Nūtriō, 4, -ivī, -itum, tr.	<i>nourish, nurture.</i>
Periculōsus, -a, -um	<i>dangerous.</i>
Prōtegō, 3, prōtēxī, prōtēctum, tr.	<i>protect.</i>
Trāctō, 1, -āvī, -ātum	<i>handle, deal with.</i>
Ūsitātus, -a, -um	<i>usual, customary.</i>
Venēficus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>poisoning, magical.</i>
Venēficus, -i.	<i>poisoner.</i>

EXERCISE. 54.

1. Medicus regis nocte ad Fābriciū vēnit. 2. Fābricius
 medicum vinxit et ad Pyrrhum mīsīt. 3. Dux Rōmānus dominō
 servī dolum aperuit. 4. Medicus Pyrrhī scīvit hominēs inter-
 ficere venēnō. 5. Multa venēnī genera reppererat, et tentāverat.
 6. Multa venēna vegetābilia antīquissimīs temporibus nōta
 erant. 7. Minerālia venēna nōn tam bene nōta erant. 8.
 Hannibal dicitur venēnum in anulō semper habuisse. 9.
 Habuitne in anulō extrāctum lētālis hyoseyamī, vel aconītī,
 vel aliūs ācerrimī alicūjus * venēnī? 10. Quod venēnum Nero

* Genitive of "aliquis"—some.

juvenī frātrī dedit? 11. Interficere venēnō inter Romānōs ūsitātum crimen erat. 12. Venēficus nōn sæpe ā Romānīs pūniēbātur.

EXERCISE. 55.

1. Nero did not punish, but nourished poisoners. 2. Poisoners were very useful to the cruel emperor. 3. He, therefore, kept many in his hall, and instructed them * in their † wicked art. 4. They learned to kill enemies with the quickest poisons. 5. They had often handled the deadly nightshade, hemlock and aconite. 6. He had found ‡ such men useful, and did not like to be without useful friends. 7. Mēdēa, the most skillful sorceress § of the ancients, had discovered many vegetable poisons. 8. She had not yet heard much of || acid and mineral poisons. 9. Chemists had not yet discovered nitric, sulphuric and oxalic acids, nor the chloride of antimony, carbonate of lead and nitrate of mercury. 10. The deadly hemlock, hellebore, nux vomica, opium and many other active poisons had been discovered by the sorceress. 11. They used to seek ** herbs by moonlight †† and cut them ‡‡ with a brazen sickle. 12. They also used to repeat a charm while they were preparing the poisons. 13. The charm was often regarded as †† more dangerous than the poison.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quis fuit Mēdēa? 2. Quis Mēdēam artem venēficam docuit? 3. Ubi venēna reppererat? 4. Interfēcitne Mēdēa frātrem venēnō? 5. Quis Mēdēam artibus venēficis ērudīverat? 6. Quōmodo Pyrrhus dē dolō servī audīvit? 7. Quid medicō rēgis Fābricius dīxit? 8. Nōnne servum vinxit, et ad dominum mīsīt? 9. Quandō vēnit medicus Pyrrhī ad Fābriciūm?

* And. . them: eosque.

† Omit.

‡ Reperiō.

§ Venefica.

|| of, de.

** They used to seek; imperfect tense expresses customary past action.

†† Lūna lūcente.

‡‡ Omit.

CHAPTER XXV.

THIRD CONJUGATION—VERBS IN IŌ.

112. A few verbs of the Third Conjugation form the present indicative in *-iō, -ior*, like verbs of the Fourth Conjugation. They are inflected with the endings of the Fourth wherever those endings have two successive vowels. The vowel *i* is short.

Conjugation of Capiō.

113. ACTIVE VOICE.

Capiō, I take.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

<i>Pres. Ind.</i>	<i>Pres. Inf.</i>	<i>Perf. Ind.</i>	<i>Supine.</i>
<i>capiō.</i>	<i>capere.</i>	<i>cēpī.</i>	<i>captum.</i>

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Singular.</i>	|	<i>Plural.</i>
<i>capiō, capis, capit.</i>	|	<i>capimus, capitis, capiunt.</i>
IMPERFECT.		
<i>capiēbam, -iēbās, -iēbat.</i>	|	<i>capiēbāmus, -iēbātis, -iēbant.</i>
FUTURE.		
<i>capiam, -iēs, -iet.</i>	|	<i>capiemus, -iētis, -ient.</i>
PERFECT.		
<i>cēpī, -istī, -it.</i>	|	<i>cēpimus, -istis, -ērunt or -ēre.</i>
PLUPERFECT.		
<i>cēperam, -erās, -erat.</i>	|	<i>cēperāmus, -erātis, -erant.</i>
FUTURE PERFECT.		
<i>cēperō, -eris, -erit.</i>	|	<i>cēperimus, -eritis, -erint.</i>

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

<i>capiam, -iās, -iat.</i>	|	<i>capiamus, -iātis, -iant.</i>
----------------------------	--	---------------------------------

IMPERFECT.

<i>caperem, -erēs, -eret.</i>	|	<i>caperēmus, -erētis, -erent.</i>
-------------------------------	--	------------------------------------

PERFECT.

<i>cēperim, -eris, -erit.</i>	|	<i>cēperimus, -eritis, -erint.</i>
-------------------------------	--	------------------------------------

PLUPERFECT.

<i>cēpissēm, -issēs, -isset.</i>	|	<i>cēpissēmus, -issētis, -issent.</i>
----------------------------------	--	---------------------------------------

<i>Imperative.</i>	
<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
PRES., cape.	capite.
FUT., capitō, capitō.	capitōte, capiuntō.
<i>Infinitive.</i>	
<i>Participle.</i>	<i>Participle.</i>
PRES., capere.	PRES., capiēns.
PERF., cēpisse,	
FUT., captūrus (-a, -um) esse.	FUT., captūrus, -a, -um.
<i>Gerund.</i>	
<i>Supine.</i>	<i>Supine.</i>
GEN., capiendī.	
DAT., capiendō.	
ACC., capiendum.	Acc., captum.
ABL., capiendō.	ABL., captū.

114. PASSIVE VOICE.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

<i>Pres. Ind.</i>	<i>Pres. Inf.</i>	<i>Perf. Ind.</i>
capior.	capī.	captus sum.

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
capior, caperis or -re, capitur.	capimur, capiminī, capiuntur.
IMPERFECT.	
capiēbar, -iēbāris or -re, -iēbātur.	capiēbāmur, -iēbāminī, -iēbantur.
FUTURE.	
capiar, -iēris or -re, -iētur.	capiēmur, -iēminī, -ientur.
PERFECT.	
captus sum, es, est.	captī sumus, estis, sunt.
PLUPERFECT.	
captus eram, erās, erat.	captī erāmus, erātis, erant.
FUTURE PERFECT.	
captus erō, eris, erit.	captī erimus, eritis, erunt.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
capiar, -iāris or -re, -iātur.	capiāmur, -iāminī, -iantur.

IMPERFECT.

caperer, -erēris or -re, -erētur. | caperēmur, -erēminī, -erentur.

PERFECT.

captus sim, sīs, sīt. | capti sīmus, sītis, sint.

PLUPERFECT.

captus essem, essēs, esset. | capti essēmus, essētis, essent.

Imperative.

PRES., capere.

FUT., capitor,
capitor,

capimini.

capiuntor.

Infinitive.

PRES., capī.

PERF., captus (-a, -um) esse.

FUT., captum irī.

Participle.

PERF., captus, -a, -um.

FUT., capiendus, -a, -um.

CHAPTER XXVI.

THIRD CONJUGATION—VERBS IN IŌ.—(Continued.)

115. Learn all the tenses of the indicative, the present imperative, and the present and perfect infinitive, active and passive, of *capiō*.

EXERCISE. 56.

1. Capiunt, capiēbant. 2. Capior, capiēbar, capiar. 3. Capi-mur, capiēbāmur, capiēmur. 4. Capis, caperis. 5. Cēpī, captus sum. 6. Capimus, cēperāmus, cēperimus. 7. Capta sunt, capta erant, capta erunt. 8. Cape, capere. 9. Capere, capī. 10. Cēpisse, captum esse.

1. We are taking, we were taking, we shall be taking. 2. Take, be taken. 3. Thou art taking, thou wast taking, thou wilt take. 4. You have taken, you had taken, you will have taken. 5. It is taken, it was taken, it will be taken. 6. I was taking, I was taken. 7. To take, to have taken. 8. To be taken, to have been taken. 9. It has been taken, it had been taken, it will have been taken. 10. We have taken, we have been taken.

VOCABULARY. 25.

Ahēneus (or aēneus), -a, -um, adj.	<i>brazen.</i>
Aliquandō, adv.	<i>sometimes, at some time.</i>
Arcessō, 3, -ivī, -itum, tr.	<i>summon, send for.</i>
Concipiō, 3, concēpī, conceptum, tr.	<i>conceive, contract, take.</i>
Coniciō, 3, -jēcī, -jectum, tr.	<i>throw together, cast, fling.</i>
Conīcere in vincula.	<i>to cast or throw into chains, to imprison.</i>
Faciō, 3, fēcī, factum, tr.	<i>make, do.</i>
Inspiciō, 3, inspexī, inspectum, tr.	<i>look into, inspect.</i>
Interficiō, 3, -fēcī, -fectum, tr.	<i>kill, slay.</i>
Interrogō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>question, examine.</i>
Nēmō, -inis, M. and F.	<i>no one.</i>
Pax, pacis, F.	<i>peace.</i>
Procul, adv.	<i>far, at a distance.</i>
Quōmodo, adv.	<i>how, in what manner.</i>
Repūgnāns, -antis, part. adj.	<i>incompatible.</i>
Requiescō, 3, quiēvī, quiētum, intr.	<i>rest, repose.</i>
Scelestus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>vicious, wicked, cursed.</i>
Stolidus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>stupid, dull, blockhead (denotes a character).</i>
Stultus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>foolish, a fool (has reference to only a momentary error).</i>
Subitō, adv.	<i>suddenly.</i>
Ut, adv.	<i>how, as, just as.</i>

EXERCISE. 57.

1. Medice, ut æger amīcus noster, vetus agricola, valet? * 2. Requiescit in pāce,—empīricus miserum interfēcit. 3. Empīricus miserum interfēcit! Quōmodo fēcit? 4. Nōne amīcī agricolæ scelestum empīricum capient et interficient? 5. Nōn sic facient, quod empīricus est medicus, et secundum lēgem interficit. 6. Nēmō medicō injūriam faciet; medicī persōna sacra est. 7. Choleram Asiāticam agricola subitō concēpit, et medicum arcessīvit. 8. Empīricus indoctus forte audīvit, et statim vēnit. 9. Prīmum agrō dedit quīndecim grāna hydrargyrī chlōridī mītis. 10. Deinde, quod dolor vehemēns fuit, opī dosim māgnam dedit. 11. Æger autem celeriter ingravēscēbat, et jam haud procul ā morte fuit. 12. Stolidus empīricus iterum nōtās morbī inspiciēbat. 13. "Sanguis ægrī impūrissimus est," inquit stolidus; "māgnā dose iōdidī potassiī

* *ut valet*, how is? *lit.*, how well is?

eget; convalēscet statim, quum sanguis pūrificātus est.” 14. Sic dīcēns miserō agricolæ iōdidī potassiī vīginti grāna dedit. 15. Mīstūra medicāmentōrum in stomachō facta * est rubrum iōdidum hydrargyrī, ægrum ferē statim interfēcit; et tamen scelestus empiricus vīvit!

EXERCISE. 58.

1. Our old friend, the sturdy farmer, was killed by a stupid quack. 2. What! † a quack killed our friend! 3. How was it done? ‡ Did he kill him with a sword? 4. No, he killed our good friend with medicine, according to law. 5. The quack is a doctor, you know, § and kills men by law. || 6. Not knowing the nature of his drugs, he mixes incompatible medicines, and sometimes kills men. 7. The mixture of medicines in the stomach of our friend became ** corrosive sublimate, a most deadly poison. 8. There †† ought to be inscribed on his tombstone: “Killed by a quack.” 9. The wretch ‡‡ ought to be imprisoned at once. 10. I know, but the stupid fellow is a doctor, and kills according to law. 11. Will not our legislators change the law, and punish such men?

116. PRÆSCRĪPTUM.

R. Acidī Carbolicī ʒiv.
 Spīritūs vīnī ʒvj.
 Spīritūs Camphoræ,
 Tinctūræ Lavandulæ Compositæ aa¹ ʒij.

Cochleāre minimum² ex sēmi-octāriō³ aquæ bullientis prō inspirātiōne.

¹ aa, ana.

² Cochleāre minimum, a teaspoonful.

³ Ex sēmi-octāriō, in (lit. from) a half pint.

Before advancing farther, the pupil is advised to review carefully the four conjugations.

* “Facta est,”—became.

† What! Quid!

‡ Was done, factum est.

§ “You know,” translate by “enim,” and make it the second word in the sentence.

|| Ablative.

** Became, facta est.

†† Omit.

‡‡ Miser.

CHAPTER XXVII.

FOURTH DECLENSION.

117. The stem ends in *u*.

118. *Rule of Gender*.—Nouns in *us* are masculine, and those in *ū* are neuter.

119. But the following nouns and a few others are feminine: *acus*, needle; *domus*, house; *Idūs* (plur.), Ides; *manus*, hand; *tribus*, tribe.

120. *Spīritus*, M., spirit.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
N. V., spīritus,	spīritūs,
G., spīritūs,	spīrituum,
D., spīrituī (ū),	spīritibus,
Ac., spīritum,	spīritūs,
Ab., spīritū,	spīritibus,

Genu, N., knee.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
genū,	genua.
genūs,	genuum.
genū,	genibus.
genū,	genua.
genū,	genibus.

121.

Terminations.

N. V., <i>us</i>	<i>ūs</i>	<i>ū</i>	<i>ua</i>
G., <i>ūs</i>	<i>uum</i>	<i>ūs</i>	<i>uum</i>
D., <i>uī</i> (<i>ū</i>)	<i>ibus</i> (<i>ubus</i>)	<i>ū</i>	<i>ibus</i> (<i>ubus</i>)
Ac., <i>um</i>	<i>ūs</i>	<i>ū</i>	<i>ua</i>
Ab., <i>ū</i>	<i>ibus</i> (<i>ubus</i>)	<i>ū</i>	<i>ibus</i> (<i>ubus</i>)

122. *Artus*, joint; *partus*, birth; *tribus*, tribe; sometimes *portus*, harbor; *veru*, a spit; also dissyllables in *-cus* have the termination *-ubus* in the dative and ablative plural. Most of these also have the form in *-ibus*.

123. Decline together *spīritus alcoholicus*, *genū meum*, *manus mea*.

VOCABULARY. 26.

<i>Adventus</i> , -ūs, M.	<i>a coming, arrival.</i>
<i>Bibō</i> , 3, <i>bibī</i> , <i>bibitum</i> , tr.	<i>drink.</i>
<i>Cerasus</i> , -ī, F.	<i>cherry-tree.</i>
<i>Dēsistō</i> , 3, <i>dēstitī</i> , <i>dēstitum</i> , intr.	<i>cease, leave off.</i>
<i>Frūctus</i> , -ūs, M.	<i>fruit.</i>
<i>Frūmentum</i> , -ī, N.	<i>corn, grain.</i>
<i>Gallicus</i> , -a, -um, adj.	<i>Gallic, French.</i>
<i>Hautus</i> , -ūs, M.	<i>drink, draught.</i>
<i>Impiger</i> , <i>impigra</i> , -rum, adj.	<i>diligent, active.</i>
<i>Impōnō</i> , 3, - <i>posuī</i> , - <i>positum</i> , tr.	<i>put in, place in or upon.</i>

Pingō, 3, pinxī, pictum, tr.....	<i>paint.</i>
Pīstillum, -ī, N.	<i>pestle.</i>
Pōtus, -ūs, M.	<i>a drink.</i>
Rogātus, -ūs, M.	<i>request, inquiry, desire.</i>

EXERCISE. 59.

1. Dominus et puer in officinā sunt, medicāmenta inspectantēs. 2. Mī puer, quid ante adventum meum māne vēdidistī? 3. Miles vetus rubrō nāsō māgnūm pōtum spīritūs frūmentī potāvit, et ampullam māgnam spīritūs vīnī Gallicī ēmit. 4. Eratne nāsus mīlitis veteris ruberrimus? 5. Certē ruberrimus erat; frūctus cerasī nōn rubrior est. 6. Nīmīs spīritum frūmentī bibit. Vēdidistīne alia medicāmenta? 7. Paucās ampullās parvās spīrituum camphoræ, et ætheris et ammōniæ et lavandulæ etiam vēdidī. 8. Laetus audiō,* mī puer! multa genera spīrituum vēdidistī;—bene fēcistī; māgnus medicāmentārius aliquandō eris. 9. Habēmusne omnēs spīritūs officinālēs in abacīs? 10. Nesciō; quot omnīnō sunt? 11. Nōnne scīs? Nōminā et numerā. 12. Puer incipit māgnā vōce:—"Spīritus ætheris, compositus spīritus ætheris, spīritus nitrōsī ætheris, ammōniæ arōmaticus spīritus, anīsī spīritus, aurantiī spīritus, camphoræ spīritus, chlōroformī spīritus, cinnamōmī spīritus, frūmentī spīritus, gaultheriæ spī—" 13. "Satis, puer, dēsisite; aut meum spīritum interficiēs; omnēs spīritūs officinālēs Pharmacopœiæ sunt vīgintī; crās discēs omnēs. 14. Nunc pīstillum in mortariō validā manū movē. 15. Manibus nunc, nōn vōce, labōrā."

EXERCISE. 60.

1. Where are all of our flasks of whiskey and brandy, my boy? 2. There were forty bottles on the high shelf. 3. You have not sold (them) all, have you? 4. Certainly, I have sold every bottle. 5. When the malaria is bad there is a great desire for whiskey and other alcoholic spirits. 6. I know it; the malaria is very bad now; fill all the bottles again immediately. 7. Did the old doctor send any prescriptions? 8. Yes, he sent two or three. 9. "Take ten drops of the tincture of castoreum, fifteen drops of the spirit of nitrous æther, six grains of the nitrate of potassium and an ounce of the water of allspice." 10. "Mix,

* Laetus audio—I am glad to hear it.

make a draught, and give to the patient when the fever is troublesome." 11. "Give a second draught also early in the morning, with a little of the spirit of lemon."

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quid n̄asum m̄ilitis veteris rubrum facit? 2. Ubi sp̄iritum fr̄ument̄i ēmit? 3. Num in officinā medicāmentār̄ii ēmit? 4. Estne officinā in civitāte Kānsēnsī? 5. Quis, nisi āger, et jussū medic̄i et jūrejūrāndō dātō,* emit sp̄iritum fr̄ument̄i in civitāte Kānsēnsī? 6. Quid in manū dextrā habet m̄iles? 7. Nōnne est ampulla in lāvā manū? 8. Estne sp̄iritus odōrātus in ampullā? 9. Quot olea in sp̄iritū odōrātō sunt? 10. Nōnne quīnque olea sunt? Nōminā olea, sī placet.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

FIFTH DECLENSION.

124. The stem ends in *ē*, which, in the gen. and dat. sing., remains long if preceded by *i*; but is shortened after consonants.

125. *Rule of Gender.*—Nouns of the fifth declension are feminine, except *diēs*, day, which is commonly masculine in the singular, and always in the plural, and *merīdiēs*, midday.

126. <i>Diēs</i> , day.		<i>Rēs</i> , thing, affair.		<i>Terminations.</i>	
SING.	PLU.	SING.	PLU.	SING.	PLU.
N. V., <i>diēs</i> ,	<i>diēs</i> ,	<i>rēs</i> ,	<i>rēs</i> ,	<i>ēs</i> ,	<i>ēs</i> .
G., <i>diēi</i> ,	<i>diērum</i> ,	<i>rēi</i> ,	<i>rērum</i> ,	<i>ēi</i> ,	<i>ērum</i> .
D., <i>diēi</i> ,	<i>diēbus</i> ,	<i>rēi</i> ,	<i>rēbus</i> ,	<i>ēi</i> ,	<i>ēbus</i> .
Ac., <i>diem</i> ,	<i>diēs</i> ,	<i>rem</i> ,	<i>rēs</i> ,	<i>em</i> ,	<i>ēs</i> .
Ab., <i>diē</i> ,	<i>diēbus</i> ,	<i>rē</i> ,	<i>rēbus</i> ,	<i>ē</i> ,	<i>ēbus</i> .

127. Only *diēs* and *rēs* are complete in the plural. A few other nouns have the nominative and accusative plural.

128. Decline together *rēs p̄blica*, state; in the singular, *bona fidēs*, good faith; *diēs quīntus*, fifth day.

* *Jūrejūrando datō*, on oath; literally, an oath having been given—ablative absolute.

VOCABULARY. 27.

Āmittō, 3, -mīsī, -missum, tr.	<i>lose, let go, send away.</i>
Ars, artis, F.	<i>art.</i>
Basis, -is, F.	<i>base.</i>
Celsus, -ī, M.	<i>Celsus (a Roman physician).</i>
Excelsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>high, tall.</i>
Fallō, 3, fefellī, falsum, tr.	<i>deceive, disappoint.</i>
Fidēs, -eī, F.	<i>faith, trust, confidence.</i>
Hūmānus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>human.</i>
In diēs,	<i>daily, from day to day.</i>
Liber, -brī, M.	<i>book.</i>
Māteria, -æ, F. }	<i>matter, material.</i>
Māteriēs, -eī, F. }	
Merīdiēs, -eī, M.	<i>noon.</i>
Nam, conj.	<i>for.</i>
Postquam, conj.	<i>after, after that.</i>
Spēs, -eī, F.	<i>hope, expectation.</i>
Statiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>a post, a station, guard.</i>
Tenāx, -ācis, adj.	<i>tenacious, holding fast.</i>
Ter, num. adv.	<i>three times, thrice.</i>

EXERCISE. 61.

1. Omnium rerum humanarum spes est optima. 2. Nam spem sæpe habemus postquam omnes res ceteras amissimus. 3. Ars medicī agrō virō fidem facit. 4. Ægrōtus vir in diēs convalēscit. 5. Febrīculam ter in diē habet. 6. Celsus, medicus pæne clārissimus in rēpublicā Rōmānā, octō librōs dē medicīnā scrīpsit. 7. In nostrā quoque rēpublicā sunt multī medicī clārī, et multī empīricī malī. 8. Pauca remedia ex abiete habemus. 9. Abiēs tenācem picem ē cortice exsūdat. 10. Abiēs excelsa picem Burgundicam, et abiēs Canadēnsis picem Canadēnsem præbet.

EXERCISE. 62.

1. In all things be of good courage.* 2. A good physician will not often disappoint your expectations. 3. Your confidence will increase daily. 4. Like † a brave soldier, he will be on guard ‡ day and night, and will ward off the return of disease. 5. Give the patient a dose of the extract of euonymus three times a day, §—morning, noon and night. 6. The fir-tree

* Bonō animō.

† Ut.

‡ In statione.

§ See sentence 5 above.

furnishes the material of three kinds of pitch plasters. 7. Name the three kinds. 9. The Canada fir furnishes the basis for pitch plasters.

129. *Rule of Syntax.*—The ablative of specification is used to denote that in respect to which anything is said to be or to be done: as *claudus alterō pede*, lame in one foot; *mōribus similēs*, similar in character; *virtūte præcēdunt*, they excel in courage; *numerō ad duodecim*, about twelve in number.

CHAPTER XXIX.

130. SPECIAL PARADIGMS.

<i>Vīs</i> , F.	<i>Deus</i> , M.	<i>Senex</i> , N.	<i>Jupiter</i> .
Force, strength.	God.	Old man.	Jupiter.

SINGULAR.

N. V., <i>vīs</i> ,	<i>deus</i> ,	<i>senex</i> ,	<i>Jupiter</i> .
G., <i>vīs</i> ,	<i>deī</i> ,	<i>senis</i> ,	<i>Jovis</i> .
D., <i>vī</i> ,	<i>deō</i> ,	<i>senī</i> ,	<i>Jovī</i> .
Ac., <i>vim</i> ,	<i>deum</i> ,	<i>senem</i> ,	<i>Jovem</i> .
Ab., <i>vī</i> ,	<i>deō</i> ,	<i>senē</i> ,	<i>Jovē</i> .

PLURAL.

N. V., <i>vīrēs</i> ,	<i>deī</i> , <i>diī</i> , <i>dī</i> ,	<i>senēs</i> .
G., <i>vīrium</i> ,	<i>deōrum</i> , <i>deūm</i> ,	<i>senum</i> .
D., <i>vīribus</i> ,	<i>deīs</i> , <i>diīs</i> , <i>dīs</i> ,	<i>senibus</i> .
Ac., <i>vīrēs</i> ,	<i>deōs</i> ,	<i>senēs</i> .
Ab., <i>vīribus</i> ,	<i>deīs</i> , <i>diīs</i> , <i>dīs</i> ,	<i>senibus</i> .

<i>Iter</i> , N.	<i>Bos</i> , M. and F.	<i>Domus</i> , F.
Way.	Ox, cow.	House.

SINGULAR.

N. V., <i>iter</i> ,	<i>bōs</i> ,	<i>domus</i> .
G., <i>itineris</i> ,	<i>bovis</i> ,	<i>domūs</i> (<i>domī</i> , loc.).
D., <i>itinerī</i> ,	<i>bovī</i> ,	<i>domuī</i> , <i>ō</i> .
Ac., <i>iter</i> ,	<i>bovem</i> ,	<i>domum</i> .
Ab., <i>itinere</i> ,	<i>bove</i> ,	<i>domō</i> , <i>ū</i> .

PLURAL.

N. V., <i>itinera</i> ,	<i>bovēs</i> ,	<i>domūs</i> .
G., <i>itinerum</i> ,	<i>bovum</i> , <i>bovum</i> ,	<i>domuum</i> , <i>ōrum</i> .
D., <i>itineribus</i> ,	<i>bōbus</i> , <i>būbus</i> ,	<i>domibus</i> .
Ac., <i>itinera</i> ,	<i>bovēs</i> ,	<i>domōs</i> , <i>ūs</i> .
Ab., <i>itineribus</i> ,	<i>bōbus</i> , <i>būbus</i> ,	<i>domibus</i> .

131. *Praescripta.*

1. Recipe,—Guaiaei ligni rasi ūnciam ūnam,
 Sassafras radicis ūnciam dimidiam,
 Aquae destillatae librās duās.

Coque igne leni ad libram ūnam, sub finem coctiōnis ¹ adde glycyrrhizae radicis contusae drachmās duās, et colā. Eger cochlearia tria ter diē capiat.

2. Recipe,—Balsami copaibae drachmās trēs,
 Misturae acacie drachmās sex,
 Liquoris potassae drachmam ūnam cum sē-
 misse,
 Syrupi aurantii ūnciam dimidiam,
 Aquae destillatae ūncias quattuor cum sē-
 misse.

Miscē. Eger capiat cochlearia duo vel tria quārtā quāque ² horā.

3. Recipe,—Antimonii et potassii tartratis, grānum dimidium,
 Aquae purae ūnciam.

Miscē, et aegrō haustum statim dā, et repete post hōrās duās, si ventriculus emeticum nōn antea rejecerit, vel si alvus nōn laxata fuerit.

¹ Sub finem coctiōnis—towards the end of the boiling.

² Quārtā quāque hōrā—every fourth hour; time when.

CHAPTER XXX.

PRONOUNS.

132. Pronouns are divided into eight classes:

- I. Personal, *tū*, thou,
- II. Reflexive, *suī*, of himself,
- III. Possessive, *meus*, my,
- IV. Demonstrative, *hic*, this,
- V. Intensive, *ipse*, myself, yourself, etc.,
- VI. Relative, *quī*, who,
- VII. Interrogative, *quis*, who?
- VIII. Indefinite, *aliquis*, some one.

I. PERSONAL PRONOUNS.

133. PARADIGMS.

FIRST PERSON.

Ego, I.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
N., ego, <i>I.</i>	nōs, <i>we.</i>
G., meī, <i>of me.</i>	nostrum or nostrī, <i>of us.</i>
D., mihi (mī), <i>to, for me.</i>	nōbīs, <i>to, for us.</i>
Ac., mē, <i>me.</i>	nōs, <i>us.</i>
Ab., mē, <i>by me.</i>	nōbīs, <i>by us.</i>

SECOND PERSON.

Tū, thou.

N. V., tū, <i>thou.</i>	vōs, <i>you, ye.</i>
G., tuī, <i>of thee.</i>	vestrum or vestrī, <i>of you.</i>
D., tibi, <i>to, for thee.</i>	vōbīs, <i>to, for you.</i>
Ac., tē, <i>thee.</i>	vōs, <i>you.</i>
Ab., tē, <i>by thee.</i>	vōbīs, <i>by you.</i>

II. REFLEXIVE PRONOUN.

134. *Suī, of himself, etc.*

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
N., suī, <i>of himself, herself, itself.</i>	suī, <i>of themselves.</i>
G., sibi, <i>to, for himself, etc.</i>	sibī, <i>to, for themselves.</i>
Ac., sē (sēsē), <i>himself, etc.</i>	sē (sēsē), <i>themselves.</i>
Ab., sē (sēsē), <i>by himself, etc.</i>	sē (sēsē), <i>by themselves.</i>

135. For the personal pronoun of the third person the demonstrative *is, ea, id, he, she, it*, is generally used.

136. The nominatives of the personal pronouns are only used for emphasis or contrast: *Ego sum aegrōtus, tu valēs*, I am sick, you are well.

137. The reflexive pronoun refers to the subject of the sentence or clause in which it stands. It is used only in the oblique cases (gen., dat., ac., abl.): *Omnes hominēs sē amant*, all men love themselves.

138. In the first and second persons the oblique cases of the personal pronouns are used as reflexives: *Mē laudō*, I praise myself.

139. "With me, with you," etc., are always expressed by *mēcum, tēcum, sēcum, nōbīscum, vōbīscum*, the preposition *cum* being always appended to the ablative of the personal pronoun.

III. POSSESSIVE PRONOUNS.

140. From *personal pronouns* and the reflexive are formed the *possessives*:

Meus, -a, -um	<i>my, mine.</i>
Noster, -tra, -trum	<i>our, ours.</i>
Suus, -a, -um	<i>his, her, its, their.</i>
Tuus, -a, -um	<i>thy, thine.</i>
Vester, -tra, -trum	<i>your, yours.</i>

141. Possessives are declined as adjectives of the first and second declensions; but *meus* has in the vocative singular masculine generally *mī*, sometimes *meus*, and in the genitive plural sometimes *meum* instead of *meōrum*.

142. *Suus*, like *suī*, is used only reflexively; *medicus suās medicīnās laudat*, the physician praises his (own) medicine. Otherwise *his, her, its*, are expressed by the genitive singular of *is, eīus*; and *their*, by the genitive plural *eōrum, eārum*

VOCABULARY. 28.

Āc, conj.	<i>and; with comp., as, than.</i>
Æquē, adv.	<i>equally, in the same degree.</i>
Dēcipiō, 3, dēcēpī, dēceptum, tr.	<i>to deceive.</i>
Elixir, -iris, N.	<i>elixir.</i>
Injūcundus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>disagreeable, unpleasant.</i>
Lūdus, -ī, M.	<i>play, sport, game.</i>
Ōs, ōris, N.	<i>mouth, face.</i>
Quasi, conj.	<i>as if.</i>
Reservō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>reserve.</i>
Sed, conj.	<i>but.</i>
Signum, -ī, N.	<i>sign, mark, symptom.</i>
Suāvis, -e, adj. (dissyl.)	<i>pleasant, agreeable.</i>
Sānus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>sound, well.</i>
Salūs, -ūtis, F.	<i>safety, health.</i>

EXERCISE. 63.

1. Tū ægrōtus es, ego valeō. 2. Tū medicāmenta amāra capis, ego saccharum, nucēs, et aliās rēs dulcēs. 3. Tū pilulās gentiānæ, leptandræ, podophyllī, et aloēs extrāctum sūmis; ego elixir aurantiī, et cētera elixiria, et omnēs confectiōnēs suāvēs. 4. Nōbīs syrupōs aurantiī, amygdalæ, sarsaparillæ, rosæ,—

omnēs syrupōs bonōs medicus præscribet; sed vōbīs syrupōs scillæ, alliī, ipecacuānhæ,—omnēs syrupōs injūcundōs. 5. Juvenis medicus nimium sē laudat, quasi ipse ægrum virum sānum fēcisset. 6. Vetus medicus nōn sæpe sē laudat, sed semper artem suam et medicīnam. 7. Empīricus miser quondam medicāmentīs suīs sē interfēcit. 8. Sine tē, mī medice cāre, miserrimus sum. 9. Tū valēs, medice, quod pilulās tuās aloēs, asafœtidæ, antimoniū, et cēterārum rērum nunquam capis, sed nōbīs miserīs præparās. 10. Tū nātūrālia vīna bibis, nōbīs vīna aloēs, colchicī rādīcis, ferrī, ferrī citrātis, ipecacuānhæ, opiī, rhēi præscribis. 11. Nōbīs dās omnēs rēs amārās, tibi omnia bona reservās. 12. Tū medicāmenta tua nōn capis. 13. Sumusne ægrōtī, quod medicāmenta tua capimus? 14. Ego posthāc nōn capiam tīnctūrās belladonnæ, capsicī, chirātæ, cinchōnæ, gelsemiī, et extrācta fluida taraxacī, stillingīæ, serpentiariæ, nucis vomicæ, et alia genera injūcunda medicātārum præparātiōnum. 15. Tum ego, æquē * āc tū, semper valēbō; tē intellegō; mē nōn iterum dēcipiēs.

EXERCISE. 64.

1. Your health is dear to you, mine to me. 2. You also, O boy, love liquorice; I see the sign on your face. 3. I like peppermint troches. 4. When sick, † we all take your quinine and iron pills, doctor. 5. Bitter medicines are acceptable ‡ to us when sick, but not pleasing. § 6. The young doctor often praises himself. 7. Our physician prescribed for us three preparations of honey,—honey pure and simple, rose honey and clarified honey. 8. The prescriptions of the old physician are used by you, by me, by thee,—by us all. 9. With us you will be happy. 10. With you and without you, O doctor, we shall be equally happy. 11. Do you swallow your own pills; we have had enough.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Egone pilulās asafœtidæ dēvorābō? 2. Quis cinchōnæ pilulās dēvorābat? 3. Nōnne tibi taraxacī extrāctum præ-

* Æquē āc tū, just the same as you; lit., equally as you.

† When sick, *ægrōtī*.

‡ Acceptable, *grātus*.

§ Pleasing, *jūcundus*.

scrīptum est? 4. Quis nōbīs syrupum scillæ præscrīpsit? 5. Nōnne est medicus expertus vōbīscum? 6. Num nimium sē laudat? 7. Nōnne nōs dēsīderābīs, medice? 8. Nōnne nōs pilulās tuās dēsīderābīmus? 9. Portābisne pilulās an emplastra tecum, amīce?

CHAPTER XXXI.

PRONOUNS.—(Continued.)

143. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Calendula*, from *calendæ*, calends—the first day of the Roman month; so called because supposed to flower every calend.

2. *Capsicum*, probably derived from *capsa*, receptacle—Cayenne pepper.

3. *Experimentum*, from *ex*, out of, *per*, through, and *ire*, to go—a going through and coming out.

4. *Extractum*, from *ex*, out, and *trahere*, to draw.

5. *Elixir*, from the Arabic article *al* and the Greek adj. *xēros*, dry—a powder supposed to convert base metals into gold.

6. *Gentiāna*, from *Gentius*, king of Illyria, who used some species of the plant medicinally.

7. *Sarsaparilla*, from the Spanish *zarsa*, briar, and *parilla*, a little vine.

IV. DEMONSTRATIVE PRONOUNS.

144. PARADIGMS.

Is, īdem, ipse.

Is, that, this; also, he, she, it.

	SINGULAR.			PLURAL.		
N.,	is,	ea,	id.	eī, iī,	eæ,	ea.
G.,	ējus,	ējus,	ējus.	eōrum,	eārum,	eōrum.
D.,	cī,	cī,	eī.	eīs, iīs,	cīs, iīs,	cīs, iīs.
Ac.,	cum,	eam,	id.	eōs,	cās,	ea,
Ab.,	eō,	eā,	eō.	cīs, iīs,	cīs, iīs,	cīs, iīs.

Īdem, the same.

SINGULAR.			PLURAL.		
N.,	<i>īdem,</i>	<i>eadem,* idem.</i>	{ <i>eīdem,</i> <i>iīdem,</i>	<i>eādem,</i>	<i>eadem.</i>
G.,	<i>ējusdem,</i>	<i>ējusdem,</i>	<i>ējusdem.</i>	<i>eōrundem,</i>	<i>eārundem, eōrundem.</i>
D.,	<i>eīdem,</i>	<i>eīdem,</i>	<i>eīdem.</i>	{ <i>eīsdem,</i> <i>iīsdem,</i>	<i>eīsdem,</i> <i>iīsdem.</i>
Ac.,	<i>eundem,</i>	<i>eandem,</i>	<i>idem.</i>	<i>eōsdem,</i>	<i>eāsdem,</i> <i>eadem.</i>
Ab.,	<i>eōdem,</i>	<i>eādem,</i>	<i>eōdem.</i>	{ <i>eīsdem,</i> <i>iīsdem,</i>	<i>eīsdem,</i> <i>iīsdem.</i>

V. THE INTENSIVE PRONOUN.

145. *Ipse* (self, himself, etc.).

SINGULAR.			PLURAL.			
N.,	<i>ipse,</i>	<i>ipsa,</i>	<i>ipsum.</i>	<i>ipsī,</i>	<i>ipsæ,</i>	<i>ipsa.</i>
G.,	<i>ipsīus,</i>	<i>ipsīus,</i>	<i>ipsīus.</i>	<i>ipsōrum,</i>	<i>ipsārum,</i>	<i>ipsōrum.</i>
D.,	<i>ipsī,</i>	<i>ipsī,</i>	<i>ipsī.</i>	<i>ipsīs,</i>	<i>ipsīs,</i>	<i>ipsīs.</i>
Ac.,	<i>ipsum,</i>	<i>ipsam,</i>	<i>ipsum.</i>	<i>ipsōs,</i>	<i>ipsās,</i>	<i>ipsa.</i>
Ab.,	<i>ipsō,</i>	<i>ipsā,</i>	<i>ipsō.</i>	<i>ipsīs,</i>	<i>ipsīs,</i>	<i>ipsīs.</i>

146. These pronouns, like adjectives, agree with nouns expressed or understood; *īdem* and *ipse* also with pronouns.

147. *Is* is very often used as a personal pronoun, meaning he, she, it, they (see 135); also as the antecedent of *quī*, who: *is quī*, he who.

148. *Īdem* is compounded of *is* and the suffix *-dem*. *Īdem* is for *isdem*; *īdem* for *iddem*; *eundem*, etc., for *eumdem*, etc.; *eōrundem*, etc., for *eōrundem*, etc.

149. *Ipse*, self (intensive), is used to emphasize a noun or pronoun expressed or understood, and must be distinguished from *sē*, self (reflexive):

(1) *Medicus ipse veniet*, the doctor himself (and not another) will come.

(2) *Medicum ipsum vīdī*, I saw the doctor himself.

(3) *Medicus sē culpāt nimium*, the doctor blames himself too much.

(4) *Mīles frātre[m], dein sē ipsum interfēcit*, the soldier killed his brother, then himself.

150. Decline together *is homō*, that man; *ca gutta*, that drop;

* Read foot-note on page 14.

EXERCISE. 66.

1. Celsus was a famous Roman writer on * medicine; have you read his writings, doctor? 2. I have not read them, but I have read part of the American Pharmacopœia. 3. What! never read Celsus, the most famous Roman writer on medicine? 4. No; I have never read his works, nor heard of * him even. 5. How many of his formulæ are in the Pharmacopœia? 6. I do not know that myself. 7. His formulæ were written in Roman books, not in ours. 8. But many of them have been put into some † Pharmacopœias. 9. Then, ‡ perhaps, I have read a few of them without knowing § it. || 10. The formulæ for many preparations are very old, and are the same in all civilized nations.

FOR TRANSLATION.

151. Fõrmulæ ē Pharmacopœiã Germãnã excerptæ:

1. *Extractum Cascariillæ.*

R.—Corticis cascarillæ minütim contusī libram ūnam; affunde aquæ commūnis librās sēdecim.

Dēcoque ad remanentiam ¹ librārum octō et colā. Residuum dēnuō cum ² aquæ commūnis librīs sēdecim ad dīmidium dēcoque, et repete dēcoctiōnem, quotiēs opus fuerit. Tum liquõrēs commixtõs subsidendõ ³ et dēcantatiōne dēpurā, et ēvapōrā ad remanentiam librārum quattuor, quās ⁴ in balneō vapõris ad extrãctī absinthii spissitudinem redige. Servā bene.

2. *Pulvis Arõmaticus.*

R.—Cinnamõmī pulverãtī ūnciãs duãs, cardamõmī minõris excorticãtī ⁵ pulverãtī ūnciam ūnam, rãdicis zingiberis, et piperis albī singulõrum pulverãtõrum ūnciæ dimidium. Miscē et in vãse bene obturãtõ servā.

3. *Syrupus Chamomillæ.*

R.—Flõrum chamomillæ vulgãris ūnciãs quattuor. Īnfunde aquæ commūnis ferventis quantum sufficit. Colā et in ūnciãs vigintī liquõris solve lēnī calõre saccharī albissimī librās trēs, ut fiat ⁶ syrupus colõris subflãvī et fuscī.

¹ Med. Lat.

² "With" governing libris.

³ By settling.

⁴ Which.

⁵ Free from bark.

⁶ Ut fiat, that there may result.

* *De.*

† *Nõnnũllus, -a, -um.*

‡ Then, *igitur*, after first word in sentence.

§ Without knowing, *Nesciẽns.*

|| Omit.

CHAPTER XXXII.

DEMONSTRATIVE PRONOUNS.—(Continued.)

152. PARADIGMS:

*Hīc, Iste, Ille.**Hīc*, this, this of mine (near the speaker):

	SINGULAR.			PLURAL.		
N.,	<i>hīc,</i>	<i>hæc,</i>	<i>hōc,</i>	<i>hī,</i>	<i>hæ,</i>	<i>hæc.</i>
G.,	<i>hūjus,</i>	<i>hūjus,</i>	<i>hūjus,</i>	<i>hōrum,</i>	<i>hārum,</i>	<i>hōrum.</i>
D.,	<i>huic,</i>	<i>huic,</i>	<i>huic,</i>	<i>hīs,</i>	<i>hīs,</i>	<i>hīs.</i>
Ac.,	<i>hunc,</i>	<i>hanc,</i>	<i>hōc,</i>	<i>hōs,</i>	<i>hās,</i>	<i>hæc.</i>
Ab.,	<i>hōc,</i>	<i>hāc,</i>	<i>hōc,</i>	<i>hīs,</i>	<i>hīs,</i>	<i>hīs.</i>

Iste, that, that of yours (near the one addressed):

N.,	<i>iste,</i>	<i>ista,</i>	<i>istud,</i>	<i>istī,</i>	<i>istæ,</i>	<i>ista.</i>
G.,	<i>istīus,</i>	<i>istīus,</i>	<i>istīus,</i>	<i>istōrum,</i>	<i>istārum,</i>	<i>istōrum.</i>
D.,	<i>istī,</i>	<i>istī,</i>	<i>istī,</i>	<i>istīs,</i>	<i>istīs,</i>	<i>istīs.</i>
Ac.,	<i>istum,</i>	<i>istam,</i>	<i>istud,</i>	<i>istōs,</i>	<i>istās,</i>	<i>ista.</i>
Ab.,	<i>istō,</i>	<i>istā,</i>	<i>istō,</i>	<i>istīs,</i>	<i>istīs,</i>	<i>istīs.</i>

Ille, that (remote from the speaker):

N.,	<i>ille,</i>	<i>illa,</i>	<i>illud,</i>	<i>illī,</i>	<i>illæ,</i>	<i>illa.</i>
G.,	<i>illīus,</i>	<i>illīus,</i>	<i>illīus,</i>	<i>illōrum,</i>	<i>illārum,</i>	<i>illōrum.</i>
D.,	<i>illī,</i>	<i>illī,</i>	<i>illī,</i>	<i>illīs,</i>	<i>illīs,</i>	<i>illīs.</i>
Ac.,	<i>illum,</i>	<i>illam,</i>	<i>illud,</i>	<i>illōs,</i>	<i>illās,</i>	<i>illa.</i>
Ab.,	<i>illō,</i>	<i>illā,</i>	<i>illō,</i>	<i>illīs,</i>	<i>illīs,</i>	<i>illīs.</i>

153. *Hīc* is used of that which is near the speaker in *place*, *time* or *thought*, and hence is called the demonstrative of the first person: *Hīc liber*, this book (near me, or belonging to me).

154. *Iste* is used of that which has some relation to the person addressed, and hence is called the demonstrative of the second person: *Iste liber*, that book (near you, or belonging to you).

155. *Ille* is used of that which is relatively remote from the speaker or person addressed, in *place*, *time* or *thought*, and hence is called the demonstrative of the third person: *Ille liber*, that book (yonder).

156. *Hīc* and *ille* are sometimes used in contrast: *Hīc*, the latter; *ille*, the former.

157. *Is* sometimes approaches *hīc* in meaning, and sometimes *ille*. Hence it is to be translated *this* or *that*, according to the connection.

VOCABULARY. 30.

Admīscēō, 2, admīscuī, admīxtum, or admīstum,	<i>mingle together, blend.</i>
Cōlum, ī, N.	<i>filter, strainer, percolator.</i>
Constō, 1, -stitī, -stātum, intr.	<i>be made up of, consist of.</i>
Cylindrātus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>cylindrical.</i>
Fīnis, -is, M.	<i>end, limit.</i>
Firmē, adv.	<i>firmly.</i>
Hūmectō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>moisten.</i>
Octārius, -ī, M.	<i>pint.</i>
Premō, 3, pressī, pressum, tr.	<i>press.</i>
Sēnsim, adv.	<i>little by little, gradually.</i>
Sērus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>late.</i>
Studeō, 2, -uī, tr. (with Dat.)	<i>study, apply the mind to, be eager for.</i>
Vērus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>true.</i>
Vitreus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of glass.</i>

EXERCISE. 67.

1. Hīc puer pharmacœpœiam diligenter legit, ille in librō dormit. 2. Ex iis pauca * quærēmus dē tīnctūrīs. 3. Didicistisne, puerī, adhūc omnia † dē hīs duābus tīnctūrīs in abacō? Illud pars pēnsī hodiernī erat. 4. "Nōn omnia adhūc didicī, quotīdiē autem dīscō," respondit dīscipulus diligēns. 5. Lætus ‡ audiō; scientiam autem tentābō. 6. Quōmodo tīnctūram in illā ampullā pręparās? 7. Hōc modō aconītī tīnctūra parātur. Fōrmulam pharmacœpœiæ dābō, sī memoriā teneō. 8. "R.—Aconītī pulveris ūnciās ūndecim; tartaricī acidī grāna quadrāgintā; alcoholis octāriōs duōs." 9. Rēctē adhūc; illæ sunt māteriæ. § Quōmodo autem admīscēs? 10. Pulverem aconītī hūmectā ūnciīs fluidīs sex alcoholis, in quō || acidum tartaricum antea solūtum erat, et per hōrās vīgintī quattuor mācerā. 11. Rēctē iterum; quid autem deinde faciēs? Perge celeriter ad finem. 12. Deinde in cylindrātō cōlō vitreō firmē preme, et reliquum alcoholē sēnsim īnfunde. 13. Sic fit* tīnctūra aconītī officīnālis. 14. Rēctum est tuum respōnsum, mī puer. Rēctē illam tīnctūram scīs parāre. 15. Nunc tū, mī puer alter, quōmodo belladonnæ tīnctūram parābis. 16. Nullō modō parābō,

* Will ask a few questions.

† I am glad to hear it.

|| In which.

† *Omnia*, all things, everything.

§ The ingredients.

** *fit*, is made.

nesciō. 17. Quid! nescīs? Rē verā * nescīs? Nōnne pertrāctās pharmacopœiam? 18. Certē pertrāctō, sed fōrmulās omnēs memoriā nōn teneō. 19. Ūnam igitur tenē, nōn omnēs simul. In centum partibus tīnctūræ, quot partēs belladonnæ sunt? Nesciō. Quot partēs alcoholis dilutī sunt? Nesciō. 20. Nescīsne? Ō homo ignāre, dēfessus es; domum perge celeriter, et caput repōne.

EXERCISE. 68.

1. That boy does not know the formula for the tincture of belladonna; do you know it? 2. Yes, I remember the formula well. I learned it yesterday. 3. Repeat it, then, correctly for that lazy fellow,† while he attends diligently. 4. Take fifteen parts of the powder of belladonna leaves and eighty-five ‡ parts of diluted alcohol. 5. Moisten the powder with twenty parts of diluted alcohol, and macerate for twenty-four † hours. 6. Then press it firmly in a cylindrical percolator, and, little by little, pour upon it the remainder of the alcohol. 7. Good! § That is a correct answer. 8. Do you know the usual dose of this tincture? 9. The usual dose is (from) three to eight minims. 10. What do you know of || the tincture of arnica root? 11. I know the ingredients and the manner of preparing ** the tincture. 12. What does that boy near you †† know of them? 13. My boy, tell ‡‡ us the ingredients of the tincture of arnica root. 14. That tincture is prepared from §§ ten parts of arnica root and ninety parts of diluted alcohol. 15. It is prepared in the same |||| manner as the tincture of belladonna. 16. This is the officinal tincture of arnica root of the American Pharmacopœia.

158. FOR TRANSLATION.

Celsus dē hīs quæ calefaciunt aut refrīgerant.

At calefaciunt piper, sāl, carō omnis jūrulenta, allium, cēpa, fīcus ārida, salsāmentum, vīnum, et quō*** merācius est eō magis.

* "Really."

‡ Numerals, 187.

|| *Dē*, with abl.

†† See 154.

§§ *ex* or *dē* with abl.

† Omit.

§ *Bene*.

** *Parandī*.

‡‡ *Dic*, *mī puer*.

|||| *Modō eōdem quō*—same manner as.

*** The purer it is, the more heating it is; lit.—by what the purer, by that the more heating.

Refrigerant olera, quōrum crūdī caulēs assūmuntur, ut intybus, et lactūca: item coriandrum, cucumis, ēlixa cucurbita, bēta, mōra, cerasa, māla austēra, pira fragilia, carō ēlixa, prācipuēque acētum, sive cibus ex eō, sive pōtiō assūmitur.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

RELATIVE, INTERROGATIVE, AND INDEFINITE PRONOUNS.

PARADIGMS.

Quī, Quis, Aliquis.

VI. RELATIVE PRONOUNS.

159. *Quī*, who, which, that.

	SINGULAR.			PLURAL.		
N.,	quī,	quæ,	quod,	quī,	quæ,	quæ.
G.,	cūjus,	cūjus,	cūjus,	quōrum,	quārum,	quōrum.
D.,	cuī,	cuī,	cuī,	quibus,	quibus,	quibus.
Ac.,	quem,	quam,	quod,	quōs,	quās,	quæ.
Ab.,	quō,	quā,	quō,	quibus,	quibus,	quibus.

160. *Quicumque* and *quisquis*, whoever, are called General Relatives. The *quī* of *quicumque* is declined like the simple relative *quī*. *Quisquis*, *quicquid* (for *quidquid*) and *quōquō* are the only common forms of *quisquis*.

VII. INTERROGATIVE PRONOUNS.

161. The Interrogative Pronouns are: 1. *Quis*, M. and F., *quid*, N., who, what? used without a noun, and declined like the relative, except in the nominative and the neuter accusative: *quis hōc fecit*, who has done this? 2. *Quī*, *quæ*, *quod*, which, what, declined like the relative pronoun, and used with nouns: *quod extrāctum dedistī?* which extract did you give?

162. The interrogative *quis* may stand with a noun: *Quis medicus erat?* which physician was it? *Qui medicus erat?* means: what physician was it? or, what kind of a physician was it?

VIII. INDEFINITE PRONOUNS.

163. The indefinite pronouns are *quis*, M. and F., *quid*, N., used as substantives, any one, anything, and *quī*, *quæ*, *quod*, used as adjectives, any, and their compounds.

164. *Aliquis*, some one, some, any one.

SINGULAR.		
N., aliquis, -quī,	aliqua,	aliquid or -quod.
G., alicūjus,	alicūjus,	alicūjus,
D., alicuī,	alicuī,	alicuī.
Ac., aliquem,	aliquam,	aliquid or -quod.
Ab., aliquō,	aliquā,	aliquō.
PLURAL.		
N., aliquī,	aliquæ,	aliqua.
G., aliquōrum,	aliquārum,	aliquōrum.
D., aliquibus,	aliquibus,	aliquibus.
Ac., aliquōs,	aliquās,	aliqua.
Ab., aliquibus,	aliquibus,	aliquibus.

Observe the feminine nominative singular and the neuter nominative plural of *aliquis*, and compare them with the corresponding forms of *quis*.

165. *Aliquis* is used adjectively in the forms in *-quī* and *-quod*, and sometimes in the masculine *aliquis*. The feminine is used only as an adjective.

166. Besides *quis* and *aliquis*, the most important indefinites are *quidam*, *quædam*, *quiddam* or *quoddam*, a certain one, certain; *quisquam*, M. and F., *quicquam*, N., any one (no plural); *quisque*, M. and F., *quidque* or *quodque*, N., each one, every.

167. *Quidam*, *quisquam* and *quisque* are declined like the simple pronouns. *Quidam* changes *m* to *n* before *d*—*quendam* *quorundam*, etc.

168. *Aliquis*, some one, any one (without emphasis); *quisquam*, any one at all (emphatic). *Quisquam* is used chiefly in negative sentences and in questions implying a negative.

169. *Aliquis hoc dixit* means some one said this, but I don't know who; *quidam*, a certain man whom I know, but don't choose to name.

170. *Rule of Syntax*.—A relative pronoun agrees with its antecedent in *gender* and *number*, but its case depends on its construc-

tion in the clause in which it stands. *Medicus quī vēnit*, the doctor who came; *dosis quam dedit*, the dose that he gave; *medicāmenta quæ ēmit*, the drugs which he bought.

171. *Rule of Syntax*.—The verb of which a relative pronoun is the subject agrees in *person* and *number* with the antecedent of the relative: *Ēgo quī audīvī*, I who heard; *vōs quī legitis*, you who read.

VOCABULARY. 31.

Aliquis, -qua, -quid, or -quod, indef. pron.	<i>any one, any.</i>
Angulus, -ī, M.	<i>corner.</i>
Attentē, adv.	<i>attentively.</i>
Auris, -is, F.	<i>ear.</i>
Cārum, -ī, N.	<i>caraway.</i>
Catechū, indecl., N.	<i>catechu.</i>
Coccus, -ī, F. and M.	<i>cochineal.</i>
Crassus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>coarse, gross.</i>
Ērigō, 3, ērēxī, ērēctum, tr.	<i>erect, prick up.</i>
Mēnstruum, -ī, N.	<i>a solvent.</i>
Optimē, adv.	<i>best, right well.</i>
Percōlō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>percolate, strain.</i>
Requiescō, 3, -quīēvī, -quīētum, intr.	<i>rest, repose.</i>
Sēmiūncia, -æ, F.	<i>half-ounce.</i>
Silēns, -entis, part. adj.	<i>silent.</i>
Singulī, ōrum, adj.	<i>single, separate, one at a time, each.</i>

EXERCISE. 69.

1. Ille puer, quī herī nihil dē tīnetūris sciēbat, requiēvit, et forsan rēctius respondēbit hodiē. Sic spērō certē. 2. Pauca vērō ex cō quæram similia eīs quæ herī quæsivī. 3. Quis est fōrmula officīnālis calumbæ tīnetūræ? 4. Calumba est mēnstruum,—“mēnstruum?” Dīxīne mēnstruum? Basis erat mihi * in animō dicere. 5. Alcohol et aqua sunt mēnstruum. 6. Quisnam † est ratiō tīneturam illam parandī? 7. Mīscē alcoholis partēs ternās cum aquæ partibus bīnīs. Decem partēs calumbæ, in pulverem crassum redactæ, pondere æquālī hūjus (or illius) mīstūræ hūmectā. Tum in cōlō vitreō preme, et satis mēnstruī infunde, ut cōlātūra, in lagēna recepta, centum partēs efficiat. 8.

* Erat mihi in animō—I intended: lit.—it was in mind to me.

† The enclitic *-nam* strengthens the interrogative: *quisnam*, who, pray?

Alcholem et aquam mīscē, calendulæ pulverem crassum decem partibus hūjus mīstūræ hūmectā. 9. Tum in cōlō vitreō preme, et mēnstruum īfunde. 10. Rēctam fōrmulam habēs:—memoria melior est quam herī. 11. Nunc iterum respondē. 12. Quæ sunt pondera prōportiōnālia māteriārum tīctūræ cardamōmī compositæ? 13. Recipe cardamōmī grāna ducenta * octōgintā, cinnamōmī grāna ducenta octōgintā, cārī grāna centum quadrāgintā, cocci grāna septuāgintā, glycerīnī ūnciam cum sēmisse, alcoholis quantum sufficit. 14. Bene; memoria nunc est optima; quantum autem alcoholis sufficit? 15. Istud crās tibi dīcam.

EXERCISE. 70.

1. Is there any one present † who knows the ingredients in the tincture of capsicum? 2. There is a certain boy present who remembers. 3. He is the same boy who told us yesterday about the tincture of aconite,—not that tired boy. 4. Yonder ‡ boy in the corner knows. 5. Proceed, my boy, while the rest of us attentively listen. 6. Take five parts of the powder of capsicum, ninety parts of alcohol, and five parts of water. 7. Moisten the powder with three parts of the menstruum, pack in a similar vessel and percolate in the same manner as § we did the tincture of belladonna. 8. Is there any one who will tell us the formula for the compound tincture of catechu? 9. What! does no one know? All are silent as fishes. 10. And yet this formula is not more difficult than the others. 11. Now, prick up your ears and attend, and I will tell you. 12. Take twelve parts of the powder of catechu, eight parts of the powder of cinnamon, and eighty parts of diluted alcohol.

172. *Nugæ.*

Scena Prīma in Lūdō Medicīnæ: Duo condiscipulī jūniōrēs, superbī et ēlātī ob titulum exspectātum, conveniunt in campō, et sic inter sē agunt. “Salvē, medice,” inquit alter. “Salvē, medice,” alter respondit. “Quōmodo valēs, hodiē, medice?” “Bene valeō, medice.” “Quōmodo tū valēs, medice?” “Optimē, medice.” “Diēs pulcher, medice.” “Perpulcher, med-

* See numerals, 187.

† Adestne aliquis.

‡ Ille puer.

§ Eōdem modō quō belladonnæ tīctūrām.

ice." "Valē, medice." "Valē, medice." Tum discēdunt superbiōrēs quod dēsiderātum titulum sæpe audivērunt.

173. *Rule of Syntax.*—*Duration of time and extent of space* are expressed by the accusative: *Puer in scholā trēs annōs erat*, the boy was in school three years: *Nix quattuor pedēs alta*, snow four feet deep.

VOCABULARY. 32.

At, conj.	but, but yet, but then.
Dēnique, adv.	finally, lastly.
Exhauriō, 4, -hausī, -haustum, tr.	draw out, exhaust.
Extrahō, 3, extrāxī, extrāctum, tr.	draw forth, extract.
Īnfūsio, -ōnis, F.	a pouring in, infusion.
Medicāmentārius, -a, -um, adj.	pertaining to medicine.
Modicē, adv.	moderately.
Perdō, 3, perdidī, perditum, tr.	destroy, ruin.
Pæne, adv.	almost, nearly.
Rependō, 3, rependī, repēsum, tr.	weigh back, pay back, return.
Spissitās, -ātis, F.	thickness, consistency.

EXERCISE. 71.

1. Dominus et adjūtor in officinā extrācta parant. 2. Domine, estne hæc rēcta fōrmula extrāctī colocynthidis compositī? 3. Repete, sī placet, et tibi dīcam. 4. Recipe extrāctī colocynthidis ūnciās octō, aloēs ūnciās vīgintī quīnque, cardamōmī pulveris trēs ūnciās, rēsīnæ scammōniī pulveris ūnciās septem, sāpōnis crassē pulverātī ūnciās septem, alcoholis ūnciās fluidās sex. 5. Nōne est longa fōrmula? Pæne ē memoriā effūgerat. 6. Istud nōn est cūræ * mihi. Nunc celeriter secundum fōrmulam parā illud extrāctum. 7. Māgnā cum cūrā autem perge; quod, sī aliquid perdēs, tōtum damnum rependēs. 8. At fōrmula hæc, domine, est longa et difficilis, et nōn longa experientia mea. 9. Nōne vērō in scholā pharmaceuticā duōs annōs erās? Nihilne omnīnō in illā scholā didicistī? 10. Extrāctum igitur parā sine damnō medicāmentōrum, vel ego aliquid ex tē extraham. 11. Dum tū illud extrāctum parās, ego glycyrrhizæ extrāctum pūrum parābō. 12. Hæc est fōrmula: "Recipe glycyrrhizæ pulveris partēs centum, aquæ ammōniæ partēs quīndecim, aquæ dēstillātæ trecentās partēs." 13. Ammōniæ aquam cum trecentīs partibus aquæ dēstillātæ mīscē. 14. Hæc mīstūra

* Dat.—That is not for a care to me—I do not care about that.

est mēnstruum. Pulverem centum mēnstruī partibus hūmectā et hōrās vīgintī mācerā. 14. In cylindrātō cōlō vitreō modicē preme, et īfunde, prīmum, reliquum mēnstruum, deinde, aquam dēstillātam dōnec glycyrrhiza exhausta est. 15. Dēnique aquæ balneō īnfūsiōnem ad spissitātem māsāe pilulārum ēvapōrā.

EXERCISE. 72.

1. The formula for the compound fluid extract of sarsaparilla calls for seven things. 2. Four of these things are powders. 3. The quantity of each powder is this: of sarsaparilla, thirty-seven* and a half † ounces; of glycyrrhiza, six ounces; of sassafras, five ounces; of mezereum, one and a half ounces. † 4. The remaining ingredients are three and one-fourth ‡ ounces of glycerin and a sufficient quantity of alcohol and water. 5. Mix one part of alcohol with two parts of water. 6. Mix the glycerin with seventeen ounces of alcohol and thirty ounces of water. 7. This mixture is the menstruum. 8. Moisten the powders with twenty ounces of this mixture, and pack it firmly in a cylindrical percolator. 9. When the liquid begins to drop from the percolator, close the lower opening. 10. Macerate for forty-eight hours. 11. Then percolate, adding gradually, first, the remainder of the menstruum, and then the mixture of alcohol and water, until the powder is exhausted.

174. FOR TRANSLATION.

Catō dē vī medicāmentōsā brassicæ.

Et prīmum scītō, dē omnibus brassicīs nūlla est illiusmodī medicāmentōsior. Ad § omnia vulnera et tumōrēs, eam contrītam impōnitō. Hæc || omnia ulcera pūrgābit sānaque faciet sine dolōre. Eadem ** tumida †† concoquit, ‡‡ eadem ērumpit. Eadem ** vulnera pūtida, cancerēsque pūrgābit, sānōsque faciet; quod §§ medicāmentum aliud facere nōn potest. |||| Vērūm prius-

* Numerals, 187.

† "And a half" is always to be translated by *cum sēmisse*.

‡ *Trēs et quārta pars ūnciæ*.

§ For all wounds and swellings.

|| *Hæc (brassicæ)*.

** It also; lit.—the same (*brassicæ*).

†† *Tumida (ulcera)* when swollen.

‡‡ Ripens, brings to a head.

§§ *Quod* for *id quod*—that which. What is the real antecedent of *quod*?

|||| *Potest*—is able.

quam id impōnās, aquā calidā multā lavātō. Posteā bis in diē contrītam impōnitō. Ea omnem pūtōrem adimet. In * ea vulnera hūjusmodī brassicam teritō, sāna faciet.

Optima est ad hūjusmodī vulnus. Et sīquod luxātum † est, bis diē aquā calidā fovētō, brassicam trītā oppōnitō, citō sānum faciet. Sī bis diē appōnitur dolōrēs auferet.

Et sīquid contūsum est, ērumpet, sī brassicam trītā appo-
sueris, et sānum faciet.

Before learning the compounds of *sum*, review the paradigms of all the pronouns.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

COMPOUNDS OF SUM.

175. The compounds of *sum* are inflected like *sum*.

176. *Possum, posse, potuī*, be able, can.

Possum is compounded of *potis*, able, and *sum*. *Potis* is everywhere shortened to *pot*; then *t* is changed to *s* before *s*, and the *f* of *fuī, fueram*, etc., is dropped after *t*.

INDICATIVE.

SUBJUNCTIVE.

Present Tense.—I am able, can, etc.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.	SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
pos-sum,	pos-sumus,	pos-sim,	pos-sīmus,
pot-es,	pot-estis,	pos-sis,	pos-sītis,
pot-est,	pos-sunt.	pos-sit,	pos-sint.

Imperfect.—I was able, could, etc.

pot-eram,	pot-erāmus.	pos-sem,	pos-sēmus.
-----------	-------------	----------	------------

Future.—I shall be able, etc.

pot-erō,	pot-erimus.		
----------	-------------	--	--

Perfect.—I have been able, could, etc.

pot-uī,	pot-uimus.	pot-uerim,	pot-uerimus.
---------	------------	------------	--------------

* For these wounds.

† If anything has been displaced; if there has been a dislocation.

Pluperfect.—*I had been able, could have, etc.*
 pot-ueram, pot-uerāmus. | pot-uissē, pot-uissēmus.

Future Perfect.—*I shall have been able, etc.*
 pot-uerō, pot-uerimus. |

INFINITIVE.

Present. | *Perfect.*
 posse, to be able. | potuisse, to have been able.

PARTICIPLE.

PRESENT, potēns. |

177. *Prōsum, prōdesse, prōfuī, benefit.*

Prōsum is compounded of *prō*, *prōd*, for, and *sum*, to be. The *d* of *prōd* is retained before *e*.

INDICATIVE.

SUBJUNCTIVE.

Present Tense.—*I benefit, etc.*

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.	SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
prō-sum,	prō-sumus,	prō-sim,	prō-sīmus,
prōd-es,	prōd-estis,	prō-sīs,	prō-sītis,
prōd-est,	prō-sunt.	prō-sit,	prō-sint.

Imperfect.

prōd-eram, prōd-erāmus. | prōd-essem, prōd-essēmus.

Future.

prōd-erō, prōd-erimus. |

Perfect.

prō-fuī, prō-fuimus. | prō-fuerim, prō-fuerimus.

Pluperfect.

prō-fueram, prō-fuerāmus. | prō-fuissem, prō-fuissēmus.

Future Perfect.

prō-fuerō, prō-fuerimus. |

IMPERATIVE.

PRES., prōd-es, prōd-este. | FUT., prōd-estō, prōd-estōte.

INFINITIVE.

PRES., prōd-esse. PERF., prō-fuisse. FUT., prō-futūrus esse.

PARTICIPLE.

FUT., prō-futūrus.

178. Learn the tenses of the indicative, imperative, and infinitive of *possum* and *prōsum*.

179. *Rule of Syntax*.—The compounds of *sum*, except *possum* and *absum*, all take the dative; but *insum* is often followed by *in* with the ablative, and *intersum* by *inter* with the accusative, and by *in* with the ablative.

VOCABULARY. 33.

Auxilium, -ī, N.	<i>aid, assistance.</i>
Chēmīa, -æ, F.	<i>chemistry.</i>
Conductus, -a, -um, part. condūcō	<i>induced, persuaded, hired.</i>
Īnscientia, -æ, F.	<i>ignorance.</i>
Leviter, adv.	<i>lightly.</i>
Nisi, conj.	<i>if not, unless.</i>
Obsum, -esse, -fuī (ob and sum), intr.	<i>be against, opposed to, injure.</i>
Præsum, -esse, -fuī (præ and sum), intr.	<i>be before, at the head of, command.</i>
Prōsum, -desse, -fuī (prō and sum), intr.	<i>be useful, benefit.</i>
Possum, posse, potuī (potis and sum), intr.	<i>be able, can.</i>
Scientia, -æ, F.	<i>knowledge, skill.</i>
Superfundō, 3, -fūdī, -fūsum, tr.	<i>pour over or upon.</i>
Simplex, -icis, adj.	<i>simple.</i>
Et — et	<i>both — and.</i>
Neque — neque	<i>neither — nor.</i>
Nē — quidem	<i>not — even.</i>

EXERCISE. 73.

1. Chēmīa hīs temporibus medicāmentārīō valdē prōdest. 2. Sine auxiliō ējus vix potest negōtiō præesse. 3. Īnscientia chēmīæ et * medicāmentārīō et * negōtiō oberit. 4. Æque medicāmentārīō prōderit etiam ferē omnēs fōrmulās pharmacopœiæ bene scīre. 5. Sī dominus est ignārus, adjūtōr mercēde conductus māgnō negōtiō medicāmentārīō ējus præerit. 6. Dominus ipse, in officīnā suā, prō pudor! adjūtōrī suō subjectus erit. 7. Adjūtōr chēmīæ et pharmacopœiæ in scholā diligenter studēbat, et fōrmulās multās tentābat. 8. Dominus autem potest hārum fōrmulārum nē simplicissimās quidem parāre. 9. Recipe aurantiū amārī pulveris partēs vīgintī, alcoholis dilūtī octōgintā. 10. Pulverem dilūtī alcoholis partibus vīgintī hū-

* *Et — et, both — and —.*

mectā, hōrās vīgintī quattuor mācerā, in cōlō cylindrātō leviter preme, et alcoholē dīlūtum gradātīm superfunde dōnec partēs centum parātæ sunt. 11. Recipe arnicæ flōrum pulveris partēs vīgintī, alcoholis dīlūtī partēs octōgintā, et eōdem modō quō priōre fōrmulā, parā. 12. Hās et similēs fōrmulās indoctus dominus ūsurpāre nōn potest, præcipuē scrīptās Latīnē. 13. Nisi hōc facere dīscit, adjūtōr ējus perītus mox dominus erit.

EXERCISE. 74.

1. A knowledge of chemistry is a benefit to the druggist. 2. He cannot well be at the head * of his business without it. 3. An untaught druggist will injure both himself and business. 4. He ought to know well the formulas of the pharmacopœia. 5. Will he be able to read them when † written in Latin? 6. He will also receive many prescriptions written in Latin. 7. If he cannot read them, he certainly cannot prepare them. 8. He cannot then ‡ be at the head of his own business. 9. This ought to be a great disgrace to the proprietor. 10. He receives this simple prescription:

R.—Opī pulveris gr. ij.
 Acidī tannicī ʒ ss.¹
 Saccharī albī ʒ j.
 M. et dīv. in pulv. xii.²

¹ Sēmī-drachmam.

² Mīscē et dīvide in pulverēs duodecim.

11. O shame! § he can neither understand it nor prepare it.
 12. Will not the clerk soon be master?

CHAPTER XXXV.

DEPONENT VERBS.

FIRST AND SECOND CONJUGATIONS.

180. Deponent verbs have the forms of the passive voice, with the meaning of the active. There are deponents of each of the four regular conjugations: *Medicus bonus ægrōtīs cōnātur medērī,*

* Be at the head, *præesse*.

† *Igitur*.

‡ Omit.

§ *Prō pudor!*

the good physician endeavors to cure the sick. *Audī multa, loquere pauca*, listen much, say little: hear many things, speak few.

181. Review the passive indicative, imperative and infinitive of the first and second conjugations.

VOCABULARY. 34.

Attingō, 3, -tigi, -tāctum, tr.	<i>touch, arrive at.</i>
Cāsus, -ūs, M.	<i>fall, mishap, chance.</i>
Claudicō, 1, intr.	<i>halt, be lame.</i>
Claudō, 3, -clausī, -clausum, tr.	<i>close, shut.</i>
Cōgitō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr.	<i>think, ponder, meditate.</i>
Cōnor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep., intr. and tr.	<i>try, attempt, endeavor.</i>
Diphtheria, -æ, F.	<i>diphtheria.</i>
Efficiō, 3, -fēcī, -fectum, tr.	<i>effect, cause, make.</i>
Faucēs, -ium, F.	<i>gullet, pharynx, throat.</i>
Festinō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. and tr.	<i>hasten.</i>
Fragor, -ōris, M.	<i>breaking, noise, explosion.</i>
Funda, -æ, F.	<i>a bag.</i>
Lædō, 3, læsī, læsum, tr.	<i>hurt, injure.</i>
Medeor, -ērī, dep. (w. dat.)	<i>heal, cure, remedy.</i>
Medicor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep. (w. dat.)	<i>heal, cure, remedy.</i>
Opitulor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep. (w. dat.)	<i>bring help, aid, succor.</i>
Profundē, adv.	<i>profoundly.</i>
Pulsus, -ūs, M.	<i>a beating, the pulse.</i>
Quatiō, 3, —, quassum, tr.	<i>shake, toss.</i>
Rāmentum, -ī, N.	<i>shred, piece.</i>
Sēdō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>allay, quiet, ease.</i>
Sulphurātus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>impregnated with sulphur, sulphurated.</i>
Vēna, -æ, F.	<i>vein.</i>
Vestis, -is, F.	<i>garment, clothing.</i>
Videor, -ērī, vīsus sum, pass. of videō	<i>seem, appear.</i>
Volvō, 3, volvī, volūtum, tr.	<i>roll, ponder, think.</i>

EXERCISE. 75.

Dē experīmentō empīricī.

1. Empīricus indoctus ægrōtīs cōnātur medērī, nōn scientiā medicīnæ, sed experīmentīs. 2. Ē multīs experīmentīs hōc recentissimū vidētur. 3. Puer parvus ægrōtissimū fuit diphtheriā. 4. Aliquō cāsū miserō empīricus arcessītus est. 5. Pulsum vēnārum ægrī attingēbat, linguam et faucēs īnspiciēbat, oculōs suōs clausit, caput sapienter quatiēbat, profundissimē

cōgitāre vidēbātur. 6. Tum, quasi nōtiōnem novam cēperat, citō scripsit hōc præsēriptum:

Recipe,—Potassiū chlōrātis drachmās duās,
Sulphuris sublimātī drachmās duās,
Glycerīnī ūnciam ūnam,
Aquæ pūræ ūnciās trēs.

7. Sic sēcum volvēbat * “Potassiū chlōrās et sulphur faucibus medicābuntur et febrem sēdābunt, glycerīnum ulcerātiōnī opitulābitur, aqua medicāmenta solvet. 8. Hōc præsēriptum optimum est, et citō præparābō.” 9. Sic dīcēns ad officīnam festīnāvit. 10. Superbus et clātus scientiā, in mortārīō medicāmenta posuit, et terere pīstillō incipiēbat, cum subitō horribilis fragor fuit, et posthāc ille empīricus, glaber et alterō oculō captus † male claudicat.

EXERCISE. 76.

1. The quack, through lack of knowledge, often endeavors to mix incompatible remedies. 2. He purchased some † chlorate of potassium troches, and put them in his pocket. ‡ 3. He afterwards carelessly put some † matches || into the same pocket. 4. Soon there was a frightful explosion in that pocket, and the quack was badly hurt. 5. A few days afterwards he tried to mix chlorate of potassium with tannic acid and sugar. 6. This caused another terrible explosion. 7. He is now trying to heal himself.

182. Cato's Recipe for Birthday Cake.

Lībum hōc modō facitō. Cāseī pondera duō bene dīsterat ** in mortārīō. Ubi bene distrīverit, farīnæ silīginæe lībram, aut sī volēs †† tenerius esse, sēlībram similāginis solum eōdem inditō †† permīscetōque cum cāsēō bene. Ovum ūnum additō, et ūnā ‡‡ permīscētō bene. Inde pānem facitō. Folia subditō. In focō caldō sub testū coquitō lēniter.

* Sic sēcum volvēbat—thus he thought to himself.

† Blind in one eye.

‡ Omit.

§ Funda vestis.

|| Rāmenta sulphurāta.

** Bene dīsterat—let one thoroughly grind.

†† You shall wish.

‡‡ Eōdem inditō—put in the same.

§§ Unā, adv.—together.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

DEPONENT VERBS.—(Continued.)

THIRD AND FOURTH CONJUGATIONS.

183. *Rule of Syntax.*—The deponents *utor, fruor, fungor, potior, vescor* and their compounds take the ablative: *Plūrimīs rēbus fruimur et ūtimur*, we enjoy and use very many things. *Māgnā prādā potītus est*, he obtained great booty. *Lacte et carne vescēbantur*, they lived upon milk and flesh.

Compare the translation of these examples with the Latin.

184. *Rule of Syntax.*—Verbs of *remembering* and *forgetting* take the genitive or accusative: *Meminit prāteritōrum*, he remembers the past. *Memineram Paullum*, I remembered Paullus. *Oblītus sum meī*, I have forgotten myself. *Totam causam oblītus est*, he forgot the whole case. *Reminiscī virtūtis*, to remember virtue. *Ea reminiscere*, remember those things. *Flagitiōrum recordārī*, to recollect base deeds. *Triumphōs recordārī*, to recall triumphs.

185. Neuter pronouns and adjectives are commonly put in the accusative after such verbs.

186. Review the passive indicative, imperative and infinitive of the third and fourth conjugations.

VOCABULARY. 35.

Abūtor, abūtī, abūsus sum, dep., intr.	<i>abuse, misuse.</i>
Adipīscor, adipīscī, adeptus sum, dep., tr.	<i>get, obtain, secure.</i>
Adjuvō, ī, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>aid, assist.</i>
Cōnsilium, -ī, N.	<i>plan, counsel, advice.</i>
Contrā, prep. w. acc.	<i>against, contrary to.</i>
Contrā, adv.	<i>on the contrary, on the other hand.</i>
Cutis, -is, F.	<i>skin, complexion.</i>
Cyathus, -ī, M.	<i>small cup, wine-glass.</i>
Dō, dāre, dēdī, dātum, tr.	<i>give.</i>
Fruor, fruī, fruitus and frūctus sum, dep., intr.	<i>enjoy.</i>
Galla, -æ, F.	<i>oak-apple, gall-nut.</i>
Medius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>middle, intermediate, medium.</i>
Oblīvīscor, oblīvīscī, oblītus sum, dep., tr. and intr.	<i>forget.</i>
Oleō, 2, -uī, — intr.	<i>emit a smell, smell of, smack of.</i>

Potior, -īrī, itus sum, dep., intr.	get possession of, enjoy.
Proavus, -ī, M.	great-grandfather, ancestor.
Pulpāmentum, -ī, N.	a dainty bit, dainty food.
Rāpum, -ī, N.	turnip.
Ratiō, -ōnis, F.	reason, method, plan, course.
Recordor, 1, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep., tr. and intr.	recall, recollect.
Sequor, 3, sequī, secūtus sum, dep., tr.	follow, come after.
Tūs and thūs, -ūris, F.	frankincense.
Ūtor, 3, ūtī, ūsus sum, dep., intr.	use, employ.
Vescor, 3, -ī, — dep., intr.	feed upon, subsist upon.

EXERCISE. 77.

1. Romānī multīs remediīs ūtēbantur quibus nōs quoque ūtimur. 2. Hęc duo remedia Celsī recordor. 3. "Ad lateris dolōrēs finiendōs,* piperis, aristolochiæ, nardī, myrrhæ parēs portiōnēs" (recipe). 4. "Vōcem adjuvat tūris drachma ex duōbus cyathīs vīnī dāta." 5. Ægrōtus medicum nōn obliviscētur cūjus cōnsiliō sæpe fructus est. 6. Sapiēns medicus recordābitur medicāmenta antīquōrum et optimīs ūtētur. 7. Num obliviscētur ea remedia quibus Celsus ūtēbātur? 8. Celsus ad cutem pūrgandam hōc præsēriptum dedit. 9. "Cutem pūrgat mel, sed magis, sī est cum gallā, vel ervō, vel lenticulā, vel marrubiō, vel īride, vel rūtā, vel nitrō, vel ærūgine." 10. Sī autem hōc præsēriptum Rōmānārum mulierum cutem pūrgābat, nōnne nostræ ūtentur? 11. Immō vērō eō, et omnibus aliīs, et veteribus et novīs, ūtentur et fruentur.

EXERCISE. 78.

1. The old physician often uses old remedies, not because they are best, but because they are old. 2. He easily remembers the old, but soon forgets the new. 3. He enjoys a formula of Celsus because it smacks † of the wisdom of the ancients. 4. The young physician, on the other hand, likes to use all the new remedies. 5. The new are best because they are the latest. 6. He often abuses Celsus and all his prescriptions. 7. Yet he will probably never attain the honor of the man whom he abuses. 8. The best course is the intermediate one. 9. He who follows the middle course will get possession of the business. 10. He will live on dainties, ‡ they on turnips.

* Ad — finiendos, for ending. † Sapientiam antīquōrum olet.

‡ On dainties, by means of dainties. What case?

CHAPTER XXXVII.

187. NUMERAL ADJECTIVES.

CARDINALS.	ORDINALS.	DISTRIBUTIVES.
1. ūnus, ūna, ūnum	prīmus, <i>first</i>	singulī, <i>one by one, one each</i>
2. duo, duæ, duo	secundus, <i>second</i>	binī, <i>two by two, two each</i>
3. trēs, tria	tertius, <i>third</i>	ternī (trīnī), <i>three each, etc.</i>
4. quattuor	quārtus, <i>fourth</i>	quaternī
5. quīnque	quīntus, <i>fifth</i>	quīnī
6. sex	sextus	sēnī
7. septem	septimus	septēnī
8. octō	octāvus	octōnī
9. novem	nōnus	novēnī
10. decem	decimus	dēnī
11. ūndecim	ūndecimus	ūndēnī
12. duodecim	duodecimus	duodēnī
13. tredecim *	tertius decimus	ternī dēnī
14. quattuordecim	quārtus decimus	quaternī dēnī
15. quīndecim	quīntus decimus	quīnī dēnī
16. sēdecim *	sextus decimus	sēnī dēnī
17. septendecim	septimus decimus	septēnī dēnī
18. duodēvīgintī †	duodēvīcēsīmus	duodēvīcēnī
19. ūndēvīgintī	ūndēvīcēsīmus	ūndēvīcēnī
20. vīgintī	vīcēsīmus	vīcēnī
21. { vīgintī ūnus ūnus et vīgintī	vīcēsīmus prīmus ūnus et vīcēsīmus	vīcēnī singulī singulī et vīcēnī
22. { vīgintī duo duo et vīgintī	vīcēsīmus secundus alter et vīcēsīmus	vīcēnī binī binī et vīcēnī
28. duodētrīgintā	duodētrīcēsīmus	duodētrīcēnī
29. ūndētrīgintā	ūndētrīcēsīmus	ūndētrīcēnī
30. trīgintā	trīcēsīmus	trīcēnī
40. quadrāgintā	quadrāgēsīmus	quadrāgēnī
50. quīnquāgintā	quīnquāgēsīmus	quīnquāgēnī
60. sexāgintā	sexāgēsīmus	sexāgēnī
70. septuāgintā	septuāgēsīmus	septuāgēnī
80. octōgintā	octōgēsīmus	octōgēnī
90. nōnāgintā	nōnāgēsīmus	nōnāgēnī
100. centum	centēsīmus	centēnī

* Sometimes with the parts separated: "*decem et trēs,*" etc.

† Literally, two from twenty, etc.

101.	{ centum ūnus	centēsīmus p̄m̄us	centēnī singulī
	{ centum et ūnus	centēsīmus et p̄m̄us	centēnī et singulī
200.	ducentī, -æ, -a	ducentēsīmus	ducēnī
300.	trecentī	trecentēsīmus	trecēnī
400.	quadringentī	quadringentēsīmus	quadringēnī
500.	quīngentī	quīngentēsīmus	quīngēnī
600.	sēscentī	sēscentēsīmus	sēscentēnī
700.	septingentī	septingentēsīmus	septingēnī
800.	octingentī	octingentēsīmus	octingēnī
900.	nōngentī	nōngentēsīmus	nōngēnī
1000.	mille	millēsīmus	singula mīlia
2000.	duo mīlia	bis millēsīmus	bīna mīlia
100,000.	centum mīlia	centiēs millēsīmus	centēna mīlia
1,000,000.	deciēs centēna mīlia	deciēs centiēs millēsī- mus	deciēs centēna mī- lia

188. Cardinal numbers answer the question *how many?* Ordinals, *which in order?*

189. The cardinals from *quattuor* to *centum*, inclusive, are indeclinable.

190. *Ūnus* is declined like *bonus*, except that it has the genitive and dative singular *unīus, unī*, like *alius* (35).

191. *Duo* and *trēs* are thus declined:

<i>Duo</i> , two.			<i>Tres</i> , three.	
N.,	duo,	duæ, duo.	trēs, M. and F.,	tria, N.
G.,	duōrum,	duārum, duōrum.	trium,	trium.
D.,	duōbus,	duābus, duōbus.	tribus,	tribus.
Ac.,	duōs, duo,	duās, duo.	trēs,	tria.
V.,	duo,	duæ, duo.	trēs,	tria.
Ab.,	duōbus,	duābus, duōbus.	tribus,	tribus.

192. The hundreds, *ducentī*, etc., are declined like the plural of *fluidus*.

193. *Mille* is indeclinable in the singular, and is regularly an adjective, but sometimes a noun; adj., *mille homines, a thousand men*; n., *mille hominum, a thousand (of) men*. The plural is a neuter noun declined nom., ac., voc., *mīlia* or *mīllia*; gen., *mīlium* or *mīllium*; dat., abl., *mīlibus* or *mīllibus*; and is generally used with a genitive plural: *tria mīlia hominum, three thousand men (three thousands of men)*.

194. The ordinals are declined like *fluidus*.

195. The distributives are used to show the number of objects taken at a time, and are often best rendered by adding to the car-

dinal *each* or *apiece*; *ternōs dēnāriōs accepērunt*, they received each three denarii, or three apiece. They are declined like the plural of *fluidus*.

196. Numeral adverbs answer the question *how often?* *semel*, *once*; *bis*, *twice*; *ter*, *thrice*, etc.

197. The *Partitive Genitive* designates the whole, of which a part is taken; *medicinæ pars*, a part of the medicine; *nihil novī*, *nothing new* (of new); *nihil reliquū*, *nothing left* (lit., of the rest); *medicōrum ūnus*, *one of the physicians*; *quis vestrum*, *which of you?* *puerōrum alter*, *one of the two boys*.

VOCABULARY. 36.

Cannabis, -is, F.	<i>hemp</i> .
Crūdus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>crude, raw, fresh</i> .
Dērīvō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>derive</i> .
Duplex, -icis, adj.	<i>double, twofold</i> .
Indicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>Indian</i> .
Nōnnūllus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>some one, some</i> .
Pertināx, -ācis, adj.	<i>very tenacious, grasping</i> .
Plērīque, -æque, -aque, adj.	<i>most</i> .
Plūrimī, -æ, -a, adj.	<i>very many, the most</i> .
Plūs, plūris, adj., comp. of multus	<i>more</i> .
Ve, conj., enclitic	<i>or; duo tresve, two or three</i> .
Vīrēs, -ium, F. (plu. of vis)	<i>strength</i> .

EXERCISE. 79.

1. Trēs quattuōrve mēnsēs jam, mī discipule, pharmacopœiam pertrāctās: Quid scīs dē hāc rē? 2. Memoria mea nōn tenāx est, præceptor, et forsan multa oblītus sum. 3. Certē, mī puer, ista sunt;—"errāre hūmānum est," etc.; nunc autem quærere incipiam dē pharmacopœiā illā cui quattuor mēnsēs operam dedistī. 4. Quot officinālia abstrācta sunt? 5. Ūndecim. 6. Quā in fōrmā sunt? 7. Pulverēs ferē semper sunt; dīmidium etiam medicāmentī pondus, et duplicēs vīrēs fluidōrum extrāctōrum habent. 8. Rēctē, sed istud tōtum nōndum quērō. Quot cērāta sunt? 9. Octō cērāta sunt,—cērāta camphoræ, cantharidis, cer—. 10. "Satis, satis;—nōmina eōrum nōn quērō nunc." Quot collōdia sunt? 11. Quattuor solum sunt. Nōmen ā collōdēs dērīvātur, significāns similitūdinem collæ. 12. Dērīvātiōnes nōn quērō;—in quæstiōne tē tenē. 13. Suntne multæ cōfectiōnēs et dēcocta officinālia? 14. Duæ cūjusque

generis sunt. 15. Potēsne nōmināre? 16. Cōfectiōnes rosæ et sennæ, dēcocta cetrāriæ et sarsaparillæ sunt. 17. Quot ex-trācta sunt omnīnō? Trīgintā duo.

EXERCISE. 80.

1. Are the "solid extracts" really solid? 2. A few of them are solid, but most of them are of pilular* consistence. 3. How many of the extracts are alcoholic? 4. Only three are called alcoholic,—the extracts of *cōnīum*, *belladonna* and *hyoscyamus*. 5. The menstruum of the extract of *cōnīum* is diluted alcohol. 6. The other two have two parts of alcohol and one part of water as their menstruum. 7. A few of the others also have as much † alcohol as these, or more. 8. What extracts have as much alcohol as these? 9. The extracts of *digitālis* and *leptandra* have the same quantity of alcohol. 10. Why are only a few, and not all, called alcoholic? 11. Because we have also aqueous extracts of *cōnīum*, *belladonna* and *hyoscyamus*, which are not official. 12. But hear this. The extracts of *īris*, *podophyllum* and *rhubarb* have three parts of alcohol and one of water. 13. The extract of *nux vomica* has eight parts of alcohol and one of water. 14. The extracts of *cannabis indica*, *mezerium* and *physostigma* have a menstruum of pure alcohol, and yet none of these are called alcoholic. 15. Then why call any of them alcoholic?

198. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Digitālis*, from *digitus*, finger, because its flower resembles a finger.

2. *Hyoscyamus*, from the Greek words *hys*, a swine, and *kya-mus*, a bean, swine-bean—henbane, nightshade.

3. *Parōtis*, from the Greek words *para*, beside, and *ous*, gen. *ōtos*, the ear—the largest gland under the ear.

4. *Podophyllum*, from the Greek words *pous*, gen. *podos*, the foot, and *phyllon*, a leaf, foot-leaf—so called from its shape.

5. *Odontalgia*, from the Greek *odous*, *odontos*, the tooth, and *algos*, pain—toothache.

* *Māssæ pilulārūm spissitātem habent.*

† *Tantum alcoholis quantum hæc, vel plūs, habent.*

6. *Hydrotherapy*, from the Greek *hydōr*, water, and *therapeia*, medical treatment—the water cure..

7. *Spectroscope*, from Latin *spectrum*, a spectre, and Greek *skopeō*, I look upon.

8. *Scalpellum*, from *scalpere*, to cut—a scalpel.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

199. IRREGULAR VERBS.

Volō, velle, voluī	<i>be willing, will, wish.</i>
Nōlō, nōlle, nōluī	<i>be unwilling, will not.</i>
Mālō, mālle, māluī	<i>be more willing, prefer.</i>

INDICATIVE.

Present Tense.

volō,	nōlō,	mālō.
vīs, -	nōn vīs,	māvīs.
vult,	nōn vult,	māvult.
volumus,	nōlumus,	mālumus.
vultis,	nōn vultis,	māvultis.
volunt,	nōlunt,	mālunt.

Imperfect.

volēbam,	nōlēbam,	mālēbam.
----------	----------	----------

Future.

volam,	nōlam,	mālam.
--------	--------	--------

Perfect.

voluī,	nōluī,	māluī.
--------	--------	--------

Pluperfect.

volueram,	nōlueram,	mālueram.
-----------	-----------	-----------

Future Perfect.

voluerō,	nōluerō,	māluerō.
----------	----------	----------

SUBJUNCTIVE.

Present Tense.

velim,	nōlim,	mālim.
velīs,	nōlīs,	mālīs.
velit,	nōlit,	mālit.
velīmus,	nōlīmus,	mālīmus.
velītis,	nōlītis,	mālītis.
velint,	nōlint,	mālint.

Imperfect.

vellem,	nöllem,	mällem.
vellēs,	nöllēs,	mällēs.
vellet,	nöllet,	mallet.
vellēmus,	nöllēmus,	mällēmus.
vellētis,	nöllētis,	mällētis.
vellent,	nöllent,	mällent.

Perfect.

voluerim,	nōluerim,	māluerim.
-----------	-----------	-----------

Pluperfect.

voluissem,	nōluissem,	māluissem.
------------	------------	------------

IMPERATIVE.

Present.

(wanting),	nōlī, nōlite.	(wanting).
------------	------------------	------------

Future.

(wanting),	nōlitō, etc.,	(wanting).
------------	---------------	------------

INFINITIVE.

Present.

velle,	nōlle,	mälle.
--------	--------	--------

Perfect.

voluisse,	nōluisse,	māluisse.
-----------	-----------	-----------

PARTICIPLE.

Present.

volēns,	nōlēns,	(wanting).
---------	---------	------------

Learn the tenses of the indicative and infinitive of *volō*, *nōlō*, and *mālō*, and the imperative of *nōlō*.

VOCABULARY. 37.

Anglicē, adv.	<i>in English.</i>
Cōnfiteor, -ēri, -fessus sum, dep.	<i>confess, acknowledge.</i>
Contumēliōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>abusive.</i>
Elegāns, -antis, adj.	<i>elegant.</i>
Īgnōrantia, -æ, F.	<i>ignorance.</i>
Ineptus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>undiscerning, absurd, foolish.</i>
Interpretātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>interpretation, explanation.</i>
Lūdō, 3, -sī, -sum, intr.	<i>play.</i>

Mālō, mälle, māluī, —	.....	be more willing, prefer, would rather.
Mandātum, -ī, N.	.....	mandate, command, direction.
Neglēctus, -a, -um, part. adj.	.....	neglected, despised.
Nōlō, nōlle, nōluī, —	.....	be unwilling, will not.
Postscrīptum, -ī, N.	.....	postscript.
Remittō, 3, remisī, remissum, tr.	.....	send back, return.
Rīdiculus, -a, -um, adj.	.....	laughable, ridiculous.
Sīgnificātiō, -ōnis, F.	.....	signification, meaning.
Sīgnificō, 1, -āvī, ātum, tr.	.....	signify, mean.
Substituō, 3, -uī, -ūtum, tr.	.....	put under, substitute.
Vertō, 3, -tī, -sum, tr.	.....	turn, translate.
Vocābulum, -ī, N.	.....	word.
Volō, velle, voluī, —	.....	be willing, will, wish.

EXERCISE. 81.

1. Quīdam puer linguam Latīnam dīligenter dīscere nōlēbat. 2. Lūdere semper in scholā, nunquam dīscere volēbat. 3. Sapiēns tamen vidērī mālēbat quam īgnōrantiam cōfitērī. 4. In officīnā dominī multōs errōrēs faciēbat. 5. Quondam ad officīnam, in quā ille labōrābat, hōc præschrīptum missum est:

6. R.—Dēcoctī cascarillæ ūnciās sex,
Tīnctūræ ējusdem ūnciam ūnam.
Miscē.

7. Nōlēns īgnōrantiam cōfitērī præschrīptum remisit, dīcēns, "Tīnctūræ ējusdem" nōn possum in urbe invenīre! Quam aliam tīnctūrā prō eā substituam?" 8. Aliō tempore medicus præschrīptō addiderat hōc mandātum;—"Sum. more dict.," volēns dīcere, "sūmendū mōre dictō"; to be taken in the manner directed. 9. Ille ineptus sic intellēxit; *some more dict.* 10. Tum hanc interpretātiōnem ēlegantīōrem scrīpsit: "*To be taken with a more liberal allowance of food.*" 11. Quis vestrum vult tam ineptus esse? *Verbum sap.**

EXERCISE. 82.

1. I know a druggist who wishes to appear very wise. 2. He never learned Latin when a boy, † and is now unwilling to confess his ignorance. 3. He, therefore, often makes mistakes, both ludicrous and serious. 4. This is one of his ludicrous mistakes.

* *Verbum satis sapientī*, a word to the wise is sufficient.

† When a boy, *puer*.

5. A physician had prescribed *linimentum terebinthinæ*, and among other directions, had added this: "*Prō rē nātā.*" 6. Unwilling to ask the meaning of the words, he drew out * his neglected Latin books. 7. He soon found this: *Prō, for; Rēs, thing; Nātus, -a, -um, born.* 8. Now he understands it,—*for the thing born.* 9. But that is almost abusive. 10. He will turn it to English † in much more elegant style. ‡ 11. So § he adds to the prescription this postscript: 12. "Rub the little infant with the liniment of turpentine." 13. Will any of our pupils make a similar mistake?

200. *Dē Mustō.*

Mustum sī volēs tōtum annum habēre, in amphoram mustum inditō, et corticem oppicātō, dēmittitō in piscīnam. Post tricēsimum diem eximitō. Tōtum annum mustum erit.

Catō mustum sīc servābat.

CHAPTER XXXIX.

201. THE IRREGULAR VERB FERŌ.

Ferō, ferre, tulī, lātum, bear, carry, endure.

INDICATIVE.

<i>Active.</i>		<i>Passive.</i>	
PRES., ferō,	ferimus,	feror,	ferimur.
fers,	fertis,	ferris or ferre,	ferimini.
fert,	ferunt.	fertur,	feruntur.
IMPERF.,	ferēbam.		ferēbar.
FUT.,	feram.		ferar.
PERF.,	tulī.		lātus sum.
PLUP.,	tuleram.		lātus eram.
FUT. PERF.,	tulerō.		lātus erō.

SUBJUNCTIVE.

PRES.,	feram.	ferar.
IMPERF.,	ferrem.	ferrer.
PERF.,	tulerim.	lātus sim.
PLUP.,	tulissem.	lātus essem.

* Drew out, *prompsit.*

† To turn to English, *anglicē vertere.*

‡ In much more elegant style, *multō elegantius.*

§ *Itaque.*

				IMPERATIVE.	
PRES.,	fer,*	ferte.	ferre,	ferimini.	
FUT.,	fertō,	fertōte,	fertor,		
	fertō,	feruntō.	fertor,	feruntor.	
INFINITIVE.					
PRES.,	ferre.			ferri.	
PERF.,	tulisse.			lātus (-a, -um) esse.	
FUT.,	latūrus (-a, -um) esse.			lātum iri.	
PARTICIPLES.					
PRES.,	ferēns.			_____	
FUT.,	latūrus, -a, -um.		GER.,	ferendus, -a, -um.	
	_____		PERF.,	lātus.	
GERUND.					
	G.,	ferendī.		Ac.,	ferendum.
	D.,	ferendō.		Ab.,	ferendō.
SUPINE.					
	Ac.,	lātum.		Ab.,	lātū.

202. Compare with inflection of *regō* (79, 80), and note that some forms of *ferō* lack the connecting vowel, *fers* for *feris*, but that other forms follow the regular inflection of verbs of the third conjugation.

203. Compounds of *ferō* are conjugated like the simple verb.

VOCABULARY. 38.

Ad-ferō or af-ferō, ad-ferre or af-ferre, at-tulī,	} bear to, bring.
ad-lātum, tr.....	
Adhibeō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr.....	} use, employ, give, administer.
Au-ferō, au-ferre, abs-tulī, ab-lātum [ab. (s)], tr.	
Cancer, -crī, or cris, M.	cancer, ulcer.
Cōn-ferō, cōn-ferre, con-tulī, col-lātum, tr.	bring together, collect.
Sē cōnferre.....	betake one's self.
Crēscō, 3, -ēvī, -ētum, intr.	grow, increase.
Cūrātō, -ōnis, F.	cure, curing, taking care.
Dēsiderō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.....	wish, long for, need.
Dif-ferō, dif-ferre, dis-tulī, dī-lātum (dis, apart),	} bear apart, scatter, post- [tr. } pone, put off.
Ef-ferō, ef-ferre, ex-tulī, ēl-ātum [ex.], tr.	
Ex-secō, 1, ex-secuī, ex-sectum, tr.....	cut out, cut away.
Īn-secō, 1, ĩn-secuī, ĩn-sectum, tr.	cut into, cut open.
Longus, -a, -um, adj.	long, tedious.

* For *ferē*; *dīcō*, *dūcō*, *faciō*, *ferō* have the imperative present, second singular, *dīc*, *dūc*, *fac*, *fer*.

Miseria, -æ, F.	<i>misery, distress.</i>
Morior, morī, mortuus sum, dep.	<i>die.</i>
Parōtis, -idis, F.	<i>a tumor of the parotid gland (its meaning in Class., not Med., Latin).</i>
Patienter, adv.	<i>patiently, with patience.</i>
Prīmō, adv.	<i>at first.</i>
Quamquam, conj.	<i>although, though.</i>
Scalpellum, -ī, N.	<i>lancet, scalpel.</i>
Suf-ferō, suf-ferre, sus-tulī, sub-lātum [sub.]	<i>undergo, endure.</i>
Tumor, -ōris, M.	<i>tumor, swelling.</i>

EXERCISE. 83.

1. Aufert, aufertur. 2. Auferet, auferētur. 3. Abstulit, ab-lātus est. 4. Cōnferre, cōnferri. 5. Cōnferunt, cōnferuntur. 6. Cōnferent, cōnferentur. 7. Contulerant, collātī erant. 8. Distulērunt, dilātī sunt. 9. Distulerit, dilātus erit. 10. Distulisse, dilātus esse. 11. Differēbant, differēbantur.

1. We bear, we are borne. 2. We were bearing, we were borne. 3. We have borne, we have been borne. 4. We shall bear, we shall be borne. 5. We had borne, we had been borne. 6. Bear thou, bear ye. 7. To offer, to be offered. 8. Ye shall offer, ye shall be offered. 9. To have offered, to have been offered. 10. Ye offer, ye will offer. 11. Ye are offered, ye will be offered.

1. Parōtis fēminæ miseræ gravem dolōrem adferēbat. 2. Neque cataplasma neque emplastrum generis ūllius dolōrem abstulit. 3. Ægra morbum patienter ferre didicerat. 4. Interim autem tumor crēscēbat, et in diēs difficilior erat dolōrem crēscēcentem sufferre. 5. Clārus chīrūrgus arcessitus est. 6. Prīmō, miseræ auxilium adferre, et tumōrem scalpellō auferre, pæne timēbat. 7. At postquam ægrōtæ miseriam viderat auxilium eī libenter obtulit. 8. Paululum chlōrōformī ægrōtæ adhibitum est, et tum chīrūrgī benignī scalpellum insecuit tumōrem et dolōrem simul abstulit. 9. Quamquam cūratiō quæ scalpellum postulābat periculōsa fuit, fēmina nōn mortua est. 10. Chīrūrgus lætus domum sē contulit.

EXERCISE. 84.

1. Learn to endure severe pain with patience. 2. Learn to bear patiently what * cannot be changed. 3. The surgeon's

* What, that which, *id quod*.

knife brought aid to the weary patient. 4. Tedious to the sick is the delay which defers the time of cure. 5. Do not bring * a patient that which he does not want. 6. Country physicians usually carry from home † all their medicines with them. 7. The sick would rather ‡ endure the surgeon's knife than § the pain of disease. 8. To cut out a cancer is less painful than to bear it.

204. *For Translation—Celsus de parotidibus.*

Hæc (ulcera) in capite fere || medicamentis egent. Sub ipsis vërō auribus oriri parotidēs solent; modo ** in secundā valētūdine, ibi inflammātionē ortā ††; modo ** post longās febrēs, illuc impetū morbī conversō. ‡‡ Id abscessūs genus est; itaque nūllam novam curātiōnem dēsiderat. Animadversīōnem tantummodo hanc habet necessāriam: quia sī sine morbō id intumuit, primum reprimētium §§ experīmentum est; sī ex adversā valētūdine, illud inimicum est, mātūrāriq̄ue et quam primum ||| aperiri commodius est.

CHAPTER XL.

205. IRREGULAR VERBS.

Eō, ire, iī [ivī], itum, go.

Fīō, fieri, factus sum (used as pass. of *faciō*), be made, become.

INDICATIVE.

	<i>Eō.</i>		<i>Fīō.</i>	
PRES., eō,	īmus.		fīō,	fimus.
īs,	ītis.		fīs,	fītis.
it,	eunt.		fīt,	fiunt.

* Do not bring, *nōlī adferre.* † To carry from home, *auferre domō.*

‡ Would rather, *mālunt.* § *Quam.* || Usually.

** *Modo* — *modo.*—now — now, at one time — at another.

†† *Ortā* (*orior, -irī,* etc.), inflammation having arisen there.

‡‡ The force of the disease being turned thither.

§§ The first experiment or trial is of (drugs) which tend to repress it.

||| *Quam primum*—as soon as possible.

IMPER.,	ībam,	fiēbam.
FUT.,	ībō,	fiam.
PERF.,	iī (īvī),	factus sum.
PLUP.,	ieram (īveram),	factus eram.
FUT. PERF.,	ierō (īverō),	factus erō.

SUBJUNCTIVE.

PRES.,	eam,	fiam.
IMPERF.,	īrem,	fierem.
PERF.,	ierim (īverim),	factus sim.
PLUP.,	iissem or īssem (īvissem).	factus essem.

IMPERATIVE.

PRES.,	ī,	īte,	fī,	fīte.
FUT.,	ītō,	ītōte,		
	ītō,	euntō.		

INFINITIVE.

PRES.,	īre,	fieri.
PERF.,	isse (īvisse),	factus (-a, -um) esse.
FUT.,	itūrus (-a, -um) esse,	factum iri.

PARTICIPLES.

PRES.,	iēns; gen., euntis.	_____
FUT.,	itūrus, -a, -um,	GER., faciendus, -a, -um.
	_____	PERF., factus.

GERUND.

G.,	eundī.	AC., eundum.
D.,	eundō.	AB., eundō.

SUPINE.

AC.,	itum.	AB., itū.
------	-------	-----------

206. The stem of *eō*, namely, *i*, is changed to *e* before *a*, *o*, *u*.

207. Compounds of *cō* generally form the perfect in *iī*, instead of *īvī*.

208. The *i* of *fīō* is long except when followed by *er*, and in *fit*.

Learn the tenses of the indicative, the imperative and the present and perfect infinitive of *eō* and *fīō*.

VOCABULARY. 39.

Āēr, āeris, M.	air, atmosphere.
Ante-eō, -ire, -iī (-īvī), tr. . . .	go before, surpass.
Comparātīvus, -a, -um, adj. . . .	comparative, specific.
Cuperiō, 4, -perī, -pertum, tr. . . .	ascertain, find out.
Cuprum, -i, N.	copper.

Dīmīnūtīō, -ōnis, F.	<i>diminution, decrease, loss.</i>
Ex-cō, -īre, -ī (-īvī), -itum, intr.	<i>go out, depart.</i>
Frāgmen, -inis, N.	<i>fragment, piece, bit.</i>
Gravitās, -ātis, F.	<i>heaviness, weight.</i>
Hydrometrum, -i, N.	<i>hydrometer, inst. for deter. sp. grav. of fluids.</i>
Intendō, 3, -dī, -tum, tr.	<i>stretch, bend, apply.</i>
Liquidum, -ī, N.	<i>a liquid, fluid.</i>
Modus, -ī, M.	<i>measure, way, method, manner.</i>
Nōrma, -æ, F.	<i>rule, standard.</i>
Pār, paris, adj.	<i>equal.</i>
Philosophus, -ī, M.	<i>philosopher.</i>
Ratiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>reckoning, method, way, manner of doing.</i>
Rēgula, -æ, F.	<i>rule.</i>

EXERCISE. 85.

1. Præceptor et discipulus inter se colloquuntur. 2. P. Quot grana in fluida uncia sunt? 3. D. Quadringenta et quinquaginta et quinque et septies decima pars grani. 4. P. Bene. Nunc iterum responde: In uncia alcoholis quot grana sunt? 5. D. Numerum in memoriam revocare conabor. In alcoholis uncia fluida sunt, si meminere recte, trecenta septuaginta tria grana et nonies decima pars grani. 6. P. Recte meministi iterum. Alia quaestione te tentabo. Pondus paris mensurae aquae est norma gravitatis. 7. P. Quomodo hanc normam comparativam gravitatem alcoholis inveniēs? 8. D. Communi regula utar, et pondus alcoholis pondere paris mensurae aquae dividam. Nonne est hic modus rectus? 9. P. Rectus est, certe. At quis hunc modum invenit? 10. D. Nescio certe; forsitan Benjamins Franklin, vel Franciscus Bacon, vel Christophorus Co—. 11. P. "Satis sunt ista; —conjectavisti satis." Archimedes erat vir qui hoc invenit, ille ferè clarissimus omnium Graecorum philosophorum. 12. P. De illo leges posthac; nunc ad pensum redibimus. 13. Si studio animum intendēs, cito scientiam * anteibis plurimis, et peritissimis medicamentorum fies. 14. E schola primus et optimus ferè omnium condiscipulorum exibis.

EXERCISE. 86.

1. How do you find the specific gravity of a body heavier than water? 2. Divide the weight of the body in air by the decrease

* What use of the abl.? See 129.

of weight in water. 3. The weight of a piece of copper in the air is $805\frac{1}{2}$ grains; in water, $715\frac{1}{2}$ grains; loss of weight, 90 grains. 4. What, then, is the specific gravity of copper? 5. How do you find the specific gravity of liquids? 6. We find the specific gravity of liquids by means of various kinds of hydrometers. 7. The special name of an instrument indicates its use. 8. *Lactometer* is derived from the words *lac*, milk, and *metrum*, a measure, and means an instrument with which we measure the specific gravity of milk.

209. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Christophorus*, Christopher, from Greek words *Christos*, Christ, and *pherō*, I bear—Christ-bearer.

2. *Āērophobia*, from *āēr*, air, and *phobos*, fear—air-fear; dread of the air.

3. *Atrophy*, from Greek *a*, not, and *trephō*, I nourish—the wasting away of tissue for want of nourishment.

4. *Antispasmodic*, from Greek *anti*, against, and *spasmos*, a spasm—a remedy for spasms.

5. *Hydrometrum*, from the Greek words *hydōr*, water, and *metron*, measure—hydrometer.

6. *Rhinoplasty*, from Greek *rhīs*, gen. *rhīnos*, nose, and *plassō*, I form—formation of a (new) nose.

7. *Hydromania*, from *hydōr*, and *mania*, madness—water madness; insane desire to drown one's self.

8. *Hydropneumōnia*, from *hydōr*, and *pneumōn*, lung—dropsy of the lungs.

9. *Lævogyrate* (adj.), from *lævus*, left, and *gyrō*, I turn—"polarizing to the left."

210. For Translation.

Celsus dē cūrātiōne vulneris quod per morsum serpentis infertur.

Igitur in prīmis * super vulnus id membrum dēligandum † est; nōn tamen nimium vehementer, nē torpeat ‡; dein venēnum extrahendum est. Id cucurbitula optime facit; neque aliēnum est, ante (= anteā) scalpellō circā vulnus incidere, quō § plūs vitiātī

* In prīmis, first.

† Lest it become torpid.

† Must be bound.

§ Quō, in order that.

jam sanguinis extrahātur. Sī cucurbitula nōn est, quod tamen vix incidere potest, tum quidlibet simile vās, quod idem possit.* Sī nē id quidem est, homo adhibendus † est, quī ‡ id vulnus exsūgat. Quisquis id vulnus exsūxerit, et ipse tūtus erit, et tūtum hominem præstābit.

CHAPTER XLI.

PREPOSITIONS.

211. Thus far several prepositions have been used in the exercises, some followed by the accusative and some by the ablative.

212. Prepositions followed by the Ablative.

A (before consonants)	} . . . away from, by.
Ab, abs (before vowels and consonants)	
Absque	without.
Cōram	in presence of.
Cum	with.
Dē	from, concerning.
Ē (before consonants)	} out of, from.
Ex (before vowels and consonants)	
Præ	in front of, in comparison with.
Prō	before, for.
Sine	without.
Tenus (placed after the noun)	as far as, up to.

213. *In*, meaning *into*, *to*, after verbs of *motion*, and also when meaning *towards* and *for*, takes the accusative.

214. *In*, meaning *in*, *on*, *at*, after verbs of *rest*, takes the ablative.

215. *Sub*, *under*, *up to*, after verbs of *motion*, takes the accusative; after verbs of *rest*, the ablative.

1. *Subter*, *under*, and *super*, *over*, sometimes take the ablative.

216. All prepositions, except the ten mentioned, and *in*, *sub*, *subter*, and *super*, are followed by the accusative only.

* Which is able to do the same thing.

† A man must be employed.

‡ Quī exsūgat, to suck out.

217. *Expressions of Place.*

Examine the following:

- | | | |
|-------------------------------|-------|------------------------------|
| 1. In Italiā | ..... | <i>in Italy.</i> |
| 2. In monte | ..... | <i>on the mountain.</i> |
| 3. Ad montem | ..... | <i>to the mountain.</i> |
| 4. Dē castrīs | ..... | <i>from the camp.</i> |
| 5. In castra | ..... | <i>to (or, into) camp.</i> |
| 6. Ab urbe | ..... | <i>from the city.</i> |
| 7. Fugit Corinthō | ..... | <i>he fled from Corinth.</i> |
| 8. Corinthī | ..... | <i>at (in) Corinth.</i> |
| 9. Athēnīs, (nom. Athēnæ) | ..... | <i>at (in) Athens.</i> |
| 10. Syracūsīs (nom. Syracūsæ) | ..... | <i>at (in) Syracuse.</i> |
| 11. Carthāgine or -ī | ..... | <i>at (in) Carthage.</i> |
| 12. Rōmæ | ..... | <i>at (in) Rome.</i> |
| 13. Rōmam | ..... | <i>to Rome.</i> |
| 14. Rōmā | ..... | <i>from Rome.</i> |
| 15. Cypri | ..... | <i>in Cyprus.</i> |

218. Observe the ways of denoting the place *in, on, at, to, from which.*

219. *Rule of Syntax.*—The names of places not towns or small islands are generally put:

(1) In the *accusative* with *ad* or *in* to denote the *place to which.*
 (2) In the *ablative* with *ab, de, or ex,* to denote the *place from which.*

(3) In the *ablative* with *in,* to denote the *place at or in which.*

220. The names of towns and small islands are put:

(1) In the *accusative,* to denote the *place to which.*

(2) In the *ablative,* to denote the *place from which.*

(3) In the *ablative,* to denote the *place at or in which.* See 217, 9 and 10. But names of towns and a few other words in the singular of the first, second, and third declensions are in the locative case, which in the first and second declensions has the ending of the genitive, in the third declension *e* or *i.* See 217, 8, 11, 12, 15.

(4) *Domus, home, house,* and *rūs, the country,* have the same construction as the names of towns. These words have the locative forms *domī,* at home; *rūrī,* in the country.

221. *Rule of Syntax.*—Cause is expressed by the *ablative* without a preposition: *Aeger erat vulneribus,* he was ill because of his wounds.

VOCABULARY. 40.

Ægrôtātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>sickness.</i>
Antipyreticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>antipyretic, tending to drive away fever.</i>
Ars, artis, F.	<i>art.</i>
Cerebrālis, -e, adj.	<i>cerebral, pertaining to the brain.</i>
Familia, -æ, F.	<i>family, household.</i>
Obsolētus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>old, worn out.</i>
Palūs, -ūdis, F.	<i>marsh, bog.</i>
Recipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptum, (re+capiō) } tr.	} <i>take back, take again.</i>
Sē recipere . . . . .		to betake one's self, to return.
Red-eō, 4, -iī, -itum, intr.	<i>return, come back.</i>
Rūs, rūris, N.	<i>country.</i>
Tanacētum, -ī, N.	<i>tansy.</i>
Tēctum, -ī, N.	<i>covering, roof, house.</i>
Typhus, -ī, M.	<i>typhus fever.</i>
Typhus abdōminālis, or T. entericus	<i>typhoid fever.</i>
Vallis, -is, F.	<i>a valley.</i>
Vesper, -is, M.	<i>evening star, the evening.</i>
Visō, 3, vīsī, visum, tr.	<i>see, visit.</i>
Xanthoxylum, -ī, N.	<i>prickly ash, xanthoxylum.</i>

EXERCISE. 87.

1. Estne juvenis medicus domī? 2. Nōn domī est; rūs iit p̄mō māne. 3. Vetus medicus autem, pater juvenis, domī est; is artem in urbe semper exercet. 4. Juvenis ad urbem vespere sē recipiet. 5. Multa genera medicāmentōrum sēcum ex urbe rūs extulit. 6. Multōs ægrōs rūrī vult vīsere antequam in urbem redit. 7. Omnis ferē familia inter palūdēs habitāns febrem intermittentem habet. 8. Hīs ægrōtīs quinīnam, cinchōnīnam, et aliōrum antipyreticōrum māgnās dosēs dat. 9. Mulier vetula, quæ in tēctō obsolētō habitat, rheumatismō acūtō labōrat. 10. Eī p̄mum magnesiæ sulphātis, et opīi plēnās dosēs dābit; deinde māgnās quoque dosēs quinīnæ sulphātis, et acidōrum sulphurici et salicylici.

EXERCISE. 88.

1. There is more * sickness in the country now than in the city.
2. Five doctors went out from the city to the country this morning. †
3. In a little mountain ‡ valley one doctor has sixteen

* Plus with gen.

† This morning, hodiē māne.

‡ Mountain valley, valley of the mountains.

patients sick with typhoid fever.* 4. Among the marshes every family is suffering with intermittent fever.* 5. The careful physician will probably carry from home nitric acid, sulphuric acid, subnitrate of bismuth, cascarilla, cinchona, colombo, quinine, quassia, gentian, eupatorium, lupulin, salicin, serpentaria and perhaps other tonics. 6. Most of these tonics and febrifuges are found in the fields and woods. 7. Wahoo, prickly ash, tansy and many similar tonics grow in the country.

222. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Antipyreticus*, from *anti*, against, and *pyr*, fire—a febrifuge.
2. *Astigmatism*, from Greek *a*, not, and *stigma*, a point—irregular refraction of the eye, in which the rays are not brought to a focus.
3. *Typhus*, from the Greek word *typhos*, smoke, cloud—stupor arising from fever—typhus fever.
4. *Strabismus*, from Greek *strabizō*, to squint—squinting, cross-eye.
5. *Enterotyphus*, from Greek *enteron*, intestine, and *typhos*—fever of the intestines.
6. *Hēmiopsia*, from Greek *hēmi*, half, and *ōps*, an eye—a defect of vision in which only half of an object is seen.
7. *Xanthoxylum*, from Greek words *xanthos*, yellow, and *xylon*, wood—yellow-wood, prickly ash.
8. *Xanthopsis*, from *xanthos*, yellow, and *opsis*, vision—yellow-vision, as sometimes occurs in jaundice.
9. *Xanthorrhiza*, from *xanthos*, yellow, and *rhiza*, root—yellow-root.
10. *Xanthūria*, from *xanthos*, and *ouron*, urine.

FOR TRANSLATION.

223. *Celsus dē Emplastrīs.*

Ex emplastrīs † autem nūlla mājōrem ūsum præstant, quam quæ cruentīs prōtinus vulneribus injiciuntur. Hæc enim reprimunt inflammātiōnem, atque illiūs quoque impetum minuunt, tum glūtinant vulnera quæ id patiuntur, cicātricem iisdem ‡ indūcunt. Cōstant autem ex medicāmentis nōn pinguibus.

* See 221.

† But of plasters.

‡ And draw the newly formed skin over the same.

Optimum ex hīs est, quod *barbarum* vocātur. Habet ærūginis rāsæ* duodecim drachmās, spūmæ argentī vīgintī drachmās, alūminis, picis āridæ, rēsīnæ pīnæ āridæ, singulōrum ūnam drachmam, quibus adiciuntur oleī et acētī singulæ † hēmīnæ.

CHAPTER XLII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—IN DEPENDENT CLAUSES.

SEQUENCE OF TENSES.—CLAUSES OF PURPOSE.

224. Learn the subjunctive, active and passive, of *amō*, *moneō*, *regō* and *audiō*.

225. Observe the similarity of form in the corresponding tenses of the subjunctive mood in the four conjugations.

226. The most common use of the subjunctive is in dependent clauses, and this use will be presented first.

227. In dependent clauses the tenses of the subjunctive conform to the following rule:

228. *Rule of Syntax.*—*Principal tenses are followed by principal tenses: historical by historical.*

229. *Examine carefully the following examples:*

1. Videō quid faciās, fēceris, factūrus sīs, † I see what you are doing, have done, are going to do.

2. Vīdī quid faciās, fēceris, factūrus sīs, † I have seen what you are doing, have done, are going to do.

3. Vidēbō quid faciās, fēceris, factūrus sīs, † I shall see what you are doing, have done, are going to do.

4. Vīderō quid faciās, fēceris, factūrus sīs, † I shall have seen what you are doing, have done, are going to do.

230. Notice that in the independent clauses of these examples the *present*, the *present perfect* (the perfect with *have* or *has*), the *future* and *future perfect* are used, and in the dependent clauses the *present* and *perfect subjunctive*.

* Of scraped verdigris.

† *Singulæ hēmīnæ*, a half pint each.

‡ This is the present tense of the active periphrastic conjugation, meaning you are about to do.

231. These deal with present and future time and are called principal tenses.

232. *Examine also the following:*

1. Vidēbam quid facerēs, fēcisses, factūrus essēs. *I saw what you did, had done, were going to do.*

2. Vidī quid facerēs, fēcissēs, factūrus essēs. *I saw what you did, had done, were going to do.*

3. Videram quid facerēs, fēcissēs, factūrus essēs. *I had seen what you did, had done, were going to do.*

233. Observe that in the independent clauses of these examples the *imperfect*, the *historical perfect* (the *perfect* without *have* or *has*), and the *pluperfect* are used, and in the dependent clauses the *imperfect* and *pluperfect subjunctive*.

234. These deal with past time and are called the *historical* tenses.

235. You will also observe that the subjunctive in all these examples is translated like the indicative.

CLAUSES OF PURPOSE.

236. *Rule of Syntax.*—*Ut* is used with the subjunctive to express a positive purpose, and *nē*, a negative purpose; they may be variously translated.

Examine the following:—

Æger capit medicāmentum ut convalēscat, *The patient takes medicine that he may get well, in order that he may get well, so that he may get well, to get well, for the purpose of getting well.*

Alius capit medicāmentum nē æger sit, *Another takes medicine that he may not be sick, in order not to be sick, so that he may not be sick, so as not to be sick, for the purpose of not being sick, lest he be sick.*

EXERCISE. 89.

1. Hīc edit ut vīvat, ille vīvit ut edat. 2. Hīc dīscipulus venit in scholam ut dīscat, ille ut lūdat. 3. Cūrā, puer, nē lūdās potius quam studeās, et nihil dīscās. 4. Pēnsū hodiernū est dē calōre. Cūr dē hāc rē nihil didicistī? 5. Domō exīi ut cum amīcō studērem, sed amīcus exierat ut piscārētur, et ego nōlēns studēre sōlus eum secūtus sum. 6. Neglēxistīne igitur studīum ut piscārēris? 7. Nōn ut piscārer, sed ut dē pēnsō quærerem ex condīs-

cupulō. 8. Bene intellego: At quid cēpistī? 9. Nīl. 10. Quid? Nīl cēpistī? Tōtum diem piscābāris et nīl piscium cēpistī,—et nīl dē calōre didicistī! Pudet mē tuī! Valdē timeō, vāgābunde, nē damnō tuō dē calōre dīscās posthāc! 11. Hūc ventūrus erās * hodiē ut dīscerēs et recitārēs dē octō rēbus in arte medicāmentāriā postulantibus vehementissimum calōrem. 12. Et tamen nīl didicistī dē ignītiōne, fūsiōne, calcinātiōne, dēflagrātiōne, torrefactiōne, incinerātiōne, et cēteris;—et nīl piscium cēpistī! 13. Culpam nunc videō, magister, et cōfiteor, et supplex ōrō ut mihi ignōscās. 14. Crās studēbō ut omnia dē ēvapōrātiōne, dēstillātiōne, dēsiccātiōne, exsiccātiōne, grānulātiōne, sublīmātiōne dīscam, et piscēs nōn capiam. 15. Bona promissa. Cūrā nē frangās. Tibi ignōscam cum hāc admonitiōne:—Quandōcunque a fugis ā scholā ut piscēris, prōvidē ut capiās, vel aliquid nōn iūcundum exspectā.

EXERCISE. 90.

1. Yesterday, my boy, you ran away from school to go fishing. 2. To-day I intend to ask you a few questions † in order to test your knowledge of the subject which we are studying. 3. What is distillation? 4. Distillation is the separation of one liquid from another by vaporization and condensation, the volatile ‡ part being the object sought. 5. What is sublimation? 6. Sublimation is the process § of distilling volatile solids. 7. Why do druggists often dry || medicinal substances **? 8. They do this to preserve †† them, to reduce their bulk, ‡‡ to facilitate §§ their comminution. 9. Your answers are correct, boy, but where are your fish?

* Ventūrus, you were coming, lit. about to come.

† ā tē pauca quærere.

‡ Volatili parte petītā.

§ Omī process of, and render — dēstillatiō solidōrum volatiliūm.

|| Exsiccant.

** Rēs.

†† Ut conseruent.

‡‡ Ut eas minuant.

§§ Ut comminūtiōnem cārum faciōrem faciant.

CHAPTER XLIII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.—CLAUSES OF PURPOSE.

237. Learn the subjunctive of *sum* (37, 3) and its compounds (175-177).

238. *Rule of Syntax*.—Purpose is also often expressed in Latin by means of a relative pronoun followed by the subjunctive: *Misit filium quī medicum cōsuleret, he sent his son to consult the physician.*

239. *Rule of Syntax*.—The ablative is often used to denote a characteristic or quality. When thus used it is modified by an adjective or a genitive: *summā virtūte juvenis, a young man of the highest virtue; Medicus māgnō rērum ūsū, a physician of great experience.*

1. This is sometimes called the *descriptive ablative*.

240. *Rule of Syntax*.—The genitive is also used to express characteristic or quality: *medicamentum māgnī pretiī, medicine of great value; vir māximī cōsiliī, a man of very great prudence.*

VOCABULARY. 41.

Cribrum, -ī, N.	sieve.
Culter, -trī, M.	knife.
Febrilis, -e, adj.	producing fever.
Flexilis, -e, adj.	flexible.
Inæquālis, -e, adj.	unequal, uneven.
Ingredior, -dī, -gressus sum, dep., tr. and intr.	enter, begin.
Lāmina, -æ, F.	plate, blade, layer.
Macula, -æ, F.	spot, mesh in net or sieve.
Mētiōr, -īrī, -mēnsus, sum, dep. tr.	measure.
Mola, -æ, F.	mill.
Tenuitās, -ātis, F.	fineness, thinness.

EXERCISE. 91.

1. *Agricola misit puerum quī medicum arcesseret.* 2. *Medicus arcessitus est quī agricolæ filiam vīseret.* 3. *Medicus ipse nōn vēnit, sed remisit hōc præsēriptum quod ægram sānāret:* 4. “*Sūmat * ægra quinīnæ quīndecim grāna antequam paroxysmus febrīlis ingreditur.*” 5. *Mola medicāmentāria est instrūmentum quō medicāmenta comminuuntur.* 6. *Medicus servō dedit*

* Let the patient take.

pīstillum et mortarium quibus medicāmenta contunderet.* 7. Medicāmentārii habent crībra inæquālibus maculīs quæ tenuitatem pulverum mētiantur. 8. Medicus spatulā lāminā lātā et flexilī ūtitur quā pręparātiōnēs moveant et mīscant. 9. Agricolę filius in officīnam vēnit quī magnēsię citrātis liquōrem emeret. 10. Dominus mīsit adjūtōrem, juvenem parvō medicāmentōrum ūsū, † quī liquōrem parāret.

241. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Gingivitis*, from *gingivæ*, the gums, and *-itis*, a termination denoting inflammation—inflammation of the gums.

2. *Calefacients*, from *calidus*, warm, and *facere*, to make—substances which excite warmth.

3. *Dēsiccātīva*, from *dē*, and *siccāre*, to dry—external remedies which dry up the humors or moisture from a wound.

4. *Piperoid*, from *piper*, pepper, and *eidos*, form—having the form of, resembling pepper.

5. *Hēpatalgia*, from Greek *hēpar*, gen. *hēpatos*, the liver, and *algos*, pain—pain in the liver.

CHAPTER XLIV.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—SUBSTANTIVE CLAUSES.

Learn the subjunctive of *volō*, *ferō*, and *cō* (199, 201, 205).

242. A Substantive Clause is one that has the construction of a noun; it is used as the subject or object of a verb, or in apposition with a noun or neuter pronun.

243. *Rule of Syntax*.—*Quīn*, why not, that not, introduces a substantive clause in the subjunctive after negative clauses denoting hindrance, prevention, and doubt, and after questions implying a negative answer, as:

Nihil impedit quīn cam domum, nothing prevents me from going home; *acgrē abstīnuī quīn dīcerem*, I hardly refrained from saying; *nōn dubitō quīn sapiēns sīs*, I do not doubt that you are

* Sub. after rel. of purpose.

† Of little experience in drugs.

wise; *quid impedit quān eam domum?* what hinders my going home?

1. Observe that in the examples, the negative disappears in the English translation.

EXERCISE. 92.

2. *Nōn est dubium quān discipulus studiōsus sit.* 2. *Nōn dubitō quān possit legere hōc præsēriptum;*—“*Recipe, sōdæ sulphātis ūnciam cum sēmisse, sōdæ phōsphātis ūnciam, syrūpī rhamnī drachmās quattuor, aquæ menthæ piperītæ ūnciās sex.*” 3. *Quid impedit quān medicāmētārius spīritum camphorātum possit hāc fōrmulā parāre?*—“*Recipe, camphoræ ūnciam ūnam, spīritus vīnī rēctificātī libram ūnam. Miscē.*” 4. *Nōn dubium est quān aliquis hāc fōrmulā ūti possit.* 5. *Hic puer nōn dubitat quān hāc sit fōrmula rēcta ad spīritum lavandulæ parandum *;*—“*Recipe, flōrum lavandulæ libram ūnam, spīritūs vīnī rēctificātī libras quattuor, aquæ fontānæ quantum sufficit. Post mācerātiōnem per vīgintī quattuor hōrās destillandō ēlicē librās quattuor.*”

EXERCISE. 93.

1. What prevents the boy from being studious? 2. Nothing prevents him from being studious. 3. There is no doubt that he can turn this prescription to Latin:—“Take a drachm of the tincture of opium, six ounces of the mucilage of acacia, two drachms of the spirit of nitrous æther. Mix.” 4. I do not doubt that he can repeat in Latin the formula for preparing * the tincture of cascarilla. 5. “Take five ounces of bruised bark of cascarilla, two pounds of rectified spirit of wine; macerate, express and filter.”

244. *Rule of Syntax.*—Many verbs signifying to please or displease, benefit or injure, command or obey, serve, resist, believe, persuade, envy, threaten, pardon, and the like, take the dative: As, *Prōsunt sibi*, they benefit themselves; *placet mihi*, it pleases me; *nocet amīcō*, he injures his friend; *pāret legī*, he obeys the law; *persuadet mihi*, he persuades me; *crēde mihi*, believe me.

245. *Rule of Syntax.*—Substantive clauses with *ut*, *ne*, and the subjunctive are used as the object of verbs meaning to admonish, request, command, persuade, permit, etc.

* *Ad parandum*, for preparing.

EXERCISE. 94.

1. Mē hortātur ut eam. 2. Eōs hortāmur ut ferant. 3. Mihi imperās ut eam. 4. Mihi imperāvit ut irem. 5. Mihi persuadet nē eam. 6. Nōn est dubium quīn velint; voluerint. 7. Nemō dubitābat quīn vellent; voluissent. 8. Eī persuāsī ut lēgī pāreret. 9. Nōn dubium erat quīn mihi pāruiisset. 10. Imperāvī ut amīcus iret.

1. He commands that we go; bear; be borne. 2. There is no doubt they will go. 3. He persuaded me to believe. 4. I had commanded him to go. 5. There is not doubt of his having gone.

CHAPTER XLV.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.—CLAUSES OF RESULT.

246. *Rule of Syntax.*—The subjunctive is used with *ut* and *quī*, negative *ut nōn*, *quī nōn*, to denote *result*. Examine the following:

1. Nitricum acidum est tam forte ut ferrum exedat, *nitric acid is so strong that it eats away iron.*

2. Tanta vīs venēni fuit ut virum statim interficeret, *so great was the strength of the poison that it killed the man immediately.*

3. Nēmō est tam senex quī sē annum nōn putet posse vīvere, *no one is so old as not to think he can live a year.*

247. *Rule of Syntax.*—Substantive clauses with *ut*, negative *ut nōn*, are used:

1. As the object of verbs of doing, accomplishing, and the like: Gravitās morbī facit ut medicīnā egeāmus, *the severity of the disease makes us need medicine.*

2. As the subject of impersonal verbs meaning it happens, it follows, it remains, etc.: Accidit ut medicus nōn venīret, *it happened that the physician did not come.*

248. Examine the following:

1. Timeō ut medicus veniat, *I fear that the doctor will not come or is not coming.*

2. Timeō ut medicus vēnerit, *I fear the doctor has not come.*
3. Timēbam ut medicus vēnisset, *I feared the doctor had not come.*
4. Timeō nē veniat, *I fear that he is coming or will come.*
5. Timeō nē vēnerit, *I fear that he has come.*
6. Timuī nē vēnisset, *I feared that he had come.*

249. Observe that after verbs of *fearing*, *ut* is translated *that not*, and *nē*, *that*.

VOCABULARY. 42.

- Aquæductus, -ūs, M. *aqueduct.*
 Aufugiō, 3, -fūgī, fugitum, intr. *flee, run away.*
 Cœlum, -ī, N. *sky, heaven.*
 Colluviēs, -ēī, F. *filth, dirt, washing together of filth.*
 Contāgiōsus, -a, -um, adj. *contagious.*
 Dēcidō, 3, -idī, —, intr. *fall down, fall from.*
 Dēfīniō, 4, -ivī, -itum, tr. *define.*
 Frāctūra, -æ, F. *fracture, crack.*
 Gelus, -ūs, M., or gelum, -ī, N. *frost, cold.*
 Germen, -inis, N. *germ.*
 Investīgō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *trace out, find.*
 Lēvigātiō, -ōnis, F. *levigation, trituration of moist substances.*
 Necessē est (w. subj., w. or with-
 out ut) } *it is necessary.*
 Perterreō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr. *frighten greatly, terrify.*
 Pestilēns, -entis, adj. *pestilent, deadly.*
 Pestis, -is, F. *pestilence, plague, epidemic.*
 Rigidus, -a, -um, adj. *stiff, severe, hard.*

EXERCISE. 95.

1. Accidit ut multī in quādam urbe periculōse ægrī simul fierent. 2. Tam multī ægrī erant ut validī ægrōs nōn possent cūrāre. 3. Nōnnūllī timēbant nē morbus esset febris flāva, cholera Asiātica, vel aliqua alia pestis mortifera. 4. Tam pestilēns erat morbus ut coercērī nūllis remediīs posset. 5. Mox cīvēs ita perterritī sunt ut omnēs, quī poterant, urbe aufugerent. 6. Rūrī manēbant dōnec gelus tam rigidus dēcidit ē cœlō ut omnia germina morbī interficeret. 7. Secūtum * est ut causam pestis investigārent. 8. Vīs morbī fēcerat ut hęc investigātiō ācrior esset. 9. Multīs aqua in aquæductū impūra vīsa est. 10. Quid effēcit ut impūra esset? 11. Frāctūra effēcera ut colluviēs cloācæ in aquæductum infunderet. 12. Tōta urbs etiam tam immunda fuit ut valetūdō cīvium nōn posset bona esse.

* It followed, or the next thing was.

1. It happened that levigation was under discussion.* 2. What is levigation, inquired the master. 3. It was necessary that some one should define the word. 4. The teacher asked † many to define it, but they were unable. 5. At last it was defined as follows: ‡ 6. Levigation is the perfect trituration of moist substances.§

250. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Colluviēs*, from *colluere*, to wash thoroughly, wash out—washings, filth.

2. *Collutōrium*, from *colluere*, to wash, and *ōs*, mouth—a mouth-wash.

3. *Contāgiōsus*, from *cum*, with, and *tangere*, to touch, touching together—contagious.

4. *Pestiferous*, from *pestis*, pest, and *ferre*, to bear—pest-bearing.

CHAPTER XLVI.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.—CUM.

251. *Cum* is used with the subjunctive in three kinds of dependent clauses, *temporal*, *causal* and *adversative* (*concessive*).

252. *Rule of Syntax*.—*Cum temporal*, meaning *when* or *while*, takes the imperfect or pluperfect in the subjunctive when the principal verb is in a past tense, to mark the time of the action in the principal clause, as:

1. *Cum medicus vēnisset, æger convaluerat*, *when the physician had come, the patient had recovered*.

2. *Cum æger febrī labōrāret, medicus vēnit*, *while the patient was suffering from fever, the physician came*.

253. *Rule of Syntax*.—*Cum causal*, meaning *since*, takes the subjunctive after all tenses: as,—*Cum omnia ferē medicāmenta stomachum lædant*, *since nearly all drugs injure the stomach*.

254. *Rule of Syntax*.—*Cum adversative*, meaning *though*, takes the subjunctive after all tenses: as,—*Cum tū nōn intellegās, tamen vērum est*, *although thou dost not (you do not) understand it, yet it is true*.

* *Ut dē lēvigātiōne disputārētur*.

† *Sic*.

† See 245.

§ *Madidārum rērum*.

VOCABULARY. 43.

Aliquot, indecl. adj.	<i>several, a few, not many.</i>
Auctus, -ūs, M.	<i>increase, growth.</i>
Benzīnum, -ī, N.	<i>benzine.</i>
Bisulphidum, -ī, N.	<i>bisulphide.</i>
Chartāceus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of paper, paper.</i>
Clārificātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>clarification.</i>
Cōlātūra, -æ, F.	<i>filtration, the substance strained.</i>
Cōnsidō, 3, cōnsēdī, cōnsessum, intr.	<i>sit down, take a seat.</i>
Cum, conj.	<i>when, since, though.</i>
Diūturnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of long continuance, long.</i>
Elasticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>elastic, stretching.</i>
Fermentum, -ī, N.	<i>leaven, cause of ferment.</i>
Fluor, -ōris, M.	<i>fluidity, flowing, flux.</i>
Gelatīnum, -ī, N.	<i>gelatin.</i>
Interventiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>intervention.</i>
Pulpa, -æ, F.	<i>pulp.</i>
Pulverizō, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>pulverize.</i>
Redigō, 3, -ēgī, -āctum (re and agō), tr.	<i>drive back, reduce.</i>
Sedimentum, -ī, N.	<i>settling, sinking down, sediment.</i>

EXERCISE. 96.

1. Cum magister cōnsēdisset, multa ex dīscipulis quæsīvit. 2. Quōmodo "interventiōne" quædam genera medicāmentōrum pulverizātis? 3. Cum nēmō alius respondēre posset, hōc respōnsum dedit parva puella: 4. Pulverizāre aliquam rem "interventiōne," est eam rem in pulverem redigere ūsū alius rei,—ut camphoram ūsū alcoholis. 5. Cum puerī hōc respōnsum clārum audīvissent, ignōrantīæ eōs valdē puduit. 6. Tum magister iterum quæsīvit: Cum aliquot rēs medicāmentāriæ vim solvendī * habeant, quæ optimæ sunt ōrdine? 7. Cum ūnus puer respōnsum scīret, tamen tacēbat pudōre†! 8. Eadem puella, cum permodesta esset, tamen clārā vōce respondit: Rēs, quæ vim solvendī habent * hōc in ōrdine nōmināmus,—aqua, alcohol, glycerīnum, æther, benzīnum, chlōroformum, bisulphidum carbōnēi, acida, olea. 9. Cum sic puella respondisset, omnēs illī puerī aurēs ērēxērunt, quasi illud respōnsum suum etiam fuisset. 10. Tum iterum magister: Quæ bisulphidum carbōnēi et benzīnum solvent? 11. Bisulphidum carbōnēi gummī elasticum et similia optimē solvet; benzīnum, olea, pinguēs rēs, et similēs.

* Lit., have the power of dissolving; are solvents.

† See 221.

EXERCISE. 97.

1. Since you are all here to learn, answer without delay. 2. What does clarification mean? 3. Though perhaps several modest pupils knew, no one answered. 4. What? Does no one know a method of separating * solid from liquid substances without filtration? 5. When he had waited a short time, he said: 6. "Since you cannot answer, I will tell you. 7. There are eight principal methods of clarification without filtration:—by heat, by increase of fluidity, by the use of albumen, by the use of gelatin, by the use of milk, by paper pulp, by fermentation, and by long-continued settling. 8. Remember these methods."

255. *For Translation (Extracts from Seneca).*

1. Nihil æque sãnitãtem impedit quam remediõrum crëbra mütãtiõ. Nõn venit vulnus ad cicãtricem, in quõ medicãmenta temptantur.

2. Fastïdientis stomachi † est multa dëgustãre, quæ, ubi varia sunt et dïversa, inquinant, nõn alunt.

3. Nõn pervëni ad sãnitãtem, neque perveniam quidem: dëlënïmenta magis quam remedia podagræ meæ compõnõ, contentus, si rarius accëdit et si minus verminãtur. Vestris quidem pedibus comparãtus dëbilis cursor sum.

CHAPTER XLVII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.—(Continued.)

INDIRECT QUESTIONS.

256. *Rule of Syntax.*—*Indirect questions take the subjunctive, as:*

Direct.

1. Ubi es? *where are you?*
 2. Ubi erãs? *where were you?*

Indirect.

1. Sciõ ubi sis? *I know where you are.*
 2. Sciĩ ubi essës *I knew where you were.*

* *Modum sëparandĩ solidãs ã liquidĩs rëbus.*

† It is characteristic of a dainty appetite.

Examine the following:

1. Sciō ubi sīs, fueris, *I know where you are, have been, or were.*
2. Sciam ubi sīs, fueris, *I shall know where you are, have been, or were.*
3. Sciī ubi sīs, fueris, *I have known where you are, have been, or were.*
4. Scierō ubi sīs, fueris, *I shall have known where you are, have been, or were.*
5. Sciēbam ubi essēs, fuissēs, *I knew where you were, had been.*
6. Sciī ubi essēs, fuissēs, *I knew where you were, had been.*
7. Scieram ubi essēs, fuissēs, *I had known where you were, had been.*

257. Observe that the indirect question is translated by the indicative.

258. Notice also how these examples illustrate the rule for the sequence of tenses.

259. An indirect question is a question that has lost its interrogative form by becoming dependent on some verb of asking, telling, knowing, perceiving, doubting, or the like.

260. Indirect questions are introduced by an interrogative pronoun, adjective, or adverb, or by *num, ne*; sometimes by *sī* (to see if, whether): *rogō quem videris*, I ask whom you saw; *sciō quot adfuerint*, I know how many were present; *rogāvī voluissentne*, I asked whether they wished.

(a) In *indirect* questions *num* does not show that a negative answer is expected.

(b) Indirect double questions are introduced by the same particles as direct double questions (54): *rogō utrum laudētur au culpētur*, I ask whether he is praised or blamed; *quaesivī tūne au frāter esset*, he asked whether it was you or your brother.

VOCABULARY. 44.

Āmōtiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>displacement, removal.</i>
Angustus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>narrow.</i>
Dēcantātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>a pouring off, racking.</i>
Effectus, -ūs, M.	<i>effect, power.</i>
Formō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>form, mould.</i>
Fundus, -ī, M.	<i>bottom.</i>
Lōtiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>a washing.</i>
Māternus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>maternal, mother.</i>

Præcipitatum, -i, N.	a precipitate.
Saturatus, -a, -um, part. adj.	saturated, filled.
Sedimen, -inis, N.	sediment.
Sedō, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	cause to settle, or sink.
Solūbilis, -e, adj.	soluble.
Unde, adv.	whence.
Vāsum, -i, N.	vessel.

EXERCISE. 98.

1. Hodiē quærēmus quōmodo fluidæ rēs ā solidīs sēparentur. 2. Primum explicābimus quid in arte medicamentāriā vocābulum *lōtiō* significet. 3. Medicamentārius liquidum solidō sæpe superfundit ut partem solūbilem ēluat: hōc *lōtiō* appellātur. 4. Scīsne quid dēcantātiō sit? 5. Dēcantātiō est effūsiō liquōris ut sedimen in fundō vāsī relinquātur. 6. Paucī forsā clārē intellegunt quid intersit inter præcipitatum et sedimen. 7. Cum quærerētur dē crystallīs, nēmō potuit dīcere quæ esset orīgō eōrum, vel utrum ex āridīs an liquidīs rēbus parārentur. 8. Nēmō sciit utrum crystallī parārentur fūsiōne, sublīmātiōne, an manū fabricārentur! 9. Cum dē hīs rēbus facilibus nihil scīrent, rogātī sunt num possent explicāre quid *māternus liquor* significāret. 10. *Māternus liquor*, aliquis respondit, est liquidum quod manet postquam crystallī formātī sunt. 11. Rēctumne respōsum dederit conjectūrā nesciō. 12. Quid *expressiō* significet vix necesse est explicāre, et tamen explicābō. 13. Expressiō est sēparātiō liquidōrum ā solidīs per vim.

EXERCISE. 99.

1. Explain what a percolator is. 2. Tell us where you have seen a percolator. 3. Do you remember what the liquid is called which comes from the percolator, saturated with the soluble part of the drug? 4. Explain, if you please, why percolation is also called displacement. 5. Do you know why a glass percolator is the best for common use? 6. When you are preparing fluid extracts, explain why a tall, narrow percolator is desirable. 7. Explain why, when you percolate a drug, you ought to pour the moist powder through a coarse * sieve.

* *Crībrum maculīs crassīs.*

CHAPTER XLVIII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE—IN INDEPENDENT AND DEPENDENT CLAUSES.

WISHES AND CONDITIONS.

261. *Rule of Syntax.*—In wishes and conditions the present subjunctive is used of what *may be* fulfilled, the imperfect subjunctive of what *is not* true, the pluperfect subjunctive of what *was not* true. The same mood is regularly employed in the conclusion of such conditional sentences:

Examine the following:

1. Utinam medicus veniat! *would that the doctor would come! I wish the doctor would come! O, that the doctor would come!*

2. Sī medicus veniat, puerō medicētur, *if the doctor should come he would cure my boy.*

3. Utinam medicus adesset! *O, that the doctor were here!*

4. Sī medicus adesset, lætus essem, *if the doctor were here I should be glad.*

5. Utinam medicus adfuisset! *would that the doctor had been here!*

6. Sī medicus adfuisset, puerō medicāvisset, *if the doctor had been here he would have cured my boy.*

VOCABULARY. 45.

Absorbeō, 2, absorbuī, absorptum, tr.*absorb.*

Æquābiliter, adv.*equally, evenly.*

Aptus, -a, -um, part. adj.*fit, suitable, adapted to.*

Aquōsus, -a, -um, adj.*watery, abounding in water.*

Arcessō, 3, arcessivī, -itum, tr.*to send for, summon.*

Campana, -æ, F.*bell.*

Cessō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr.*cease, stop, loiter.*

Citō, adv.*quickly, speedily.*

Comperiō, 4, comperī, compertum, tr.*ascertain, find out.*

Krameria, -æ, F.*krameria.*

Madefaciō, 3, madefēcī, madefactum, tr.*wet, moisten.*

Obeō, 4, -iī, -itum, tr. and intr.*go against, go to meet, die.*

Percōlātor, -ōris, M.*percolator.*

Rārus, -a, -um, adj.*thin, porous, spongy.*

Reciperō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.*recover, get back, regain.*

Sēligō, 3, sēlēgī, sēlēctum, tr.*select, choose.*

EXERCISE. 100.

1. Sī fluida extrācta velīs parāre, altum et rēctum percolatōrem sēligās; sī ācrem tinctūram, percolatōrem in fōrmam campanæ redāctum et lātiōrem sēligās. 2. Sī quālitātem et nātūrā medicāmentī, quod vellet percōlāre, diligentius īnspeisset, aptiōrem percolatōrem sēlegisset. 3. Sī mihi sex ūnciæ kramerīæ essent, docērem tē quōmodo tinctūrā kramerīæ parārēs. 4. Sī pulverem madefaciās mēnstruō antequam incipis percōlāre, multō facilius et citius percōlēs. 5. Sī rātiōnem hūjus reī nōn intellegis, pharmacopœiam cum cūrā mājore lege. 6. Sī pulverem in percolatōrem rēctē pressissēs, mēnstruum lentē et æquābiliter dēscendisset. 7. Sī medicāmenta spongiōsa sint et mēnstruum aquōsum, moderātē premās; sī autem mēnstruum valdē alcoholicum sit, fīrmius premās. 8. Sī nesciās quid mēnstruum optimum sit, necesse est ut aliquot mēnstrua tentēs. 9. Utinam scīvissem quam ægrōtus amīcus fuisset! 10. Utinam medicum citius arcessīvissem! 11. Sī medicus citius vēnisset, amīcus forte nōn obiisset. 12. Utinam ātra nox abīret, et māne clārum adesset!

EXERCISE. 101.

1. If you would like * to know how much menstruum a powder will absorb † and retain † after percolation ceases, you should try to ascertain by experiment. 2. If you should wish to recover the absorbed ‡ menstua, you could do this by distillation. 3. If I had § the apparatus and a few ounces of fresh rose-blossoms, I would teach you how to prepare officinal rose-water. 4. If the boy had known how many officinal waters there were, he would probably have repeated a few of the fourteen names. 5. If I knew how to prepare anise and cinnamon waters, I would tell you. 6. O that I had known how sick he was! 7. Would that the surgeon would come!|| 8. O that I knew what would cure my boy!

* *Velīs scīre quantum mēnstruū.*

† See 256-260.

‡ *Absorpta.*

§ *Sī mihi essent apparātus et pauca ūnciæ recentium flōrum rosārum.*

|| Pres. subj.,—*veniat!*

CHAPTER XLIX.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE—IN INDEPENDENT CLAUSES.

262. *Rule of Syntax.*—The subjunctive is used in exhortations and commands. This use of the subjunctive is called the Volitive (*volō*), because it expresses the *will* of the speaker.

Examine the following:—

1. *Cōsulāmus medicum, let us consult a physician.*
2. *Nē medicīnam capiāmus, let us not take medicine.*
3. *Capiat grāna decem ter diē, let him take ten grains three times a day.*
4. *Sūmās pilulam quinīnæ alternā hōrā, take a quinine pill every other hour.*
5. *Nē medicāmentārius medicāmenta repūgnantia mīscuerit, let the druggist not mix incompatible medicines.*

263. The negative used with the Volitive Subjunctive is *nē*.

264. The Volitive Subjunctive is the usual form in giving the directions in Latin prescriptions.

All of the sentences for translation in this lesson are taken from a collection of Latin prescriptions written by English physicians.

The vocabulary will be found after the exercises.

EXERCISE. 102.

1. *Dētrahātur ē brāchiō sanguis ad ūnciās decem statim. 2. Vēnæsectiō fiat ut sanguinis ūnciæ quīnque fluant. 3. Statim abrādātur capillitium, et cucurbitulæ cruentæ nuchæ applicentur. 4. Cucurbitulæ cum scarificātiōne partī thōrācis dolentī * prō rē natā † admoveantur, et sanguis ad ūnciās octō exsūgātur. 5. Hirūdinēs vīgintī quattuor statim lumbīs admoveantur, et postquam remōtæ sunt, cataplasma ēmolliēns applicētur. 6. Partī thōrācis superiōrī emplastrum lyttæ admoveātur, et post vēsicātiōnem applicētur cērātum sabīnæ, ut ulcus perpetuum fiat. Quandō fluxus cessat, æger hōc præscriptō ūtātur: Recipe cērātī sabīnæ, et unguentī lyttæ, partēs æquālēs. 7. Sī valdē urgeat*

* Present participle of *doleō*: to the painful part of the chest.

† *Prō rē natā*,—occasionally, or, as occasion may require.

dyspnœa, applicētur emplastrum lyttæ, et fiat ulcus perpetuum ope unguentī sabīnæ.

EXERCISE. 103.

1. Let a blistering paper be applied to the occiput. Dress * the blistered part with savin ointment. 2. Apply to the neck, where it is in pain, † a plaster of cantharides. 3. Let three leeches be applied to the forehead. 4. Let blood be drawn from the arm, and on the same day, after a few hours, or on the following day, two hours after a light dinner, ‡ let the patient take an emetic powder. 5. Do not take more than an ounce.

VOCABULARY. 46.

Abrādō, 3, -rāsī, -rāsum, tr.	<i>shave, cut away.</i>
Admoveō, 2, -mōvī, -mōtum, tr.	<i>apply, move near.</i>
Applicō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>apply, attach.</i>
Capillitium, -ī, N.	<i>hair of the head.</i>
Coquō, 3, coxī, coctum, tr.	<i>cook, boil, bake, etc.</i>
Dētrahō, 3, -āxī, -āctum, tr.	<i>draw, take away.</i>
Dyspnœa, -æ, F.	<i>difficulty of breathing.</i>
Ēmoliēns, -entis, part. adj.	<i>emollient, softening, soothing.</i>
Extrahō, 3, -trāxī, -trāctum, tr.	<i>draw out, extract.</i>
Fluxus, -ūs, M.	<i>a flowing, flux.</i>
Hirūdō, -inis, F.	<i>leech, bloodsucker.</i>
Lumbus, -ī, M.	<i>loin.</i>
Lytta, -æ, F.	<i>Spanish fly.</i>
Nucha, -æ, F.	<i>nape of the neck.</i>
Ops, opis, F.	<i>aid, help, riches, wealth.</i>
Prandium, -ī, N.	<i>dinner, breakfast.</i>
Scarificātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>scarification, cutting slightly.</i>
Thōrāx, -ācis, M.	<i>breast, chest, thorax.</i>
Vēnæsectiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>venesection, cutting a vein.</i>
Vēsīcātōrius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>blistering.</i>

265. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Hēmiplēgia*, from Greek *hēmi*, half, and *plēgē*, a stroke—paralysis of the motor nerves of one side of the body.

2. *Chrysalis*, from Greek *chrysos*, gold; so called because it is sometimes of a golden color—the pupa state of insects.

3. *Coronoid*, from Greek *korōnē*, crow, and *idos*, form—shaped like a crow's beak; as the coronoid process of the lower jaw.

* *Cūrāveris partem exulcerātam.*

† *Quā dolet.*

‡ *Duābus hōris post leve prandium.*

4. *Cotylēdon*, from Greek *kotylēdōn*, a cup-shaped hollow—the temporary seed-leaf of an embryo plant.

5. *Dyspnœa*, from the Greek word *dys*, "with difficulty," and *pnœō*, "I breathe"—difficulty of breathing.

6. *Dysphagia*, from *dys*, and *phagō*, "I eat"—difficulty in swallowing.

7. *Dysphōnia*, from *dys*, and *phōnē*, "the voice"—difficulty in speaking, imperfect pronunciation.

8. *Dysthanatos*, from *dys*, and *thanatos*, "death"—causing a painful death; also noun, that which causes a painful death.

9. *Lumbāgō*, from *lumbī*, "the loins"—pain in the loins.

CHAPTER L.

THE IMPERATIVE.

Review the present and learn the future imperative, active and passive of the regular and irregular verbs.

266. *Rule of Syntax*.—The imperative is used in commands and entreaties: *As*,—*cōnsulite vōbīs, prōspicite patriæ, cōservâte vōs, consult for yourselves, look out for the country, preserve yourselves.*

267. A negative command, or a prohibition, is generally expressed by *nōlī* with the infinitive. *As*,—*Nōlī putare, do not suppose* (be unwilling to suppose). In the third person, sometimes in the second, *nē* with the present or perfect subjunctive is used: *acger nē capiat, cēperit*, Let not the patient take; *nē capiās, cēperis*, do not take.

268. The third person of the imperative, found only in the future, is rare. The present subjunctive is used instead. See 262 and examples.

EXERCISE. 104.

1. Tere oleum cum mūcilāgine dōnec probē coīverint, tum sēnsim adde dēcoctum, ut fiat enema. 2. Cochleāre parvum ter quaterve diē exhibē, sī convulsio vel spasmus urgeatur.* 3. Nōlī plūs sex ūnciās † sanguinis extrahere. 4. Nōlī tantum

* *Urgeatur*, should be accelerated, = should become troublesome.

† See 94, a.

sanguinis ēmittere quantum medicī antīquī. 5. Nē tantum sanguinis ēmiseris ut æger valdē pallēscat vel languēscat. 6. Haustum effervēscēntem continuā, sicut jamjam parātum. 7. Coque igne lēnī ad librā ūnam, sub finem coctiōnis glycyrrhizæ rādīcis contūsæ drachmās duās adde, et cōlā: cūjus æger cochleāria tria ampla ter diē capiat.

EXERCISE. 105.

1. Give as large * a dose as can be taken on the point of a knife frequently during the day. 2. Bruise into a mass, divide into thirty pills. 3. Take half a drachm of extract of cicuta, and make fifteen pills and roll them in hemlock dust. Send them in a paper box. 4. Take three drachms of cinchona and divide into twelve equal parts. 5. Let the patient take one of these parts, every † second or third hour, in a small cupful ‡ of fresh cow's milk, during the absence § of the fever. 6. Take an ounce of prepared chalk and sprinkle it from cotton on the excoriated || parts.

VOCABULARY. 47.

Coctiō, -ōnis, F.	cooking, boiling.
Coeō, 4, -iī and -ivī, -itum, intr.	combine, unite.
Continuō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	continue, proceed, keep on.
Convulsiō, -ōnis, F.	convulsion, fit.
Effervēscēns, -entis, part. adj.	effervescent, bubbling.
Enema, -atis, N.	clyster, injection.
Excoriō, 1, —, -ātus, tr.	remove the skin.
Exhibeō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr.	give to, show.
Gossypium, -ī	cotton tree, cotton.
Jamjam, adv.	now, already.
Languēscō, 3, languī, —, intr.	grow faint, languish.
Pallēscō, 3, palluī, —, intr.	turn pale, lose color.
Pyxis, -idis, F.	box.
Vaccīnus, -a, -um, adj.	of or from a cow.

* *Tantum dosim quantam cultri apice capi potest.*

† *Secundā vel tertiā quāque hōrā.*

§ *Absente febre.*

‡ *Ex cyathō parvō.*

|| *In partēs excoriātās.*

CHAPTER LI.

THE INFINITIVE—INDIRECT DISCOURSE.

269. Learn the infinitives of the regular and irregular verbs.

270. It will be seen that in the following illustrations the Latin infinitive is used essentially the same as the English infinitive:

Errāre hūmānum est, *to err is human.*

Turpe est mentīrī, *to lie (lying) is base.*

Latīnē loquī didicit, *he learned to speak Latin.*

Nēmō mortem effugere potest, *no one is able to escape death.*

271. *The Infinitive with Subject-Accusative. Rule of Syntax.*
—The infinitive, with subject-accusative, is used with verbs and other expressions of *saying, knowing, thinking, perceiving*, and the like.

272. *Direct Discourse.*

Medicus est, *he is a physician.*

Quinīna amāra est, *quinine is bitter.*

Sapiēns est, *he is wise.*

Nauta morbum periculōsum contrāxit, *the sailor contracted a dangerous disease.*

273. *Indirect Discourse.*

Dīcit sē medicum esse, *he says that he is a physician* [lit., *he says himself to be a physician*].

Sentīmus quinīnam amāram esse, *we perceive that quinine is bitter* [lit., *we perceive quinine to be bitter*].

Putat sē sapientem esse, *he thinks that he is wise* [lit., *he thinks himself to be wise*].

Rūmor est nautam periculōsum morbum contrāxisse, *there is a report that the sailor contracted a dangerous disease* [lit., *there is a report the sailor to have contracted a dangerous disease*].

274. Notice that there is no word in the Latin sentence which corresponds to the English word *that* in the translation.

Tenses of the Infinitive.

275. *Rule of Syntax.*—The present, the perfect or the future infinitive is used in indirect discourse, according as the time indicated

is PRESENT, PAST or FUTURE with reference to the verb of SAYING, etc., by which the indirect discourse is introduced, as:

cadit, he is falling,	dīcit, } sē cadere, { he says he is falling.
	dīxit, } { he said he was falling.
cadēbat, he was falling,	dīcit, } sē cecidisse, { he says, } he was falling.
cecidit, he fell,	dīxit, } { he said, } he fell, had fallen.
ceciderat, he had fallen,	
cadet, he will fall, { dīcit, } sē cāsūrum [esse], { he says he shall fall.	
	{ dīxit, } { he said he should fall.

276. Observe that the tenses of the infinitive are not *absolute*, but relate to the *time of the verb on which they depend*.

277. Subordinate clauses of the indirect discourse take the subjunctive, as:

Clāmitābat, sī ille adesset, eōs ventūrōs esse, he cried out that they would come if he were present.

EXERCISE. 106.

1. Cōstat * medicōs centum annīs abhinc solitōs esse sanguinem detrahere causā levissimā. 2. Ferunt † sīquis dolōrem capitis, tormina ventris, febrīculam levem, contūsiōnem malam, claudam manum vel pedem, vel aliquem ferē alium morbum vulnusve habuerit, solitōs esse sanguinem plēnō rīvō ‡ extrahere, hirūdīnēs multōs alicuī partī corporis applicāre, vel cruentās cucurbitulās admovēre. 3. Videntur putāvīsse morbum sine sanguinis ēmissiōne vix posse curārī. 4. Dīcitur medicus scalpellum, īnstrūmentum ūtilissimum, diē nocteque semper sēcum habuisse. 5. Librī veterēs dē medicīnā dēmōnstrant hęc vēra esse. 6. Amīcus dīcit sē librum veterem plēnum præscrip-tiōnum dē sectiōne vēnārū habēre. 7. Amīcus idem dīcit sē invēnisse hęc præscrip-ta et multa similia in illō librō: 8. "Sī primā vēnæsectiōnī nōn cēdat morbus, tum repetātur. 9. Sī dolor perstiterit in lātēre, mittantur sanguinis ūnciæ vīginti ē brāchiō. 10. Sī convulsiō redeat, haud aliter, § detrahātur sanguis per cucurbitulās trēs."

* Used here as an impersonal verb—it is agreed, or is clear; lit.—"it stands together."

† They say = *dīcunt*.

‡ See 64.

§ Not otherwise.

EXERCISE. 107.

1. They say that many years ago doctors were more fond* of blood-letting than now. 2. It is said that they carried a sharp lancet always ready† for venesection; 3. and that, if a patient was not already dead,‡ they were accustomed to cut him to pieces to revive § him. 4. I have heard, but hardly believe the story, that the old doctors always carried with them a great supply || of leeches. 5. Many supposed that they used** leeches to draw blood from the bodies of their patients, in order that they might themselves †† draw money from their ‡‡ purses. 6. A friend who has had experience says that the present generation §§ of doctors needs no leeches,—that their bills ||| stick closer to the pocket-book than leeches to the skin.

VOCABULARY. 48.

Artē, adv.	<i>closely, tightly.</i>
Concidō, 3, concīdi, concisum, tr.	<i>cut up, cut to pieces.</i>
Cūrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>care, take care of, cure, dress.</i>
Dēmōnstrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>point out, show, prove.</i>
Ēmissiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>letting out, emission.</i>
Febrīcula, -æ, F.	<i>slight fever.</i>
Libellus, -ī, M.	<i>small writing, list.</i>
Libellus ratiōnārius	<i>bill.</i>
Marsūpium, -ī, N.	<i>purse.</i>
Peracūtus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>very sharp.</i>
Perstō, 1, perstitī, intr.	<i>persist, continue.</i>
Ratiōnārius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>relating to accounts.</i>
Redūcō, 3, -dūxī, ductum, tr.	<i>lead or bring back, restore.</i>
Rīvus, -ī, M.	<i>small stream.</i>
Sæculum, -ī, N.	<i>age, race, generation.</i>
Sectiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>cutting.</i>
Tormina, -um, N. [used only in plur.]	<i>gripes, pain in the bowels.</i>

278. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Brachiocubital*, from *brāchium*, arm, and *cubitus*, elbow— that which belongs to both the arm and elbow.

* *Amantiōrēs ēmissiōnis sanguinis.* † *Parātum vēnæsectiōnī.*
 ‡ *ſam mortuus eſſet.* § *Ut eum in vitam redūcerent.*
 || *Māgnam vim hirūdīnum.*
 ** *Ūsōs eſſe hirūdīnibus quibus extraherent; rel. of purpose.*
 †† *Ut ipſī.* ‡‡ *Ex cōrum marsūpiīs.*
 §§ *“The phyſicians of this age” (sæculum).*
 ||| *Libellōs ratiōnāriōs artiūs adhærere.*

2. *Brachiotomy*, from *brāchium*, and the Greek *tomē*, incision—amputation of the arm.

3. *Convulsion*, from *cum*, with, and *vellere*, to tear, to pull together—a violent and involuntary contraction of muscles which usually contract only under the influence of the will.

4. *Convulsionaire*, a name given to those in the last century who had, or pretended to have, convulsions produced by religious impulses.

5. *Ventricle*, from *venter*, belly, and *culus*, a termination, meaning little—*little-belly*, a name given in anatomy to various parts.

6. *Ventriloquism*, from *venter*, and *loquī*, to speak—speaking in the stomach or belly.

7. *Ventripotent*, from *venter*, and *potēns*, powerful or large—*big-bellied*, or having a large abdomen.

CHAPTER LII.

PARTICIPLES—ABLATIVE ABSOLUTE.

279. Learn the participles of the regular and irregular verbs.

280. The present participle is declined like an adjective of the third declension ending in *ns*, see 75.

281. All other participles are declined like *fluidus*, *-a*, *-um* (34).

282. Participles denote time, as *present*, *past*, or *future*, with respect to the time of the verb in their clause.

Examine the following:

1. Bibēns venēnum { moritur, *he dies*,
moriētur, *he will die*, } *while drinking poison*.
mortuus est, *he died*,

2. Camphoram valdē redolēns, *smelling strongly of camphor*.

3. Fluidum in modulum ferreum calefactum, sēbō illitum, īnfunde, *pour the liquid into an iron measure which has been warmed and smeared with tallow*.

4. Cruciātus doloribus nōn poterat dormīre, (because) *racked by pains he could not sleep*.

5. Febris crēscēns remedium præsēns postulābit, *if the fever increases, it will demand a powerful remedy*.

6. Medicus non arcessītus vēnit, *though the physician was not summoned, he came.*

7. Medicus vēnit tibi succursūrus, *the doctor has come to help you.* (Here the future participle succursūrus is used with a verb of motion to express purpose.)

283. Observe that the participle in the first example is equal to a clause of time; in the fourth, to a causal clause; in the fifth, to a conditional clause; in the sixth, to an adversative clause. In the second example it is used simply as an adjective, in the third it is equal to a relative clause.

284. The *Ablative Absolute* is grammatically independent of the rest of the sentence. It commonly consists of a noun or pronoun and a participle.

285. Examine the following uses of the *Ablative Absolute*:—

1. Medicāmentō sūmptō, convaluit, *when he had taken the medicine he recovered.* [The medicine having been taken.]

2. Medicus, cūrātiōne ægrī dēsperātā, domum rediit, *the physician, since he despaired of the cure of his patient, returned home.* [The cure of the patient being despaired of.]

3. Æger convalēscet, febrī revertente, *the patient will recover though the fever returns.* [The fever returning.]

4. Empīricō arcessītō, amīcus moriētur, *if the quack be summoned, our friend will die.* [The quack being summoned.]

5. Puer tīnctūrās pręparāvit, patre nec juvante nec pręsente, *the boy prepared the tinctures without his father's aid or presence.* [His father neither assisting nor being present.]

Compare in each sentence the Latin and the corresponding translation.

286. Notice in the first sentence that the ablative absolute is used to indicate *time*, in the second a *cause* or *reason*, in the third an *adversative idea* (a *concession*), in the fourth a *condition*, in the fifth an *accompanying circumstance*.

EXERCISE. 108.

1. Tria genera syrupōrum sunt;—syrupus simplex ē saccharō et aquā cōstāns, syrupus medicātus variās rēs medicīnālēs continēns, syrupus sapōrātus sapōrīs * causā tantum ūsūrpātus. 2.

* *Sapōris causā*, for the sake of the savor.

Quot modīs syrupōs pręparās, domine, quęsivit adjūtor. 3. Dominus breviter cōnsiderāns respondit quattuor modōs offi-
cīnālēs esse quibus syrupōs pręparāret; *—solūtiōne cum calōre, agitātiōne sine calōre, additiōne simplicī, dīgestiōne vel mācerā-
tiōne. 4. Velim ut paululum aurantiī syrupī hęc fōrmulā parēs:
—5. “Recipe corticis aurantiōrum ā substantiā interiōrī mun-
dātōrum ūnciās quattuor. 6. Minūtim concīsīs † affunde vīnī
albī librās duās cum dīmidiā. 7. Dīgere ‡ per biduum in vāse
clausō et exprime. 8. Ūnciās vīgintī post cōlātūrā rema-
nentibus § adde saccharī albissimī librās trēs. 9. Semel ēbul-
liendo || fiat syrupus colōris ** flāvęscētis.” 10. Hanc fōrmulam
memorię †† mandātā tenē. 11. Hūjus mīstūrę cochleāria
quattuor, hōrīs duābus interpositīs, †† sūmantur, ut sūdātiōnēs
dēminuantur. 12. Prōvīsīs omnibus, quę pertinent ad ūniversa
genera morbōrum, ad singulōrum cūrātiōnes veniam.

EXERCISE. 109.

1. The physician has come to cure §§ the disease. 2. Having
closely observed ||| the symptoms of the disease, he wrote this
prescription: 3. “If vomiting comes on*** let the patient drink,
as occasion may require, a wine-glass of infusion of chamomile
flowers: 4. When the vomiting has ceased,*** let the patient
take a sudorific powder.” 5. Having written*** another pre-
scription, he added the following ††† directions: 6. “Let the
patient take half immediately, and in half an hour ††† the re-
mainder.”

VOCABULARY. 49.

Agitātiō, -ōnis, F. agitation, stirring.

Anthemis, -idis, F. chamomile.

Dēminuō, 3, -uī, -ūtum, tr. to render smaller, diminish.

* Subordinate clause in indirect discourse.

† Perf. partic. of *concīdō*, in dative, agreeing with noun understood,
and governed by *affunde*,—*ad* in composition taking dative.

‡ In the imperative.

§ In the dative after *adde*.

|| by boiling.

** See 240.

†† Dative.

‡‡ Lit., two hours having been let pass.

§§ Use the future active participle or the subjunctive with *ut*.

||| *Signīs morbī perspectīs*.

*** Abl. abs., *vomitū superveniente, vomitū finitō, pręscriptō aliō datō*.

††† The following, *haec*.

‡‡‡ *Sēmihōrā ēlapsā, quod manet*.

Dīgerō, 3, -gessī, -gestum, tr.	<i>distribute, arrange, digest.</i>
Dīgestiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>arranging, disposing, digestion.</i>
Dīmidia, -æ, F., (sc. pars.)	<i>half.</i>
Dīmidium, -ī, neut. of dīmidius, -a, -um	<i>half.</i>
Ēbulliō, 4, -īvī and -īi, —, intr.	<i>boil, bubble up.</i>
Ēlābor, ēlābī, ēlapsus sum, dep. intr.	<i>slide or slip away, escape.</i>
Flāvēscō, 3, —, intr.	<i>grow yellow, be yellowish.</i>
Interior, -ōris, adj., compar.	<i>interior, inner.</i>
Mandātum, -ī, N.	<i>command, direction.</i>
Perspicīō, 3, perspexī, perspectum, tr.	<i>see through, observe closely.</i>
Prōvideō, 2, -vīdī, -vīsum, tr. and intr.	<i>provide for, look after, see to.</i>
Sapor, -ōris, M.	<i>taste, savor, relish.</i>
Sapōrātus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>flavored.</i>
Substantia, -æ, F.	<i>substance.</i>
Sūdōrificus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>causing sweat, sudorific.</i>
Ūniversus, -a, -um	<i>entire, whole, collectively.</i>
Vās, vāsis; pl. vāsa, -ōrum, N.	<i>vessel.</i>
Vomitus, -ūs, M.	<i>vomiting.</i>

287. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Calorifacient*, from *calor*, heat, and *facere*, to make—having the power of producing heat.
2. *Cochleāre*, from *cochlea*, a snail's shell—a spoon, so called from the resemblance of its bowl to a shell.
3. *Cochleārīfōrmis*, from *cochlea*, a shell, and *fōrma*, shape—shell-shaped or spoon-shaped.
4. *Morbid*, from *morbus*, disease—diseased, or relating to disease.
5. *Morbific*, from *morbus*, and *facere*, to make—causing disease.
6. *Sāpōnāria*, from *sāpō*, soap—the decoction of this plant forming a lather with water.
7. *Sāpōnāriæ nuculæ*, from *sāpō*, soap, and *nux*, nut—soap-nuts; a fruit whose rind has saponaceous qualities.

CHAPTER LIII.

IMPERSONAL VERBS.

288. Many verbs, from their meaning, appear only in the *third person singular*.

These are called impersonal verbs, as having no personal subject.

289. These verbs may be classified as follows:—

1. Verbs expressing operations of nature and time of day:

Pluit, *it rains*.

Vesperāscit, *it is growing late*.

2. Verbs of feeling:

Miseret mē miserīæ tuæ, *I pity (it grieves me of) your misfortune*.

Pudet mē tuī, *I am ashamed (it shames me) of you*.

Pænitet mē stultitiæ meæ, *I repent of (it repents me of) my folly*.

3. Verbs which have a phrase or clause as their subject:

Accidit, *it happens*.

Licet tibi exīre, *you may go out (it is permitted you to go out)*.

Oportet tē scīre, *you ought to know (it behooves you to know)*.

Placuit or placitum est mihi, *I was pleased (it was pleasing to me)*.

290. *Rule of Syntax*.—The impersonal verbs *miseret*, *pænitet*, *piget*, *puget* and *tædet* take the *accusative of the person*, and the *genitive of the object or cause of the feeling*.

EXERCISE. 110.

1. Medicāmentārium decet scīre quemadmodum omnia genera medicāmentōrum præparet. 2. Cuīdam puerō contigit duōs annōs in scholam medicīnālem īre. 3. Multō jūcundius puerō vidēbātur patris pecūniā consūmere, quam longās fōrmulās dīscere quibus compositiōnēs medicīnālēs parāret.* 4. Puer, pecūniā dissipātā, domum reverterat. 5. Patrī amantī placitum erat ut māgnō negōtiō suō filium præponeret, et hāc spē in illam scholam mīserat. 6. Pater lætus eum videt, et, ut solet et decet,

* Subj. of purpose with the relative, *quibus*.

cœpit de studiis quærere. 7. "Valdē mihi placet, mī puer, tē omnia genera compositiōnum medicinālium didicisse parāre, et mox mihi succēdere posse. 8. Satis operæ in officinā chēmīcā est. Māne crāstinō incipiēmus." 9. Māne puer vēnit, et diū labōrābat, at frūstrā;—nūllam fōrmulam meminisse, nihil rēctē facere poterat;—multa autem medicāmenta pretiōsa perdēbat. 10. Vesperāscēbat cum pater inībat. 11. Attonitus ruīnā medicāmentōrum, māgnā vōce exclāmābat. 12. "Quid facis? Cūr medicāmenta perdis? Dēsiste. 13. Nihilne omnīnō didicisti in illā scholā nisi pecūniā perdere? 14. Nunc ego tē negōtium meum docēbō funditus. 15. In cellam dēscende, verre, crībrā, abstergē, tere, lavā. 16. Hāc in scholā aliquid dīscēs; per omnēs gradūs transībīs."

EXERCISE. III.

1. It becomes a student to study. 2. He ought to learn how to prepare many compounds. 3. Does it seem right * to you that he should spend † his father's money and not try to learn? 4. It followed that ‡ the son was not put in charge of his father's business. 5. I am disgusted with the boy's folly. 6. What must § we do? 7. What ought § the young man to have done? 8. It was reported that he had studied well, but I am ashamed of his ignorance. 9. You may || now go home.

VOCABULARY. 50.

- Abstergēō, 2, -ersī, -ersum, tr. wipe off, cleanse.
 Æquus, -a, -um, adj. right, just.
 Attamen (at and tamen), conj. but, but yet, for all that.
 Cœpī, 3, cœpisse, cœptus (only in perf., etc.) began, have begun.
 Compositiō, -ōnis, F. the putting together, compound, composition.
 Cōnsūmō, 3, cōnsūmpsī, cōnsūmptum, tr. consume, spend.
 Contingit, 3, -tigit, impers. it happens, it befalls.
 Decet, 2, -uit, impers. it becomes, is proper, behooves.
 Dissipō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. scatter, squander, dissipate.
 Funditus, adv. from the very bottom.

* Æquumne tibi vidētur.

† That he should spend—for him to spend, inf. with subj. acc.

‡ See 247, 2.

§ What did it behoove the young man to do?

|| Licet vōbis.

Licet, 2, -uit, impers.	<i>it is permitted, is lawful, may.</i>
Medicinālis, -e, adj.	<i>medical, pertaining to medicine.</i>
Oportet, 2, -uit, impers.	<i>it is necessary, behooves, ought, must.</i>
Piget, 2, -uit, impers.	<i>it disgusts, (one) is disgusted.</i>
Præponō, 3, præposuī, præpositum, tr.	<i>put before, set over, put in charge of.</i>
Pudet, 2, -uit, impers.	<i>it shames, (one) is ashamed.</i>
Tædet, 2, -uit, impers.	<i>it disgusts, (one) is disgusted.</i>

CHAPTER LIV.

PERIPHRASTIC CONJUGATIONS.

FUTURE ACTIVE PARTICIPLE:—GERUNDIVE.

291. The future active participle with the verb *sum* forms the *Active Periphrastic Conjugation*, as:

Sânātūrus sum, eram, etc., I am, was, etc., about to (going to, intending to) heal.

292. The gerundive with the verb *sum* forms the *Passive Periphrastic Conjugation*, as:

Sânandus sum, eram, etc., I am, was, etc., to be healed; I deserve, ought, etc., to be healed.

		PARADIGMS.	
		INDICATIVE.	
<i>Active.</i>		<i>Passive.</i>	
PRES.,	sânātūrus sum.	sânandus sum.	
IMPERF.,	sânātūrus eram.	sânandus eram.	
FUT.,	sânātūrus erō.	sânandus erō.	
PERF.,	sânātūrus fuī.	sânandus fuī.	
PLUP.,	sânātūrus fueram.	sânandus fueram.	
FUT. PERF.,	sânātūrus fuerō.	sânandus fuerō.	
etc.		etc.	

293. The active periphrastic subjunctive is often used to supply the place of a future subjunctive, as:

Nōn dubitō quīn ægrum sânātūrus sit, I do not doubt that he will cure the patient.

Scīvī quid medicus factūrus esset, I knew what the doctor was going to do.

294. *Rule of Syntax.*—The dative is used with the gerundive to denote the person by whom the act must be done, as:

Tinctūræ drachma ægrō sūmenda est, a drachm of the tincture must be taken by the patient.

Ille morbus tibi submovendus est, that disease must be removed by you (that disease is to you to be removed; or, you must remove that disease).

Omnibus moriendum est, all must die (the necessity of dying is to all).

Mihi scribendum est, I must write (the duty of writing is to me).

EXERCISE. 112.

1. Nōn dubitō quīn empīricus morbī sānātiōnem susceptūrus sit. 2. Pollicētur sē omne genus morbī sānātūrum esse. 3. Nōn est dubium quīn māgnās dosēs datūrus sit. 4. Nōlī dubitāre quīn hīc puer cōgnitūrus sit quæ cōfectiōnes officīnālēs sint. 5. Scīsne quid medicus vetus eās appellātūrus sit? 6. Sciō quemadmodum eās parātūrus sis. 7. Rosæ partēs octō, saccharī partēs sexāgintā quattuor, mellis dēspūmātī partēs duodecim, aquæ rosæ partēs sēdecim receptūrus es. 8. Alteram cōfectiōnem quoque sciō quōmodo parātūrus sīs. 9. Aloēs et asafœtidæ pilulæ saccharō illinendæ sunt ut jūcundius dēvorentur. 10. Omnia octō cērāta officīnālia tibi præparanda sunt. 11. Cantharidis cērātō tibi ūtendum est. 12. Emplastrum picis Burgundicæ ōrī empīricī imponendum est.

EXERCISE. 113.

1. There is no doubt that he will prepare the three officinal papers. 2. I doubt whether he will know how to prepare * the nitrate of potassium paper. 3. He will know how the others ought to be prepared. 4. Do not doubt that the druggist will have in his store-house all sorts of spirits and volatile oils. 5. Do you know what † he is going to do with the resins and balsams? 6. Ought we not to prepare all kinds of plasters? 7. I must buy all kinds of fixed and volatile oils and soaps. 8. You ought to write ‡ the druggist to send § you the sulphates of mor-

* For construction see 256.

† Do with, *facere* with abl., dat., or (rarely) abl. with *dē*.

‡ *Scribendum tibi est ad medicamentarium.*

§ Subj. of purpose.

phine, quinine, strychnine, atropine and hyoscyamine. 9. The druggist has to keep in store* all kinds of tinctures, oils, essences, soaps, syrups, starches, and a thousand other things, although many of them may seldom be called for.

295. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Confection*, from *cum*, with, and *facere*, to make—anything made up or preserved with sugar.

2. *Dosiologia*, from the Greek words *dosis*, gift, or dose, and *logos*, discourse—a statement of the doses that may be given.

3. *Empīricus*, from the Greek words *en*, in, and *peira*, trial—one who follows only experience; now used in a bad sense, meaning *charlatan* or *quack*.

4. *Mastoid*, from Greek *mastos*, a breast, and *cidōs*, shape—nipple-shaped; the process of temporal bone behind the ear.

5. *Mesosternum*, from Greek *mesos*, middle, and *sternon*, the chest—the middle portion of the sternum.

6. *Melitūria*, from *mel*, and *ouron*, urine—sweet urine, diabetes.

7. *Officīnālis*, from *officīna*, workshop, derived from *opus*, a work, and *facere*, to make—said of medicines kept in drug stores, ready made, prepared according to authorized formulæ.

8. *Saccharometer*, from *saccharum*, sugar, and *metrum*, measure—an instrument for determining the density of syrups.

CHAPTER LV.

GERUND—GERUNDIVE—SUPINE.

296. Learn the gerunds and supines of the regular and irregular verbs.

Gerund.

Examine the following:

Gen., cupidus tē audiendī	<i>desirous of hearing you.</i>
Dat., aqua ūtilis est bibendō	<i>water is useful for drinking.</i>
Acc., inter lūdendum	<i>while playing or during play.</i>
Ab., quattuor librās ēlice dēstillandō	{ <i>draw off four pounds by distilling</i> <i>(distillation).</i>

* *Habenda sunt in apothēcā.*

The above examples illustrate the use of the gerund in the several cases.

297. Observe (1) its use is like that of the English verbal noun in *ing*; (2) that it governs the same case as its verb, but is itself governed like a noun. See genitive case above.

298. *Gerund and Gerundive.*

Compare the following couplets:

- G., Ars { medicinam parandī } *the art of preparing medicine.*
 { medicinæ parandæ }
 D., Dat operam { artem exercendō } *he attends to the practice of his art.*
 { artī exercendæ }
 Acc., Vēnit ad { [febrem medicandum]* } *he came to cure the fever.*
 { febrem medicandam }
 Ab., Terit tempus { medicāmenta terendō } *he spends his time in grinding*
 { medicāmentīs terendīs } *drugs.*

299. Observe (1) that the gerund is in the case required by the construction, and (2) that the gerundive agrees with its noun like an adjective.

300. The accusative of the gerund and gerundive is used with prepositions, chiefly *ad*, *inter*, *in*.

301. The accusative with *ad* is used to indicate a purpose. This construction is very common.

Supine.

302. Examine the following:

Juvenis ad urbem vēnit medicinam exercitum, *the young man came to the city to practice medicine.*

1. In the above sentence *exercitum* has the same meaning as *ut exercēret, qui exercēret, ad exercendam medicinam*, and other ways of expressing a purpose.

303. *Rule of Syntax.*—The supine in *um* is used after verbs of motion to express the purpose of the motion.

Hōc est difficile factū, *this is difficult to do, or be done.*

Hōc est jūcundum auditū, *this is pleasant to hear.*

Horribile vīsū, *shocking to see.*

304. The use of the supine in *ū*, with such adjectives as indi-

* This construction does not occur: the accusative or ablative of the gerund with a preposition never takes a direct object.

cate an effect on the *senses* or *feelings*, and with those that denote *ease*, *difficulty*, and the like, is a very common construction.

VOCABULARY. 51.

Brōmum, ī, N.	<i>bromine.</i>
Calx, calcis, F. and M.	<i>limestone.</i>
Causticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>caustic, burning.</i>
Fabrica, -æ, F.	<i>workshop, manufactory.</i>
Indūco, -dūxī, -ductum, tr.	<i>lead in, bring in.</i>
Iōdum, -ī, N.	<i>iodine.</i>
Marīnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of the sea, marine.</i>
Mercātor, -ōris, M.	<i>wholesale merchant, trader.</i>
Mundus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>clean, neat.</i>
Paulātīm, adv.	<i>gradually.</i>
Phōsphorus, -ī, M.	<i>phosphorus.</i>
Potassa, -æ, F.	<i>potassa, caustic potash.</i>
Præcipuē, adv.	<i>especially, particularly.</i>
Ratiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>reckoning, system, process, method.</i>
Rubor, -ōris, M.	<i>redness.</i>
Sal, -is, M.	<i>salt.</i>
Sublīmō, ī, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>raise on high, volatilize by heat.</i>

EXERCISE. 114.

1. Medicāmentārius studiō * medicāmenta recentia ēmendī ad urbem māgnam vēnit. 2. Mercātor eum in fabricam māgnam indūxit modōs variōs medicāmentōrum parandōrum vīsum. 3. Vidēbat quemadmodum præparātiōnēs multæ mācerandō, bulliendō, ēvapōrandō, sublīmandō, dēstillandō, percōlandō fierent.† 4. "Mirābile vīsū," exclāmāvit ille. 5. Tum mercātor eī ostendēbat quōmodo liquida aquōsa, et liquida alcoholica mācerandō vel percōlandō præparārentur. 6. Plūrimæ equidem solidæ præparātiōnēs, ut abstrācta et multa extrācta, etiam percōlandō parābantur. 7. Amīcus noster dīxit sē vēnisse præcipuē vīsum modōs officinālēs quibus sulphur et phōsphorus parārentur. 8. Tum mercātor chēmicum suum arcessīvit quī modum sulphur crūdum sublīmandī, et sulphur sublīmātum lavandī, et iōdum cum sulphure calefaciendī, et pondus præscrip-tum phōsphorī in amygdalæ oleō dissolvendī explicāret. 9. Quōmodo sal potassiī in sulphātem converterētur, et sulphās in carbōnātem, carbōnis et calcis ope,‡ calefaciendō etiam expli-

* *Studio*, abl. of means,—with the desire. † Subj. indirect question.

‡ *Ope*, abl. from *ops, opis*, the aid; "with the aid of, by means of."

cābat. 10. Potassa pūra pręparātur, inquit, potassii hydrātis liquōrem in mundō vāsō ferreō ad spissitūdinem oleī ēvapōrandō. 11. Hęc pręparātiō tam caustica est ut tē oporteat cavēre ne tangās. 12. Liquor potassę in aquā dęstillātā potassam dissolvendō parātur. 13. Ratiōnem reliquārum potassī pręparātiōnum officīnālium parandārum pharmacopœiam legendō facile discēs.

EXERCISE. 115.

1. He came to buy * salts of sódium. 2. Soda is prepared by boiling † a solution of sodium ‡ carbonate with hydrate of calcium, and evaporating.† 3. The process § of washing bicarbonate of sodium with water|| is easy. 4. Almost ** everybody knows how to prepare chloride of sodium by evaporating seawater. 5. Pyrophosphate of sodium is prepared by heating phosphate of sodium to redness,†† dissolving and crystallizing.‡‡ 6. He came to inquire how phosphate of sodium was prepared. 7. The chemist gave him a formula for preparing it. 8. Bromide of ammonium is prepared by adding water of ammonium gradually to bromine under water. 9. By diligently reading the pharmacopœia the student will learn at last the various modes of preparing all medicinal compounds.

305. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Pharmacopœia*, from the Greek words *phar'makon*, medicine, and *poicō*, I make—a collection of formulę for the preparation of medicines.

2. *Peritonēum*, from Greek *peri*, around, *teinō*, I stretch—the serous membrane which lines the abdominal cavity.

3. *Ptoſis*, from Greek *ptoō*, I fall—inability to raise the upper eyelid.

4. *Pharmacopōla*, from *phar'makon* and *pōlcō*, I sell—a medicine-seller, or druggist; sometimes a quack.

5. *Phōsphorus*, from the Greek words, *phōs*, light, and *pherō*, I carry—a light-carrier.

* Use the supine.

‡ *Carbōnātis sodiī*.

|| Abl. of means.

†† *Ad rubōrem*.

† Use the abl. of gerund.

§ The process of washing = the washing.

** Almost everybody, *quīvis ferē*.‡‡ *In crystallōs formandō*.

6. *Phōtomania*, from *phōs*, gen. *phōtos*, and *mania*, madness—light-madness, or insane delirium caused by light.

7. *Phōtophobia*, from *phōs*, and *phobos*, dread—fear of the light.

8. *Phōtopsia*, from *phōs*, and *ōps*, the eye—a false perception of light, as of sparks, flashes of fire, etc., caused by certain conditions of the retina and brain, and by pressure on the eyeball.

9. *Phōtūria*, from *phōs* and *ouron*, urine—a luminous condition of the urine.

PRESCRIPTION WRITING.

306. In the framing of a physician's prescription or directions to the apothecary or druggist it is well to observe the time-honored custom of placing every part of the formula or order—especially the remedial agents or ingredients—in a systematic order. To do this properly, a brief analysis of the prescription is desirable. We find the prescription to consist of five essential parts, as follows:

1. The *superscription*: In this we find the symbol **R** or **Re**. (*Recipe*, "take thou"). This character usually commences every prescription written in this country. In France **P** (*Prenez*, "take thou") is employed.

2. Following the superscription is the *inscription*. Here we find the important part of the recipe. It contains the ingredients or medicinal agents, which should be named in accordance with the pharmacopœial terms. If these terms are abbreviated (see examples below), this should be done carefully so as to avoid ambiguity. *The ingredients in the inscription should appear in the genitive case*, as:

R. Tincturae Gentianae Compositae.

(a) The quantities which follow the names of the ingredients are generally written in the apothecaries' characters, as:

Tincturae Gentianae Comp. ℥iv.

Observe that the number of ounces is written in the Roman numerals, Roman numerals being always employed in connection with the apothecaries'—cabalistic—signs. The better way of expressing quantities is by employing the metric system, as:

Tr. Gentianae Co. 120.

(b) Observe that the Arabic figures are always used in connection

with the decimal system. The above figures mean: 120 cubic centimetres. If, however, the inscription should prescribe a solid, the figures would imply 120 grams—it being remembered that a cubic centimetre is a fluid gram.

Should the quantity of the ingredients be prescribed in the unabbreviated Latin, then the accusative case should be employed, as:

Tincturae Gentianae Compositae. Unciam unam.

(Numbers from four to one hundred are not declined.)

3. The *subscription* follows the inscription. This consists in directions to the compounder. For example, "Misce, fiat pilulas no. xx."

4. Now follow the directions to the patient. This constitutes the *signatura*. For example, "Sig.—For the fever; take a teaspoonful every 3 hours."

5. Name of the physician and date. Not infrequently the name of the patient for whom the recipe is intended is written either at the top or bottom of the prescription.

As before stated, the inscription is the essential part of the prescription. This part frequently consists of a number of ingredients, and, for convenience of study, it is customary to subdivide this into the following:

(1) *Base*.—The remedial agent.

(2) *Adjuvant*.—That which may assist the action of the base.

(3) *Corrigent*, or *Corrective*.—An ingredient added to modify the action of the base in some way.

(4) *Vehicle*.—This is often the bulky portion, used as a *diluent*, or to give proper form and consistency (*excipient*) to the whole.

A typical prescription would therefore appear about as follows:

R. Superscription.

Base,	Potass. Acetatis . . .	ʒ ij or 8.0	} Inscription.
Adjuvant,	Sp. Aetheris Nitrosi	ʒ ss or 15.0	
Corrigent,	Syrup. Tolutani . . .	ʒ vj or 24.0	
Vehicle,	Aquae Anisi, q. s. ad	ʒ iv or 120.0	

Misce, fiat solutio Subscription.

Sig.—Take a teaspoonful every 2 hours Signatura.

John Doe, M.D.

It should be stated that the present tendency in prescribing is toward a greater simplicity. The base, or the essential part of

the inscription, is frequently found accompanied with the vehicle only, as follows:

R. Potassii Bromidi..... $\bar{3}$ j, or 4.0
 Aquæ Cinnamomi..... $\bar{3}$ ij, or 60.0

Misce, fiat solutio.

Sig.—Take one teaspoonful every 3 hours.

℞. D., M.D.

For further information concerning the prescription, see Remington's "Practice of Pharmacy," third edition, page 1113, or Thornton's "Dose Book and Prescription Writing."

PRÆSCRĪPTA.

[All metric measures and weights are approximate.]

307. PULVIS.

R. Acētānilidī0.4 gm.*— $\bar{3}$ j;
 Caffēinae0.3 gm.—gr. v;
 Acidī Tartaricī0.4 gm.— $\bar{3}$ j;
 Sōdiī Bicarbōnātis8.0 gm.— $\bar{3}$ ij.

Tritūrā sēparātīm māteriās in tenuem pulverem et miscē.

308. MĪSTŪRA.

R. Liquōris Ammōniī Acētātis120 cc.¹— $\bar{3}$ iv;
 Tinctūrae Ferrī Chlōridī4 cc.— $\bar{3}$ j;
 Syrupī Tōlūtānī24 cc.— $\bar{3}$ iv;
 Acidī Phōsphoricī dilūtī12 cc.— $\bar{3}$ ij.

M.² ft.³ solūtiō.

S.⁴ cochleāre medium ⁵ tertiā quāque hōrā.

¹ cc. = *cubica centimetra*.

² M. = *mīscē*, mix.

³ ft. = *fiat*, let be made, make.

⁴ S. = *sūmat*, let (the patient) take, often better translated "take."

⁵ *Cochleāre medium*, a medium spoonful, a dessertspoonful.

309. PILULAE.

R. Strychnīnae0.016 gm.—gr. $\frac{1}{4}$;
 Ipecacuānhæ0.065 gm.—gr. j;
 Extrāctī Belladonnae Foliōrum0.065 gm.—gr. j;
 Rēsīnae Podophyllī0.016 gm.—gr. $\frac{1}{4}$;
 Extrāctī Colocynthidī Compos.¹1.3 gm.—gr. xx.

M. ft.² pilulae decem.

¹ *Compos.* = *compositū*.

² ft. = *fiant*.

* The abbreviations cc. and gm. are commonly omitted in prescription writing.

310.

TROCHISCĪ.

℞. Ammōniī Chlōridī.....	℥ij	— 8.0 gm.;
Saccharī Lactis	℥ij	— 8.0 gm.;
Extrāctī Glycyrrhizae	℥iij	— 12.0 gm.;
Tragacanthae Pulveris	gr. x	— 0.65 gm.;
Tinctūrae Tōlūtānī.....	℥ij	— 0.12 cc.

M. et div.¹ in trochiscōs xij.Sīg.² Unus in ōre omnī hōrā leutē solvendus:¹ Div. = *divide*.² Sīg., *sīgnā* = mark; *i. e.*, write as directions.

311.

PRŌ CORYZĀ.

℞. Zincī Sulphātis	0.03 gm.	— $\frac{1}{2}$ gr.;
Ammōniī Chlōridī.....	0.03 gm.	— $\frac{1}{2}$ gr.;
Camphorae	0.03 gm.	— $\frac{1}{2}$ gr.;
Pulveris Opīi	0.0065 gm.	— $\frac{1}{10}$ gr.;
Extrāctī Belladonnae	0.0032 gm.	— $\frac{1}{20}$ gr.;
Extrāctī Aconīti Rādīcis.....	0.0065 gm.	— $\frac{1}{10}$ gr.

M. ft. pulvis.

312.

MĪSTŪRA.

℞. Ammōniī Chlōridī.....	2 gm.	— gr. xxx;
Syrupī Ipecacuānae	15 cc.	— ℥ss;
Syrupī Sēnegae	8 cc.	— ℥ii;
Mistūrae Glycyrrhizae Compositae quantum sufficiat ad.....	120 cc.	— ℥iv.

M. ft. solutiō.

313.

ĒMULSIŌ.

℞. Oleī Morrhuæ	120 cc.	— ℥iv;
Acaciae.....	15 gm.	— ℥ss;
Aquæ Cinnamōmī quant. suffic. ad	240 cc.	— ℥viij.

M. ft. ēmulsiō.

Sīg. Duo cochleāria parva ¹ hōrā post cibōs.²¹ *Cochleāria parva*, teaspoonfuls.² An hour after each meal.

314.

UNGUENTUM.

℞. Acidī Tannicī	1.3 gm.	— gr. xx;
Extrāctī Strāmonīi.....	0.33 gm.	— gr. v;
Pulveris Opīi	0.65 gm.	— gr. x;
Cerāti Simplicis	8.0 gm.	— ℥ij;
Adipis Benzoināti.....	24.0 gm.	— ℥vj.

M. ft. pasta tenuis extrāctī tritūrāndō paucīs aquae guttīs; deinde mīscē acidum tannicum cum opīō, et dēnique admīscē pinguēs rēs.

Sīg. Applicandum mōre dictō.

315.

TABELLÆ.

R̄.	Hydrargyrī Chloridī Mitis	o.16 gm.—gr. iiss ¹ ;
	Ipecacuānhæ Pulveris	o.13 gm.—gr. ij;
	Sōdii Bicarbōnātis	o.65 gm.—gr. x;
	Saccharī Lactis	o.33 gm.—gr. v.

M. ft. tabellæ xxv.

Sig. Capiat ūnam omnī tertiā hōrā.

¹ *Ss, semis*; with numerals, *cum semisse*.

316.

INFŪSUM.

R̄.	Potassiī Acētātis	15 cc.—℥ss;
	Infūsī Buchū	60 cc.—℥ij;
	Dēcoctī Pareiræ	90 cc.—℥iij;
	Syrupī Scillæ	8 cc.—℥ij;
	Syrupī Aurantiī	8 cc.—℥ij.

M. ft. solutiō.

Sig. Capiat cochleāre māgnūm¹ ex² aquā sextis hōris.¹ A tablespoonful.² *Ex aquā*, in water.

READING LESSONS.

Recipe,—Emplastrī Galbanī compositī ūnciam dīmidiam,
Rēsīnæ ūnciās duās.

Miscē. Fiat emplastrum super alūtā extendendum, quō pedēs post
pediluvium involvantur.

317. Emplastrum generis ējusdem fit ex hīs: galbanī, drachmās
duās; fūlīginis tūris * drachmās quattuor; picis drachmās sex,
cēræ, et rēsīnæ terebinthinæ, singulōrum, † drachmās octō;
quibus paulum īrinī ūnguentī miscētur. (Celsus.)

318. Recipe,—Lyttrūm in pulverem tenuissimūm trīttrūm¹ drach-
mam,
Camphoræ pulveris drachmam,
Cēræ flāvæ et sēvī pręparātī ana² drachmam,
Adipis pręparātī scrūpulōs duōs.

¹ Perfect partic. of *terō*, in genitive plur. to agree with *lytttrūm*.² A medical term signifying of each.

* Of the soot of frankincense.

† *Singulōrum* modifies *cēræ* and *resīnæ*, and, since these things are inanimate, is put in the neuter gender.

Cērā, sēvō, et adipe simul liquefactis,* paulō antequam conrēscant, lyttās et camphoram īnsperge, atque omnia mīscē ut fiat emplastrum epispasticum regiōnī jecoris applicandum.†

319. Optimum tamen ad extrahendum est id quod habet myrrhæ, crōcī, īridis, propolis, bdelliī, alūminis et scissilis et rotundī, misys,‡ chalcītidis, ātrāmentī sūtōriī coctī, opopanacis, salis ammōniaci,§ viscī, singulōrum drachmās quattuor; aristolochiæ drachmas octō; squāmæ æris drachmās sēdecim; rēsīnæ terebinthinæ drachmās septuāgintā quīnque; cēræ, et sēvī vel taurīnī vel hīrcīnī, singulōrum drachmās centum. (Celsus.)

320. Recipe,—Pulveris digitālis grāna tria,

Pulveris glycyrrhizæ grāna vīgintī.

Mīscē. In pulverēs trēs hęc quantītās dīvidenda est. Partitiō fiat exactissima.

321. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Ātrāmentum*, from *āter*, black—any black liquid, ink, etc.
2. *Ātrabilis*, from *āter*, black, and *bīlis*, bile, black bile—a thick, black, acrid humor, secreted, in the opinion of the ancients, by the *pancreas*. It was supposed to induce melancholy, madness, etc. There is really no such humor.
3. *Aristolochia*, from the Greek *aristos*, very good or best, and *lochia*, parturition, was so called because it was supposed to aid parturition.
4. *Aristolochia polyrrhiza*, from *poly*, many, and *rhiza*, root—many-rooted aristolochia.
5. *Aristolochia Serpentāria*, from *serpēns*, creeping, or serpent—snake-root, birthwort.
6. *Glycyrrhiza*, from *glykys*, sweet, and *rhiza*, root—sweet-root, commonly called *liquorice*.
7. *Glycyrrhæa*, from *glykys*, and *rhoē*, a flow—signifies a discharge of saccharine matter from the system.
8. *Glycerīnum*, from *glykys*, sweet—a sweetish fat.

* Abl. absolute with *cerā*, etc., to indicate time.

† Agrees with *emplastrum*, and governs *regiōni*.

‡ Of some of these ingredients very little is known. Misys may be a kind of truffle, or it may be, and probably is here, a kind of Roman vitriol.

§ *Ammoniacum* was a kind of gum-resin, said to have been collected from trees growing near the temple of Jupiter Ammon.

9. *Glucōsum*, from *glykys*—a kind of sugar in many vegetable juices.

10. *Squamiferous*, from *squāma*, scale, and *ferō*, to bear—scale-bearing, scaly.

11. *Squāmāria*, a plant covered with scale-like spots.

322. Recipe,—Corticis cinchōnæ sēsquiūnciam,
Magnēsii sulphātis ūnciās duās,
Aquæ pūræ octāriōs duōs.

Coque per sextam partem hōræ in vāse leviter clausō, et liquōrem adhūc calentem cōlā; sub finem coquendī syrūpī absinthii ūnciās duās adde. Tertiā vel quartā quāque horā cyathus ūnus exhibeātur, intermissiōnis tempore.

323. Recipe,—Spīritus ammōniæ arōmaticī drachmās duās,
Liquōris ammōniæ acētātis ūnciās quattuor,
Tinctūræ opii drachmam,
Aquæ pimentæ ūnciās quattuor.

Miscē, et dīvide in haustūs quattuor, quōrum ūnus ūsūrpārī potest, sī pulsus languēscat, vel pūstulæ subsederint.

324. Recipe,—Sarsaparillæ rādīcis,
Zingiberis rādīcis contūsæ, ana, ūnciam dīmidiam,
Sassafras rādīcis concīsæ ūnciam.

Coque lenī igne in aquæ fontānæ octāriīs quattuor ad dīmidiam cōsumptiōnem, ut fiat decoctum, cūjus bibat fluid-ūnciās octō modice tepēfactī post bolum, et māne in lectō ad diaphorēsīn ciendam repetātur.

Acidum Nitricum.

325. Recipe Kalī nitricī dēpūrātī pulverātī librās octō, et in retortam vitream satis capācem immissīs* affunde acidī sulphuricī crūdī librās quattuor cum dīmidia, aquæ commūnis librīs tribus cautē dilūtās. Applicētur excipulum amplum, cui † aquæ dēstillātæ libræ quattuor antea sunt immissæ. Fiat dēstillātiō ex arēnā, ‡ igne prīmum remissiōri, § sub finem gradātum auctō, ¶ ad siccum.

Acidō ēlicitō instillā liquōrem argentī nitricī quamdiū inde fit turbidum, cavendō nē nimia cōpia liquōris argentī nitricī addātur. Sēpōnātur || per aliquot diēs. Tum liquōrem limpidum

* In the dative after *affunde* (*ad* in composition) and agreeing with *libris* understood.

† Governed by *in* compounded with *-missæ*.

‡ From a sand-bath.

§ Ablative absolute with *igne*.

|| Subjunctive in a command, "let it be set aside."

dēcantā, et ē retortā, ferē ad siccum * dēstillandō rēctificā. In vāsīs epistomiō vitreō clausīs servā.

326. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Diaphorēsis*, from *dia*, through, and *phoreō*, I bear; carrying through the pores of the skin—perspiration, or increase of perspiration.

2. *Retorta*, from *re*, back, and *tortus*, bent or twisted—bent-back, as indicating the shape of the vessel.

3. *Torticollis*, from *tortus*, twisted, and *collum*, the neck—wry-neck, stiff-neck.

4. *Torcular*, from *torquēre*, to twist—a press for wine, oil, cider, etc.

5. *Pulsus*, from *pulsāre*, to beat—the pulse.

6. *Pulsus bifერიēns*, from *bis*, twice, and *ferire*, to strike—a pulse in which the finger is struck twice at each pulsation.

7. *Pyrifōrmis*, from Latin *pyrus* (*pirus*), a pear, and *fōrma*, shape—applied to a muscle passing from the pelvis to the great trochanter of the femur.

8. *Pylōrus*, from Greek *pylōros*, a gate-keeper—the opening of the stomach which leads into the intestine.

9. *Rēctificātiō*, from *rēctus*, right, and *facere*, to make—making right or pure.

10. *Rēctītis*, a hybrid word from *rēctum*, and *ītis*, inflammation—signifies inflammation of the *rectum*.

327. *Electuārium Thēriaca*.†

Recipe, Mellis dēspūmātī librās sex. Paululum calefactō ‡ admiscē opīi pulverātī in vīnī Malacēnsis quantitāte sufficiente solūtī § ūnciam ūnam. Tum adde

Rādīcis Angelicæ pulverātæ ūnciās sex;

Serpentāriæ Virginiānæ pulverātæ ūnciās quattuor;

* To dryness.

† The old Romans had an electuary called Thēriaca, composed of a medley of sixty-one different ingredients, which possessed the most opposite properties! It was invented by Andromachus of Crete, and prepared by order of Nero, and was probably good for nothing.

‡ *Calefactō* agrees with *mellī* understood; mix with the honey when heated a little one ounce, etc.

§ *Solūtī* agrees with *opīi*.

Valeriānæ minōris,
 Scillæ,
 Zedoāriæ,
 Cassiæ cinnamōmeæ singulārum pulverātārum ūnciās duās;
 Cardamōmī minōris,
 Myrrhæ,
 Caryophyllōrum,
 Ferrī sulphuricī crystallizātī, singulōrum in pulverem redāc-
 tōrum, ūnciam ūnam.

Fiāt ēlectuārium fuscum, quod locō frīgidō cautē servā.

Nota. Ēlectuāriī hūjus ūncia ūna opiī pulverātī circiter grāna quīnque continet.

328. *Elixir Aurantiōrum Compositum.*

(*Vetus Fōrmula Germāna.*)

Recipe, Corticum Pōmōrum Aurantiī ā parenchymate internō mundātōrum et concīsōrum ūnciās quattuor;

Pōmōrum Aurantiī immātūrōrum, Cassiæ cinnamōmeæ, singulōrum contūsōrum ūnciās duās; Kalī carbōnicī ūnciam ūnam, Vinī Malacēnis librās quattuor.

Post dīgestiōnem exprime. In cōlātūrā librārum trium et ūnciārum octō, solve Extrāctī Absinthiī, Cascarillæ, Gentiānæ, Trifoliī, singulōrum ūnciam ūnam.

Post subsidentiam et dēcantātiōnem liquōrī limpidō adde Oleī Cōrticis Citrī drachmam ūnam in ūnciās duābus sulphuricī spīritus ætheris solūtā. Servā bene et ante dispēnsātiōnem agitā. Sit fuscum, nōn nimis turbidum.

329. *Extrāctum Absinthiī.*

Recipe summitātum herbæ Absinthiī quantum vīs. Minūtim concīsis et in vās idōneum immissīs affunde aquæ commūnis fervidæ quantitātem sufficientem. Sēpōne per trīgintā sex hōrās, subinde agitandō, et tum liquōrem exprimendō sēparā. Residuum iterum aquæ * commūnī fervidæ quīntuplicī infunde et post refrīgerātiōnem exprime. Liquōrēs expressī, subsidendō, dēcantandō, cōlandōque dēpūrātī, primō lēnī calōre ad tertiam partem, tum in balneō vapōris ad jūstā extrāctī spissitūdinem

* Dative after *infunde*.

ēvapōrentur* ita quidem, ut remanēns † nōn effundī queat, spatulā tamen in fila extrahī possit. Bene servētur.

330. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Angelica*, so called from its supposed angelic virtues.
2. *Archangelica* (*archōn*, ruler), superior angelica.
3. *Caryophyllum*, from *caryon*, nut, and *phyllon*, leaf, *nut-leaf*—the flower bud of the clove tree; a clove.
4. *Caryophyllus Dianthus*, from *Di-*, (*dios*), Jove, and *anthos*, flower—Jove's flower, carnation or clove pink.
5. *Zoöphyte*, from Greek *zōōn*, an animal, and *phyton*, a plant—a term sometimes applied to animals which resemble plants.
6. *Ēlēctuārium*, from *ē*, out or from, and *legere*, to choose or select—something chosen, or picked out.
7. *Parenchyma*, from Greek words *para*, beside, *en*, in, and *cheō*, "I pour," *pouring in beside*; a name given by Erasistrātus to the pulpy substance of the *lungs, liver, etc.*, as if formed by blood of the veins that run into these parts. The name is also applied to the pulpy parts of fruit.
8. *Trifolium*, *trēs*, three, *folium*, leaf, *three-leaved*—trefoil.
9. *Cascarilla*, a Spanish word from *cascara*, bark, and *-illa*, a diminutive ending meaning *little*—a shrub and its aromatic bark.

331. *Linīmentum Sāpōnis Camphorātum.*

Recipe,—Sāpōnis domesticī albissimī, et Sāpōnis Hispānicī albī,
Singulōrum siccātōrum ūnciam ūnam et dīmidiam,
Camphoræ drachmās trēs.

Solve in cucurbitā vitreā lēnī calōre in spīritūs vinī rēctificātissimī ūnciis vīgintī. Solūtiōnem adhūc calentem filtrā. Tum adde—

Oleī Thymī drachmæ sēmissē,

Oleī Rosmarīnī drachmam ūnam.

Liquōris Ammōniī causticī drachmās trēs.

Liquor in vitris bene clausīs refrīgerētur, et tunc māsam gelatīnā similem referēns in iisdem servētur.

Recēns sit flāvum, subdiaphanum et opalēscēns, tempore opācum. crystallōs nullōs aut paucissimōs continēns.

—*Pharmacopœia Germānica.*

* Volitive subjunctive. The subject is *liquōres*.

† Present participle, the remaining, liquor understood.

332. *Malagma ad Laterum Dolōrēs.*

Ad laterum dolōres Andreae quoque malagma est; quod etiam resolvit, ūmōrem ēdūcit, pūs mātūrat; ubi id mātūrum est, cutem rumpit, ad cicātricem perdūcit. Prōdest impositum minūtīs mājōribusque abscessibus; item articulis, ideōque et coxīs, et pedibus dolentibus; item, sīquid in corpore collisum est, reficit; præcordia quoque dūra et inflāta ēmolliit; ossa extrahit:* ad omnia dēnique valet, quæ calor adjuvāre potest.

Id habet cēræ drachmās ūndecim; viscī, sycamīnī, lacrimæ, singulōrum drachmam ūnam; piperis et rotundī et longī, ammōniacī thymiāmatis, bdelliī, īridis Īllyricæ, cardamōmī, amōmī, xylobalsamī, tūris masculī, myrrhæ, rēsīnæ āridæ, singulōrum drachmās decem; pyrethrī, coccī Gnidīi, spūmæ nitrī, salis ammōniacī, aristolochiæ Crētīcæ, rādīcis cucumeris agrestī, rēsīnæ terebinthinæ liquidæ, singulōrum drachmās vīgintī; quibus adjicitur unguentī īrinī, quantum satis est ad ea mollienda atque cōgenda.

(This is from *Galen* † as given by *Celsus*.)

333. *Quæ Pūrgent.*

Pūrgant ærūgō, auripigmentum, quod *arsenicum* ā Græcīs nōminatur, squāma æris, pūmex, īris, balsamum, styrax, tūs, tūris cortex, rēsīna, et pīnea, et terebinthina liquida, œnanthē, lacertī stercus, sanguis columbæ, et palumbæ, et hirundinis, ammōniacum, bdellium, abrotonum, ficus ārida, coccum Gnidium, scobis eboris, omphacium, rādīcula, coāgulum, sed māximē leporīnum, fel, vitellus crūdus, cornū cervīnum, glūten taurīnum, mel crūdum, misy, chalcītis, crocum, ūva taminia, spuma argentī, galla, squāma æris, lapis hæmatītēs, ‡ minium, costum, sulphur, pix crūda, sēvum, adeps, oleum, rūta, porrum, lenticula, ervum. (*Celsus*.)

334. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Auripigmentum*, from *aurum*, gold, and *pigmentum*, pigment or paint, *gold-paint*—because it was thought to contain gold.

* It draws out (the fragments of) a (broken) bone.

† A Greek physician of the second century A. D.

‡ In apposition with *lapis*.

2. *Hæmatītēs*, from the Greek *haima*, blood—blood-stone.

3. *Hæmophobus*, from *haima*, and *phobos*, dread; adj., fearing blood; also noun, one who faints at the sight of blood.

4. *Hæmatology*, from *haima*, gen. *haimatos*, and *logos*, discourse—that part of medicine which treats of blood.

Haima, changed to *hæma-*, *hæmo*, or *hæmato-*, is a compound in more than 200 medical terms.

5. *Hūmor pericardiū*, *humor*, fluid, *peri*, around, *kardia*, heart—the pericardial fluid.

6. *Malagma*, from the Greek verb *mallassō*, “I soften”—a poultice.

7. *Ēnanthē*, from *oinos*, wine, and *anthos*, flower, *wine-flower*—the flower smelling like the vine.

8. *Pœdialgia*, from *pēs*, foot, and *algos*, pain, *foot-pain*—a pain in the feet.

9. *Rōsmarīnus*, from *rōs*, dew, and *marīnus*, marine, marine-dew, sea-dew—rosemary.

10. *Subdiaphanus*, from *sub*, here meaning somewhat, *dia*, through, and *phānos*, light, bright—somewhat shining through, or somewhat transparent.

11. *Xylobalsamum*, from *xylon*, wood, and *balsamum*—*wood-balsam*.

335. *The Physician Visiting a Patient.*

Ob quam causam peritī medicī * est, nōn prōtinus † ut venit apprehendere manū brāchium: sed primum resīdere, hilarī vultū, percontārīque, quemadmodum sē ‡ habeat; et sī quis ējus metus est, cum probābilī sermōne lēnīre; tum deinde ējus corporī manum admovēre. Quās vēnās autem cōspectus medicī movet, quam facile mille rēs turbant! Altera rēs est, cui crēdimus, calor, æque fallāx: nam hīc quoque excitātur æstū, labōre, somnō, metū, sollicitūdine. Igitur intuērī quidem etiam ista oportet; sed hīs nōn omnia crēdere. Āc prōtinus quidem scīre, nōn febricitāre eum, cūjus vēnæ nātūrālīter ordinātæ sunt, teporque tālis est, quālis esse sānī solet: nōn prōtinus autem sub

* Genitive of characteristic; it is the characteristic of a skilled physician.

† *Non protinus ut*,—not as soon as.

‡ *Quemadmodum se habet*,—how he is; lit., how he has himself.

calōre mōtūque febrem esse concipere; * sed ita, † sī summa † quoque ārida inæquāliter cutis est; sī calor et in fronte est, et ex imīs præcordiīs oritur; sī spīritus ex nāribus cum fervōre prōrumpit; sī color aut rubōre aut pallōre novō mūtātus est; si oculī gravēs, et aut persiccī aut subhūmidī sunt; sī sūdor cum fit, inæquālis est; sī vēnæ nōn æquālibus intervāllīs moventur. Ob quam causam medicus neque in tenebrīs, neque ā capite † ægrī dēbet residere; sed illustrī locō adversus, ut omnēs notās ex vultū || quōque cubantis percipiat. (Celsus.)

336. *Cato on the Medicinal Value of Cabbage.*

Vērūm morbum articulārium nūlla rēs tantum pūrgat, quantum brassica crūda, sī eam edēs cum rūtā et coriandrō concīsam. Sic ** et lāserpītium inrāsum cum brassicā oxymelli †† et sale sparsā. †† Hāc sī ūtēris, omnēs articulōs poteris experiri. Nūllus sūmptus est: et sī sūmptus esset, tamen valetūdinis causā experīrer. Hanc oportet māne jējūnum ēsse. ††† Omnem, ||| quī insomniōsus est, hāc eādē cūrātiōne sānum faciēs. Vērūm assam brassicam, et ūnctam caldam, et salis paulum datō hominī jējūnō: quam plūrimum *** ēderit, tam citissimē sānus fiet ex eō morbō.

Tormina quibus ††† molesta erunt, sic facitō: ††† brassicam mācerātō bene, posteā in aulam conjicitō, dēfervefacitō bene. Ubi cocta erit bene, aquam dēfunditō. Eō additō oleum bene, et salis paululum, et cumīnum, et pollinem polentæ. Posteā

* Not immediately to conceive that there is fever under, etc.

† But so to conceive if, etc.

‡ If the surface of the skin also is unequally dry.

§ Nor away from the head; that is, nor behind the head of the patient.

|| *Ex vultu quoque*, from every expression.

** *Sic* refers to the statement in the preceding sentence; *lāserpītium*, will do the same.

†† Abl.

†† *Sparsā* agrees with *brassicā*.

§§ Esse, = edere, to eat. (*Edō* has many forms in common with *sum*.)

||| Omnem equal to an adv.—entirely.

*** Lit., "as he shall have eaten the most, so the most quickly," etc.; the more he shall eat, the more quickly will he be free from.

††† In the dative after *molesta*.

‡‡‡ The second person singular, of the future imperative, is very common in Cato.

ferve* bene facitō.* Ubi ferverit, in catīnum inditō. Datō (ægrō) ut edat, sī poterit, sine pāne; sī nōn, pānis paululum ibidem madefaciat. Et sī febrim nōn habēbit, datō vīnum ātrum ut bibat. Citō sānus fiet.

337. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Cubāns*, from *cubō*, to recline, to lie sick—one lying sick, a patient.
2. *Experior*, from *ex*, out, *per*, through, and *īre*, to go—to go through and out of, and so to know or test thoroughly.
3. *Febricōsus*, from *febris*, fever, and *-ōsus*, a termination signifying fullness—full of feverish symptoms.
4. *Febrifuga*, from *febris*, fever, and *fugāre*, to drive away—a medicine which tends to drive away fever.
5. *Præcordia*, from *præ*, before, and *cor*, the heart—the midriff.
6. *Oxymel*, from *oxys*, sharp, acid, and *mel*, honey; acid-honey—a mixture of vinegar and honey.
7. *Tormina*, from *torquēre*, to twist—the gripes.
8. *Vēnæsectiō*, from *vēna*, vein, and *sectiō*, cutting—vein-cutting, or opening a vein.

338. The Antidote of Mithridates. (Celsus.)

Nōbilissimum autem antidotum est Mithridātis, quod quotīdiē sūmendō rēx ille dīcitur adversus venēnōrum perīcula tūtum corpus suum reddidisse: in quō hęc sunt: costī sexta pars drachmæ, acorī drachmæ quīnque, hyperīcī, gummis, sagapēnī, acāciæ succī, iridis Īllyricæ, cardamōmī, singulōrum drachmæ duæ; anīsī drachmæ trēs; nardī Gallicī, gentiānæ rādīcis, āridōrum rosæ foliōrum, singulōrum drachmæ quattuor; papāveris lacrimæ, petroselinī, bis tertia pars drachmæ, casiæ, silis, poliī, piperis longī, singulōrum drachmæ sex; styracis drachma, castoreī, tūris, hypocistidis succī, myrrhæ, opopanacis, singulōrum drachmæ sex; mālabathrī foliī drachmæ sex; flōris junci rotundī, rēsīnæ terebinthinæ, galbanī, daucī Crētīcī sēminis, singulōrum drachma ūna; nardī, opobalsamī, singulōrum drachma; thlaspis tertia pars drachmæ; rādīcis Ponticæ † drachmæ septem; crocī,

* *Fervefacitō* is one word separated by tmesis.

† *Rādix Pontica*, rhubarb.

zingiberis, cinnamōmī, singulōrum drachmæ octō. Hæc contrīta melle excipiuntur, et adversus venēnum, quod * māgnitūdinem nucis Græcæ † impleat ex vīnō ‡ datur: in cēterīs autem affectibus corporis prō modō § eōrum, vel quod Ægyptiæ fabæ, vel quod ervī māgnitūdinem impleat, satis est.

339. *Celsus' Remedy for Hydrophobia.*

Sī rabiōsus canis fuit, cucurbitulā vīrus ējus extrahendum est. Deinde, sī locus neque nervōsus, neque mūsculōsus est, vulnus id adūrendum est: sī ūrī nōn potest, sanguinem hominī mittī nōn aliēnum || est. Tum ūstō ** quidem vulnerī superimpōnenda quæ cēterīs ūstīs †† sunt: eī †† vērō quod expertum ignem nōn est, ea medicāmenta quæ vehementer exedunt. Post quæ nullō novō magisteriō, †† sed jam suprā positō †† vulnus erit implendum, et ad sānitātem perdūcendum. Quīdam post rabiōsī canis morsum prōtinus in balneum mittunt §§ ibique patiuntur dēsūdāre, dum vīrēs corporis sinunt, vulnere adapertō, quō || magis ex eō quoque vīrus dēstillat: deinde multō merācōque vīnō excipiunt, quod omnibus venēnīs contrārium est. Idque cum ita per trīduum factum est, tūtus esse homo ā periculō vidētur.

Solet autem ex eō vulnere, ubi parum occursum *** est, aquæ timor nāscī: hydrophobiam Græcī appellant. Miserrimum genus morbī, in quō simul æger et sitī et aquæ metū cruciātur: quō oppressīs in angustō ††† spēs est. Sed ūnicum tamen remediū est, nec opīnantem in piscīnam nōn ante eī prōvisam prō-

* The antecedent of this relative is understood, and is the subject of datur.

† *Nucis Græcæ*, the almond.

‡ And there is given in wine against poison, as much as would fill an almond; lit., as that which would fill the size of, etc.

§ According to the severity; lit., according to the measure.

|| It is not improper that blood be drawn from the man.

** Then upon the burnt wound those remedies ought to be placed.

†† In the same construction as *vulnerī*.

†† Abl. of means, by no new direction, but by that already laid down above.

§§ The object of mittunt is *ægrum* understood.

||| *Quo* introduces a clause of purpose with *dēstillat*.

*** When it has not been thoroughly cured;—lit., met.

††† Lit.: "hope is in a narrow" (place); there is but little hope: *oppressīs* is in the dative, and *quo* in the ablative.

jicere,* et sī natandī scientiam nōn habet, modo mersum bibere patī, modo attollere; sī habet, interdum dēprimere, ut invītus quoque aquā satiētur: sic enim simul et sitis et aquæ metus tollitur. Sed aliud perīculum excipit, nē infirmum corpus in aquā frīgidā vexātum nervōrum distentiō absūmat. Id nē incidat ā piscinā prōtinus in oleum calidum dēmittendus est.

340. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Hydrophobia*, from the Greek *hydōr*, water, and *phobos*, dread—water-dread, or fear of water.

2. *Hydropericardium*, from *hydōr*, water, *peri*, around, and *cardia*, the heart—heart with water around it.

3. *Hydrocephalus*, from *hydōr*, and *kephale*, the head—"head having water in it," or dropsy of the brain.

Hydōr (gen. *hydatos*) enters many compounds in the forms *hydr-*, *hydro-*, *hydato-*.

4. *Opobalsamum*, from the Greek *opos*, juice, and *balsamum*—gum-balsam.

5. *Sanguipūrgium*, from *sanguis*, blood, and *pūrgare*, to purify—blood-purifier.

6. *Sanguisorba*, from *sanguis*, and *sorbēre*, to absorb—blood-absorber, a plant once used as an astringent in hemorrhages.

7. *Sanguisūga*, from *sanguis*, and *sūgere*, to suck—a blood-sucker, leech.

8. *Sudoriferous*, from *sūdor*, sweat, and *ferre*, to carry—sweat-bearing, as the sudoriferous ducts or glands.

* *Projicere* (*ægrum*) *non opinantem*, etc., to throw the patient, when not expecting it, into a pond not before seen by him (*non ante eī provisam*).

PHARMACEUTICAL AND MEDICAL TERMS DERIVED FROM VARIOUS SOURCES.

(With Brief Definitions.)

341. PHARMACEUTICAL TERMS.

- Calcination** (Lat. *calcinatio*, from *calx*, lime). The expulsion of volatile matters by heat, as in reducing chalk (calcium carbonate) to lime (calcium oxide) by driving off the combined carbonic acid.
- Carbonization** (Lat. *carbonizatio*, from *carbo*, coal). A combustion of organic matter, reducing it to carbon.
- Clarification** (Lat. *clarus*, clear + *facere*, to make). The clearing of liquids by the use of such agents as albumen, heat, etc.
- Colation** (Lat. *colatio*, from *colere*, to strain). Straining.
- Comminution** (Lat. *con* = *cum*, very, + *minuere*, to break into small pieces). Reducing to a powder by mechanical means.
- Decantation** (Lat. *de*, from + probably *canthus*, tire, brim). Pouring off a clear liquid from its sediment.
- Decoction** (Lat. *de*, from + *coquere*, to cook, boil). Boiling the substance in water.
- Decolorization** (Lat. *de*, from + *color*, color). Depriving a substance of color, rendering colorless.
- Desiccation** (Lat. *de*, from + *siccus*, dry). Driving off moisture by a current of warm air or artificial heat.
- Dialysis** (Gr. *dia*, through + *lysis*, a loosing). The process of separating soluble crystalloids from colloids (as separation of salt from the white of egg) by a peculiar process allied to filtration.
- Digestion** (Lat. *digerere*, to separate, arrange; from *dis*, apart + *gerere*, to carry). Treating the substance by a solvent kept at a high temperature for some time.
- Distillation** (Lat. *destillatio*, from *de*, from + *stillare*, to drop). Heating a liquid to the boiling-point, collecting the steam therefrom, condensing the same to a liquid again by refrigeration.
- Evaporation** (Lat. *evaporatio*, from *e*, out + *vapor*, vapor). Converting a liquid into vapor by means of heat.
- Expression** (Lat. *expressio*, from *ex*, out + *premere*, to press). To press or squeeze, as in making oil of almonds from sweet almonds. Extraction by means of strong pressure.

Filtration (low Lat. *filtratio*, from *filtrare*, to strain). The purification of a liquid by passing it through porous or bibulous paper.

Fusion (Lat. *fundere*, to pour, melt). Melting or rendering fluid by heat.

Ignition (Lat. *ignitio*, from *ignis*, fire). Subjecting to an intense heat, often that of a blowpipe flame.

Incineration (Lat. *inceratio*, from *in*, in + *cinis*, *cineris*, ashes). Burning a substance over a flame to ashes.

Infusion (Lat. *infusio*, from *in*, in + *fundere*, to pour). Pouring boiling water on a drug in a suitable vessel, allowing it to stand, and then straining off the liquid.

Levigation (Lat. *levigatio*, from *levis*, smooth). A process of grinding substances in the presence of water between flattened surfaces.

Maceration (Lat. *maceratio*, from *macerare*, to steep). A process of soaking the powdered drug in a proper solvent to extract the virtues from the former.

Percolation (Lat. *percolatio*, from *per*, through + *colare*, to strain). A process of extraction differing from maceration by allowing the solvent (menstruum) to pass through the drug by simple gravitation, the process being conducted in a glass vessel called a percolator.

Sublimation (Lat. *sublimatio*, from *sublimis*, high, aloft). Strongly heating a volatile solid and collecting the vapors therefrom and condensing them.

Torrefaction (Lat. *torrefactio*, from *torrere*, to roast + *factio*, a making). Roasting.

Trituration (Lat. *trituration*, from *triturare*, to thrash). Reducing to a very fine powder by mechanical means, such as the pestle and mortar.

342. MEDICAL TERMS, SYSTEMATICALLY ARRANGED.

1. *Medicines which are said to act upon the blood and thereby affect or modify nutrition.*

Alteratives (new Lat. *alterativus*, from *alter*, the other). Medicines having the power to *alter* some abnormal or diseased condition, producing favorable change.

Antacids (Gr. *anti*, opposite to + Lat. *acidus*, acid). Agents used to counteract, or neutralize, acidity.

Refrigerants (Lat. *refrigerare*, to cool, from *re*, again + *frigus*, cool). Agents used to cool the fevered system and to quench thirst.

Tonics (ultimately from the Gr. *tonos*, a stretching, tone). Medicines which produce a general and somewhat lasting stimulation upon all the functions of the body.

2. *Medicines whose action is mainly through the nervous system.*

Anæsthetics (Gr. *anasthetikos*, from *a* (*an* before vowels), not + *aisthanomai*, I feel). Agents which efface all sensation of pain, inducing profound stupor, ether and chloroform being typical anæsthetics.

Analgesics (Gr. *analgesikos*, producing freedom from pain, from *an* = *a*, without + *algesis*, sense of pain).

Anodynes (Gr. *an* = *a*, without + *odyne*, pain). Agents which reduce the sensation of pain, without inducing more than slight stupor.

Antiperiodics (Gr. *anti*, against + *periodikos*, pertaining to a period). Employed to prevent recurrence of periodical attacks of fever, such as is experienced in malaria.

Antispasmodics (Gr. *anti*, against + *spasmos*, a spasm). Used to allay spasms.

Exhilarants (Lat. *exhilarare*, to make cheerful; *ex*, out (thoroughly) + *hilaris*, cheerful). Agents which temporarily excite or stimulate the nervous system.

Narcotics (Gr. *narkotikos*, tending to benumb, from *narkoun*, to benumb). Stupefying agents, acting on the brain.

Soporifics (Lat. *sopor*, heavy sleep + *facere*, to make). Agents which relieve nervous excitability and reduce nervous tension.

Spinal Sedatives (Lat. *spinalis*, from *spina*, spine; *sedare*, to soothe). Medicines employed as motor depressants, reducing the activity of the cord.

Spinal Stimulants (Lat. *stimulans*, pres. part. of *stimulare*, to incite). Agents which stimulate the activity of the spinal cord and motor apparatus.

3. *Medicines acting chiefly on the heart and circulation.*

Vascular Sedatives (Lat. *vascularis*, pertaining to *vasculum* [diminutive of *vas*], a small vessel; *sedare*, to soothe). Having the opposite effect to that of vascular stimulants, contracting the vessels and diminishing the circulation.

Vascular Stimulants (Lat. *stimulans*, stimulating). Medicines having the effect of increasing circulation, dilating the cutaneous vessels; heart stimulants.

4. *Medicines acting on special organs.*

Anthelmintics (Gr. *anti*, against + *helmins*, *helminthos*, a worm). A remedy that expels intestinal worms, vermifuge.

Carminatives (new Lat. *carminare*, to card, to cleanse). Aromatics used for the purpose of expelling gas from the stomach and intestines, general stimulants.

Cathartics (Gr. *kathaircin*, to cleanse). Employed to promote intestinal evacuation, purgatives.

- Cholagogues** (Gr. *cholos*, bile + *agogos*, leading). Hepatic stimulants intended to remove accumulated bile from the intestinal tract, preventing its reabsorption.
- Diuretics** (Gr. *dia* through + *ouron*, urine). Remedies increasing the secretion of the kidneys and promoting the flow of urine.
- Emetics** (Lat. *emeticus*, emetic). Agents which produce vomiting.
- Errhines** (Gr. *en*, in + *rhis*, *rhinos*, nose). Remedies producing sneezing, sternutatories.
- Expectorants** (Lat. *expectorare*, to drive from the breast; *ex*, out + *pectus*, *pectoris*, breast). Agents promoting expectoration of bronchial secretions, cough remedies.
- Mydriatics** (Gr. from *mydriasis*, enlargement of the pupil of the eye). Agents employed to produce dilation of the pupil.
- Myotics** (Gr. from *myein*, to close the eyes). Agents which contract the pupil.
- Sialogogues** (Gr. *sialon*, saliva + *agogos*, leading). Agents which promote secretion in the salivary glands, increasing the flow of saliva.
- Sudorifics** (Lat. *sudor*, sweat + *facere*, to make). Sweat-producing remedies, also known as diaphoretics.

5. External remedies.

- Antiseptics** (Gr. *anti*, against + *septikos*, from *sepein*, to make putrid). Agents which prevent or check fermentation and putrefaction.
- Astringents** (Lat. *astringens*, pres. part. of *stringo*, to draw tight). Agents which cause the contraction of tissue, frequently used to reduce hemorrhage.
- Caustics** (Gr. *kaustikos*, burning, from *kaiein*, to burn). Agents which when applied to the skin or other tissue destroy it, producing a slough.
- Demulcents** (Lat. *demulcens*, pres. part. of *demulceo*, to soothe). Oily or mucilaginous drugs which have a local or soothing action and protective to the part under treatment.
- Disinfectants** (Lat. *dis*, apart + *infectus*, past part. of *infectere*, to dip into, to infect). Agents which destroy germs of infection or which render them innocuous.
- Emollients** (Lat. *emolliens*, pres. part. of *emollio*, to soften). Agents which soften the skin and tissue when applied locally.
- Epispastics** (Gr. from *epi*, upon, to + *span*, to draw). Agents which blister the skin.
- Escharotics** (Gr. *escharotikos*, causing a scar, from *eschara*, hearth, scar). See caustics.
- Rubefacients** (Lat. *ruber*, red + *facere*, to make). Agents applied to the skin producing redness of the same, a mild irritation.
- Styptics** (Gr. *styptikos*, causing contractions, from *styphein*, to contract). Agents which arrest hemorrhage; also called hemostatics.

CHEMICAL NOMENCLATURE.

343. Chemical nomenclature is a study peculiar to itself, and one that can be consistently treated but briefly in a work such as this. Chemical terms, however, are employed in the work—terms such as sulphate, sulphite, carbonate, etc. The student may be able to use these terms more intelligently if we give a few concise statements concerning them, as follows:

Salts that contain an acid whose name ends in “*ic*” (Latin, *icus*) have specific names which end in the syllable “*ate*” (Latin, *-as*, *-atis*), as carbonate and sulphate.* Therefore the terms sulphate, nitrate, carbonate, acetate, phosphate, etc., indicate that these chemical salts respectively contain sulphuric, nitric, carbonic, acetic, phosphoric acids, etc.

The prefixes “*bi*” (Latin *bis*, twice) and “*per*” (Latin *per*, through, thoroughly, very) are sometimes employed, as, for example, in bicarbonate of potassium, peroxide of barium. The prefix “*bi*” recalls the fact that to a given amount of potassium, etc., the salt contains twice as much carbonic acid as the carbonate. The prefix “*per*” shows that a very high, sometimes the highest, state of oxidation, etc., is present.

Chemical salts whose names end in “*ite*” (Latin *-is*, *-itis*), as in sodium sulphite, are formed from acids whose names end in “*ous*” (Latin *-osus*, full of, having the quality of); sodium sulphite therefore results from a combination of sodium and sulphurous acid.

The prefix “*hypo*” (Greek *hypo*, under) is applied to salts which are made of an acid containing less oxygen than an *ous*-acid. We have therefore a salt of sodium made from hyposulphurous acid known as sodium hyposulphite.

* The old spelling is here retained. Many scientists now prefer the spelling “sulfate,” etc.

The syllable "*ide*" (Latin *-idum*) attached to the chemical name indicates that the element itself is combined with another element, or radicle, to form a salt. Thus we have *iodide* of potassium, which implies that the element iodine is directly united with potassium.

To recapitulate, a sulphate contains the sulphuric radicle or acid, the sulphite contains the sulphurous radicle, the hypsulphite contains the hyposulphurous radicle, and the sulphide contains the element sulphur, and so on with other inorganic "ates," "ites," "hypo-ites," "ides," etc.

A word further with regard to naming certain metallic compounds, such as iron and mercury. These elements and many like them combine with elements and radicles in two proportions. Those compounds in which the acidulous radicles are in lesser amount employ the syllable "*ous*," the higher amount being designated by the term "*ic*." Thus we have *ferrous* and *ferric* salts, and so we have *mercurous* and *mercuric* salts. In every pair of mercury compounds the *mercuric* contains twice as much complementary radicle, in proportion to the mercury, as the *mercurous*, as: *Mercurous* chloride, HgCl ; *Mercuric* chloride, HgCl_2 . Also, in every pair of iron compounds the *ferric* contains more of the complementary radicle, in proportion to the iron, than the *ferrous*, as: *Ferrous* chloride, FeCl_2 ; *Ferric* chloride, FeCl_3 .

As above stated, it would be impossible to give any proper conception of chemical nomenclature in so limited a space, but the beginner may be helped by the above brief statements, especially if he supplements these by a more comprehensive treatment of nomenclature as found in almost every manual of chemistry.

- Acorus, -ī, F. *sweet flag.*
 Actæa, -æ, F. *actæa, cohosh.*
 Acūtus, -a, -um, adj. *acute, sharp.*
 Ad, prep. w. acc. *to, at, near, towards, for; with
numerals, about; ad 3 iv, to
make 4 ounces.*
 Ad-aperiō, 4, -peruī, -pertum, tr. *open, uncover.*
 Additiō, -ōnis, F. *addition.*
 Ad-dō, 3, addidī, additum, tr. *add.*
 Adeps, ipis, M. and F. *fat, lard.*
 Ad-ferō or afferō, -ferre, attulī, ad- or
 al-lātum, tr. *bear to, bring.*
 Ad-hibeō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr. *use, apply, employ.*
 Ad-hūc, adv. *hitherto, thus far, as yet.*
 Adiantum, -ī, N. *sweet fern.*
 Ad-imō, 3, -ēmī, -ēmtum, tr. *take away, remove.*
 Ad-ipiscor, adipiscī, adeptus sum, dep. tr. *gain, attain, secure.*
 Ad-jiciō or adiciō, 3, -jēcī, -jectum, tr. *cast against, apply to, add.*
 Adjutor, -ōris, M. (adjuvō) *assistant, clerk.*
 Ad-jūvō, 1, -jūvī, -jūtum, tr. *aid, help.*
 Administrātiō, -ōnis, F. *practice, administration.*
 Ad-misceō, 2, admiscuī, admixtum (ad-
 mīstum), tr. *mix or mingle together.*
 Admonitiō, -ōnis, F. *admonition, warning.*
 Ad-moveō, 2, -mōvī, -mōtum, tr. *apply, bring near.*
 Ad-ornō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *adorn.*
 Ad-sum, -esse, -fuī, intr. *to be present.*
 Ad-ūrō, 3, -ūssī, -ūstum, tr. *burn.*
 Adventus, -ūs, M. *coming, approach.*
 Adversus, adv. and prep. *opposite, facing, against.*
 Adversus, -a, -um, adj. *adverse, opposite.*
 Æger, ægra, ægrum, adj. *sick.*
 Ægrōtātiō, -ōnis, F. *sickness.*
 Ægrōtō, 1, -āvī, -ātum *be ill, diseased.*
 Ægrōtus, -a, -um, adj. *sick, ill.*
 Ægyptius, -a, -um, adj. *Egyptian.*
 Æquābiliter, ad. *equally, evenly, uniformly.*
 Æquālis, -e, adj. *equal, uniform.*
 Æquē, adv. *equally.*
 Æquus, -a, -um, adj. *level, even; calm, just; like.*
 Ær, æris, M. *air, atmosphere.*
 Ærūgō, -inis, F. *rust of copper, verdigris.*
 Æs, æris, N. *bronze, brass.*
 Æsculāpius, -ī, M. *Æsculapius (god of healing).*
 Æstivus, -a, -um, adj. *of summer, summer.*
 Æstus, -ūs, M. *heat.*
 Ætās, ātis, F. *age.*

- Æther, ætheris, M. *ether*.
 Affectus, -ūs, M. *affection, disease, malady*.
 Af-fundō, 3, -fūdī, -fūsum, tr. (ad and
 fundō) *pour, or sprinkle upon*.
 Ager, agrī, M. *field*.
 Agitātiō, -ōnis, F. *agitation, stirring*.
 Agitō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *agitate, drive, stir*.
 Agō, 3, ēgī, āctum, tr. *lead, drive, do*.
 Agrestis, -e, adj. *of the field, wild*.
 Agricola, -æ, M. [ager and colō, cultivate] . *farmer*.
 Ahēnus, -a, -um, adj. (and ahēnus) . . *brazen*.
 Albēscō, 3, —, —, intr. *grow white*.
 Albūmen, -inis, N. *albumen, white of egg*.
 Albus, -a, -um, adj. *white*.
 Alcohol, -is, M., or indecl., N. *alcohol*.
 Alcoholicus, -a, -um, adj. *alcoholic*.
 Aletris, -idis, F. *star-grass*.
 Aliēnus, -a, -um, adj. *foreign, unsuitable, improper*.
 Aliquandō, adv. *at some time, sometimes*.
 Aliquantulum, -ī, N. *a little, somewhat*.
 Aliquis, -qua, -quid *some, some one*.
 { Aliquid bonī *something (of) good*.
 { Aliquod bonum *some good thing*.
 Aliquot, indecl., adj. *several, a few, not many*.
 Alius, -a, -ud, gen. -īus, dat. ī, adj. . . . *another, other*.
 Allium, -ī, N. (and ālium) *garlic*.
 Alnus, -ī, F. *alder*.
 Alō, 3, aluī, alitum or altum *feed, nourish, support*.
 Aloē, -ēs, F. *aloe*.
 Alter, altera, alterum, gen. -īus, dat. -ī,
 adj. *one of two, the other*.
 Altus, -a, -um, part. adj. *high, tall, deep*.
 Alūmen, -inis, N. *alum*.
 Alūta, -æ, F. *thinly-dressed leather*.
 Alvus, -ī, F. *belly, paunch, bowels*.
 Amāns, -āntis, part. adj. *loving, fond*.
 Amārus, -a, -um, adj. *bitter*.
 America, -æ, F. *America*.
 Americānus, -a, -um, adj. *American*.
 Amīcus, -a, -um, adj. *friendly*.
 Amīcus, -ī, M. *friend*.
 Ā-mittō, 3, -mīsī, -missum, tr. *loose, let go, send away*.
 Ammōnia, -æ, F. *ammonia*.
 Ammōniacus, -a, -um, adj. *of Ammon, ammoniacal*.
 Ammōnium, ī, N. *ammonium*.
 Amō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *love, like*.
 Amōmum, -ī, N. *amomum (a spice shrub)*.

- Amōtiō, -ōnis, F. *displacement, removal.*
 Amphora, -æ, F. *jar, flagon.*
 Amplius, adv. comp. deg. *more, longer, further.*
 Amplus, -a, -um, adj. *ample, large.*
 Ampulla, -æ, F. *bottle, jug, flask.*
 Amygdala, -æ, F. *almond.*
 Amylum, -ī, N. *starch.*
 An, conj. after utrum, -ne *or.*
 Ana, med. term *of each.*
 { Anæsthēticus, -a, -um, adj. *anæsthetic.*
 { Anæsthēticum, -ī, N. *an anæsthetic.*
 Andreās, -æ, M. *Andreas (a Greek physician).*
 Angelica, -æ, F. *angelica.*
 Anglicē, adv. *in English.*
 Angulus, -ī, M. *corner.*
 Angustus, -a, -um, adj. *narrow.*
 Animadversio, -ōnis, F. *attention, censure, punishment.*
 Animal, -ālis, N. *animal.*
 Animus, -ī, M. *mind, soul.*
 Anisum, -ī, N. *anise.*
 Anulus, -ī, M. *ring.*
 Annus, -ī, M. *year.*
 Antalgicus, -a, -um *subduing pain.*
 Ante, prep. *before.*
 Anteā, adv. *before, formerly.*
 Ante-eō, 4, -īvī, -īi, —, intr. [ante and eō] *go before, surpass.*
 Ante-quam, adv. *before, before that.*
 Anthemis, -idis, F. *anthemis; chamomile.*
 Antidotum, -ī, N. *antidote.*
 Antimoniālis, -e, adj. *antimonial.*
 Antimonium, -ī, N. *antimony.*
 Antiquitus, adv. *in ancient times.*
 { Antīquus, -a, -um, adj. *old, ancient.*
 { Antīquī, M. *the ancients.*
 Antipyreticus, -a, -um, adj. *antipyretic; driving away fever.*
 Anus, ūs, F. *old woman.*
 Aperiō, 4, -uī, -tum, tr. *lay open, disclose.*
 Apex, -icis, M. *point, top.*
 Apothēca, -æ, F. *store-house, store.*
 Appellō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *call, name.*
 Ap-plicō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *apply, attach.*
 Ap-pōnō, 3, apposuī, appositum, tr. *apply, put on.*
 Ap-prehendō, 3, -hendī, -hēnsūm, tr. *grasp, seize, lay hold of.*
 Ap-propinquō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. *approach, draw near.*
 Apricus, -a, -um, adj. *sunny.*
 Aptus, -a, -um, part. adj. *apt, fit, suitable.*
 Aqua, -æ, F. *water.*

Aqua fortis, F.	<i>nitric acid.</i>
Aquæductus, -ūs, M.	<i>aqueduct.</i>
Āquōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>watery, abounding in water.</i>
Ārabicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>Arabian.</i>
Arbor, -oris, F.	<i>tree.</i>
Arceō, 2, -uī, —, tr.	<i>keep away, ward off.</i>
Arcessō, 3, arcessivī, arcessitum, tr.	<i>send for, summon.</i>
Archagathus, -ī, M.	<i>the first Greek surgeon at Rome.</i>
Arēna, -æ, F.	<i>sand, sand-bath.</i>
Argentum, -ī, N.	<i>silver.</i>
Aridus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>dry, arid.</i>
Aristolochia, -æ, F.	<i>aristolochia, birthwort.</i>
Arnica, -æ, F.	<i>arnica.</i>
Arō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>plough.</i>
Arōmaticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>aromatic.</i>
Ars, artis, F.	<i>art.</i>
Arsenās, -ātis, N.	<i>arsenate.</i>
Arsenicum, -ī, N.,	<i>arsenic.</i>
Arsenis, -itis, M.	<i>arsenite.</i>
Artē, adv.	<i>closely, tightly.</i>
Artemisia, -æ, F.	<i>wormwood.</i>
{ Articulārius, -a, -um	<i>of the joints.</i>
{ Articulārius morbus	<i>gout.</i>
Articulus, -ī, M.	<i>joint.</i>
Asafœtida or assafœtida, -æ, F.	<i>asafetida.</i>
Asiāticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>Asiatic.</i>
Asper, -a, -um, adj.	<i>rough.</i>
As-sentior, -irī, assēnsus sum, intr.	<i>assent.</i>
As-sūmo, 3, -sūmpsi, -sūmptum, tr.	<i>assume, take.</i>
Assus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>roasted.</i>
At, conj.	<i>but, but on the contrary.</i>
Āter, ātra, ātrum, adj.	<i>black, gloomy.</i>
{ Ātrāmentum	<i>any black liquid, ink.</i>
{ Ātrāmentum sūtōrum	<i>blacking.</i>
Atropīna, -æ, F.	<i>atropine.</i>
At-tendō, 3, -tendī, -tentum, tr.	<i>stretch toward, attend.</i>
Attentē, adv.	<i>attentively.</i>
At-tingō, 3, -tigī, -tāctum, tr.	<i>touch, attain, aim at.</i>
At-tollō, 3, —, —,	<i>raise up, lift.</i>
Attonitus, -a, -um, part. adj.	<i>amazed, astounded.</i>
Auctus, -ūs, M.	<i>increase, growth.</i>
Audāx, -ācis, adj.	<i>bold, courageous.</i>
Audiō, 4, -ivī, -itum, tr.	<i>hear.</i>
Au-ferō, -ferre, abstulī, ablātum, tr. [ab and ferre]	<i>take or bear away.</i>
Au-fugiō, 3, -fūgī, —, intr.	<i>flee, run away.</i>
Augeō, 2, auxī, auctum	<i>increase.</i>

Aula, -æ, F.	hall, court.
Aula (for ōlla), -æ, F.	pot, jar.
Auripigmentum, -ī, N.	orpiment, yellow arsenic sulphide.
Auris, -is, F.	ear.
Austērus, -a, -um, adj.	harsh, sour.
Aut, conj.	or.
Auralgia, -æ, F.	(localized) pain.
Autem, conj. (never first word in its clause)	but, however, on the other hand.
Auxilium, -ī, N.	aid, assistance.
Balneum, -ī, N.	bath, bath-room.
Balsamum, -ī, N.	balsam.
Barbarum, -ī, N.	name of a Roman plaster.
Basis, -is, F.	base.
Bdellium, -ī, N.	vine-palm, and gum exuding from
Beātus, -a, -um, part. adj.	happy. [it.
Belladonna, -æ, F.	belladonna, atropa.
Bene, adv.	well.
Benīgnus, -a, -um, adj.	kind, obliging.
Benzīnum, -ī, N.	benzine.
Benzoīnātus, -a, -um	benzoinated.
Benzoīnum, -ī, N.	benzoin.
Berberis, -idis, F.	barberry tree.
Bergamotta, -æ, F.	bergamot.
Bēta, -æ, F.	beet.
Bibō, 3, bibī, bititum, tr.	drink.
Bicarbōnās, -ātis, M.	bicarbonate.
Biduum, -ī, N.	space of two days.
Biliōsus, -a, -um, adj.	bilious.
Bīlis, -is, F.	bile.
Bīnī, -æ, -a, adj.	two by two, two each.
Bis, adv.	twice.
Bismuthum, -ī, N.	bismuth.
Bisulphās, -ātis, M.	bisulphate.
Bisulphidum, -ī, N.	bisulphide.
Bitartrās, -ātis, M.	bitartrate.
Bolus, -ī, M.	morsel, bolus, a large pill.
Bonus, -a, -um, adj.	good.
Bōrāx, -ācis, M.	borax.
Bōs, bovis, M. and F.	ox, cow.
Bracchium or brāchium, -ī, N.	arm, upper arm.
Brassica, -æ, F.	cabbage.
Breviter, adv.	briefly.
Brōmidum, -ī, N.	bromide.
Brōmum, -ī, N.	bromine.
Bronchiālis, -e, adj.	bronchial.

Buchū, indecl., N.	<i>buchu.</i>
Bulbus, -ī, M.	<i>bulb.</i>
Bulliēns, -entis, part. adj.	<i>boiling.</i>
Bulliō, 4, -ivī, -itum, intr.	<i>bubble, boil.</i>
Burgundicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of Burgundy.</i>
Būtyrum, -ī, N.	<i>butter.</i>
Cacāō, indecl., N., or -ōnis, M.	<i>cacao.</i>
Caffeīna, -æ, F.	<i>caffeine.</i>
Calamus, -ī, M.	<i>sweet flag.</i>
Calcinātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>calcination.</i>
Calcium, -ī, N.	<i>calcium.</i>
Calda or calida (sc. aqua), -æ, F.	<i>warm water.</i>
Caldus, -a, -um, or calidus, adj.	<i>hot.</i>
Cale-faciō, 3, -fēcī, -factum, tr.	<i>heat, make hot.</i>
Calendula, -æ, F.	<i>calendula, wild marigold.</i>
Calēns, -entis, adj.	<i>warm.</i>
Calor, -ōris, M.	<i>heat.</i>
Calumba, -æ, F.	<i>calumba.</i>
Calx, calcis, M. and F.	<i>limestone.</i>
Campāna, -æ, F.	<i>bell.</i>
Camphora, -æ, F.	<i>camphor.</i>
Camphorātus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>camphorated, combined with camphor.</i>
Campus, -i, M.	<i>plain, campus.</i>
Canadēnsis, -e, adj.	<i>Canadian, Canada (adj.).</i>
Cancer, -crī, and -ceris, M.	<i>cancer, a spreading ulcer.</i>
Canis, -is, M. and F.	<i>dog.</i>
Cannabinus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of hemp, hempen.</i>
Cannabis, -is, F.	<i>hemp.</i>
Cantharis, -idis, F.	<i>Spanish fly, cantharis.</i>
Capāx, -ācis, adj.	<i>capacious.</i>
Capillitium, -ī, N.	<i>hair of the head.</i>
Capiō, 3, cēpī, captum, tr.	<i>take.</i>
Capsicum, -ī, N.	<i>Cayenne pepper, capsicum.</i>
Capsula, -æ, F.	<i>capsule.</i>
Captō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>catch, try to catch.</i>
Caput, -itis, N.	<i>head.</i>
Carbō, -ōnis, M.	<i>carbon, charcoal.</i>
Carbolicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>carbolic.</i>
Carbōnās, -ātis, M.	<i>carbonate.</i>
Carbōneum, -ī, N.	<i>carbon (as element).</i>
Carbōnicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>carbonic.</i>
Cardamōmum, -ī, N.	<i>cardamom.</i>
Careō, 2, -uī, -itum, intr.	<i>want, lack.</i>
Carmen, -inis, N.	<i>song, charm.</i>
Carō, carnis, F.	<i>flesh, meat.</i>

Carolus, -ī, M.	Charles.
Cārum, -ī, N.	caraway.
Cārus, -a, -um, adj.	dear.
Caryophyllum, -ī, N.	clove.
Caryophyllus, -ī, F.	clove-tree.
Cascarilla, -æ, F.	cascarilla.
Cāseus, -ī, M.	cheese.
Cassia or casia, -æ, F.	cassia.
Castoreum, -ī, N.	castoreum.
Cāsus, ūs, M.	fall, mishap, chance.
Cataplasma, -atis, N.	poultice.
Catarrhus, -ī, M.	catarrh.
Catechū, indecl., N.	catechu.
Catharticus, -a, -um, adj.	cathartic.
Catīnus, -ī, M.	dish, bowl.
Catō, -ōnis, M.	Cato (Roman censor).
Caulis, -is, M.	stalk of plant; cabbage.
{ Causa, -æ, F.	cause, reason.
{ Causā, with abl.	for the sake of, on account of.
Causticus, -a, -um, adj.	caustic, burning.
Cautē, adv.	cautiously, carefully.
Caveō, 2, cāvī, cautum, tr. and intr.	beware, avoid.
Cc., abbrev. for cubicum centimetrum (cubica centimetra)	cubic centimetre (centimetres).
Cēdō, 3, cessī, cessum, tr. and intr.	yield, retire.
Celer, -eris, -e, adj.	quick, swift.
Celeriter, adv.	quickly, speedily.
Cella, -æ, F.	cell, cellar.
Celsus, -ī, M.	Celsus (Roman physician).
Cēseō, 2, cēsuī, cēsum, tr.	think, believe.
Cēnsor, -ōris, M.	censor.
Centum, num. adj.	hundred.
Cēpa, -æ, F.	onion.
Cēra, -æ, F.	wax.
Cerasum, -ī, N.	cherry.
Cerasus, -ī, F.	cherry-tree.
Cērātum, -ī, N.	cerate, "a waxed dressing."
Cērātus, -a, -um, part. adj.	waxed.
Cerebrālis, -e, adj.	cerebral.
Cerevisia, or cervisia, -æ, F.	beer.
Certāmen, -inis, N.	strife, contest.
Certē, adv.	certainly, surely.
Certus, -a, -um, adj.	certain, sure.
Cervīnus, -a, -um, adj.	of a stag, or hart.
Cessō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr.	cease, stop, be idle.
Cētāceum, -ī, N.	spermaceti, sperm.
Cēterus, -a, -um, adj.	the other, the rest.

Cetrāria, -æ, F.	<i>cetraria, Iceland moss.</i>
Chalcītis, -idis, M.	<i>copper ore, a precious stone, chal-</i>
Chamomilla, -æ, F.	<i>chamomile.</i> [citis.]
Charta, -æ, F.	<i>paper, powder.</i>
Chartāceus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of paper, paper.</i>
Chēmīa, -æ, F.	<i>chemistry.</i>
{ Chēmicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>chemical, chemist.</i>
{ Chēmicus, -ī, M.	<i>chemist.</i>
Chimaphila, -æ, F.	<i>chimaphila, wintergreen.</i>
Chīrāgra, -æ, F.	<i>gout in the hand.</i>
Chīrāta, -æ, F.	<i>chirata.</i>
Chīrūrgus, -ī, M.	<i>surgeon.</i>
Chlōral, -ālis, N., or chloral, indecl., N.	<i>chloral.</i>
Chlōrās, -ātis, M.	<i>chlorate.</i>
Chlōrinātus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>chlorinated, combined with chlo-</i>
Chlōridum, -ī, N.	<i>chloride.</i> [rine.]
Chlōroformum, -ī, N.	<i>chloroform.</i>
Chlōrum, -ī, N.	<i>chlorine.</i>
Cholera, -æ, F.	<i>cholera.</i>
Chronicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>chronic.</i>
Chrȳsarobīnum, -ī, N.	<i>chrysarobin.</i>
{ Cibus, -ī, M.	<i>food.</i>
{ post cibum	<i>after meals.</i>
Cicātrix, -īcis, F.	<i>scar.</i>
Cicūta, -æ, F.	<i>hemlock.</i>
Cieō, 2, cīvī, citum, tr.	<i>move, excite, promote.</i>
Cimicifuga, -æ, F.	<i>cimicifuga, black cohosh.</i>
Cinchōna	<i>cinchona.</i>
Cinchōnidīna, -æ, F.	<i>cinchonidine.</i>
Cinchōnīna, -æ, F.	<i>cinchonina.</i>
Cinnamōmum, -ī, N.	<i>cinnamon.</i>
Cinnamōmeus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of cinnamon.</i>
Circā, adv., prep., w. acc.	<i>about, around.</i>
Citissimē, adv.	<i>most quickly.</i>
Citō, adv.	<i>quickly, speedily, soon.</i>
Citrās, -ātis, M.	<i>citrate.</i>
Citrus, -ī, M.	<i>citrus, lemon-tree.</i>
Cīvis, -is, M. and F.	<i>citizen.</i>
Cīvitās, -ātis, F.	<i>state.</i>
Clārē, adj.	<i>clearly.</i>
Clārificātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>clarification.</i>
Clārus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>clear, bright, famous.</i>
Claudicō, 1, —, —, intr.	<i>halt, be lame.</i>
Claudō, 3, clausī, clausum, tr.	<i>close, shut.</i>
Claudus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>lame.</i>
Cloāca, -æ, F.	<i>sewer, drain.</i>
Coāgulum, -ī, N.	<i>rennet.</i>

- Cōca, -æ, F. *coca, erythroxyton.*
 Cocaīna, -æ, F. *cocaine.*
 Coccus, -ī, M. and F. *cochineal.*
 { Cochleāre, -āris, N. *spoon, spoonful.*
 { cochleāre amplum, māgnum *a tablespoonful.*
 { cochleāre medium, modicum *a dessertspoonful.*
 { cochleāre parvum, minimum *a teaspoonful.*
 Coctiō, -ōnis, F. *a cooking, coction.*
 Cōlum, -ī, N. *sky, heaven.*
 Co-eō, 4, -īvi, -īi, -itum, intr. *combine, unite.*
 Coepī, coepisse, coeptus (perfect system
 only) *begun, have begun.*
 Coerceō, 2, coercuī, coercitum, tr. *check, restrain.*
 Coffea, -æ, F. *coffee.*
 Cōgitō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. and intr. *think, consider.*
 Cōgnōscō, 3, -gnōvī, -gnitum *become acquainted with, learn,*
 Cōgō, 3, cōgī, cōactum, tr. *force together, collect.* [know.
 Co-hibeō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr. *check, restrain.*
 Cohors, -ortis, F. *cohort.*
 Cōlātūra, -æ, F. *filtration; that which has been*
 Colchicum, -ī, N. *colchicum.* [strained.
 Colla, -æ, F. *glue.*
 Col-lidō, 3; -isī, -isum, tr. *dash or strike together, bruise.*
 { Collōdēs, Greek adj. *glue-like.*
 { Collōdēs, F. *glue-like substance.*
 Collōdium, -ī, N. *collodion.*
 Col-loquor, colloquī, collocūtus, sum, dep.,
 intr. *converse, talk with.*
 Collum, -ī, N. *neck.*
 Colluviēs, -ēī, F. *filth, dirt, washing together of*
 Cōlō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *filter, strain.* [filth.
 Colocynthis, -idis, F. *colocynth.*
 Colombō, -ōnis, F. (*calumba*) *calumba.*
 Color, -ōris, M. *color, complexion.*
 Cōlum, -ī, N. *filter, strainer, sieve.*
 Columba, -æ, F. *dove, pigeon.*
 Comes, -itis, M. *companion, comrade.*
 Commentārium, -ī, N. *commentary.*
 Com-minuō, 3, -uī, -ūtum, tr. *diminish, crush, break into pieces.*
 Comminūtiō, -ōnis, F. *comminution.*
 Com-misceō, 2, -mīscuī, -mīxtum, -mīs-
 tum, tr. *mix, mingle together.*
 Commodus, -a, -um, adj. *fit, suitable; affable.*
 Commūnis, -e, adj. *common.*
 Comparātīvus, -a, -um, adj. *comparative, specific.*
 Comparō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *prepare; match, compare.*
 Comperiō, 4, -perī, -pertum, tr. *ascertain, find out, discover.*

- Com-pōnō, 3, composuī, compositum, tr. *compound, make up.*
 Compositiō, -ōnis, F. *compound, composition.*
 Compositus, -a, -um, part. adj. *compound, composite.*
 Con-cidō, 3, -idī, -īsum, tr. *cut up, cut to pieces.*
 Con-cipiō, 3, concēpī, conceptum, tr. *contract, take, conceive.*
 Con-coquō, 3, -coxi, -coctum, tr. *cook, mature, ripen, digest.*
 Concordō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. *agree.*
 Con-crēscō, 3, -crēvī, -crētum, intr. *run together, thicken, grow to-*
 Condēnsātiō, -ōnis, F. *condensation.* [gether].
 Con-dīscipulus, -ī, M. *fellow-pupil.*
 Conductus, -a, -um, part. of con-ducō *induced, persuaded, hired.*
 Cōnfectiō, -ōnis, F. *confection, electuary.*
 { Cōn-ferō, cōnferre, contulī, collātum, tr. *bring together, collect.*
 { sē cōnferre *to betake one's self, go.*
 Cōn-ficiō, 3, cōnfēcī, cōnfectum, tr. *complete, finish.*
 Cōn-fiteor, -fitērī, -fessus sum, dep. tr. *confess.*
 Congestiō, -ōnis, F. *congestion.*
 Congestivus, -a, -um, adj. *congestive.*
 Congius, -ī, M. *gallon.*
 Co-hibeō, 2, -uī, -itum. *restrain, ward off.*
 Cōnīum, -ī, N. *hemlock.*
 Conjectō, 1, -āvī, -ātum *throw together; conjecture, guess.*
 Conjectūra, -æ, F. [con and jacere]. *a throwing together, conjecture,*
 Con-jiciō or coniciō, 3, conjēcī, conjectum, [guess].
 tr. *throw, cast, fling together, guess.*
 Cōnor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep. tr. and intr. *try, attempt, endeavor.*
 Con-quassō, 1 (no perf.), -ātum. *shake vigorously.*
 Cōn-servō, 1, -āvī, -ātum *keep safe, preserve.*
 Cōnsiderō, 3, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *inspect, consider, deliberate.*
 Cōn-sidō, 3, consēdī, consessum, intr. *sit down, take a seat.*
 Cōnsilium, -ī, N. *advice, counsel, plan, purpose.*
 Cōnspectus, -ūs, M. *sight, seeing, view.*
 Cōnstat (impersonal from cōnstō) *it is agreed, evident, clear*
 Cōn-stō, 1, -stitī, -stātum, intr. *be made up of, consist of.*
 Cōn-sūmō, 3, cōnsūmpsī, cōnsūmptum, tr. *consume, spend.*
 Cōnsūmptiō, -ōnis, F. *consumption.*
 Contāgiōsus, -a, -um, adj. *contagious.*
 Contentus, -a, -um, part. adj. *contented, satisfied.*
 Con-terō, 3, -trīvī, -trītum, tr. *bruise, pound, mash up.*
 Con-tineō, 2, continuī, contentum, tr. *contain.*
 Con-tingō, 3, contigī, contāctum, tr. *touch, happen.*
 Continuē, adv. *continuously, without break.*
 Continuō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *continue, keep on, prolong.*
 Contrā, prep. w. acc. and adv. { prep., against, contrary to; adv. . .
 { on the contrary, on the other hand.
 Contrārius, -a, -um, adj. *contrary, opposite to.*
 Contumēliōsus, -a, -um, adj. *abusive.*

- Con-tundō, 3, -tudī, -tūsum, tr. *bruise, crush.*
 Contūsio, -ōnis, F. *contusion, bruise.*
 Contūsus, -a, -um, part. adj. *bruised.*
 Con-valēscō, 3, convaluī, —, intr. *recover health.*
 Convallis, -is, F. *valley.*
 Con-veniō, 4, -vēnī, -ventum, intr. *meet, come together.*
 Convulsiō, -ōnis, F. *convulsion.*
 Convulsivus, -a, -um, adj. *convulsive.*
 Copaiha, -æ, F. *copaiba.*
 Cōpia, -æ, F. *supply, abundance.*
 Coquō, 3, coxī, coctum, tr. *cook; boil, bake, fry, etc.*
 Cor, cordis, N. *heart.*
 Coriandrum, -ī, N. *coriander.*
 Cornū, -ūs, N. *horn.*
 Cornus, -ī, F., and -ūs, F. *cornus, dogwood.*
 Corpus, -oris, N. *body.*
 Cortex, -icis, M. *bark, rind, cork.*
 Coryza, -æ, F. *nasal catarrh.*
 Costum, -ī, N. *an Oriental aromatic plant.*
 Cotidiē, or quotidiē, adv. *daily.*
 Coxa, -æ, F. *hip, haunch.*
 Crās, adv. *to-morrow.*
 Crassē, adv. *coarsely.*
 Crassus, -a, -um, adj. *coarse, gross.*
 Crāstinus, -a, -um, adj. *of to-morrow.*
 Crēber, -bra, -brum, adj. *frequent, repeated.*
 Crēdō, 3, credidī, creditum, tr. and intr. *credit, believe.*
 Crēscō, 3, crēvī, crētum, intr. *grow, increase.*
 Crēta, -æ, F. *chalk.*
 Crēticus, -a, -um, adj. *of Crete, Cretan.*
 Crībrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *sift.*
 Crībrum, -ī, N. *sieve.*
 Crocus, -ī, M. *saffron.*
 Cruciō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *torture.*
 Crūdēlis, -e, adj. *cruel.*
 Crūdus, -a, -um, adj. *raw, crude.*
 Cruentus, -a, -um, adj. *bloody.*
 Crystallizātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *crystallized.*
 Crystallus, -ī, M. *crystal.*
 Cubāns, -antis, part. adj. (also as noun) *lying sick, a patient.*
 Cūbēba, -æ, F. *cubeb.*
 Cucumis, -eris, M. *cucumber.*
 Cucurbita, -æ, F. *gourd, squash; cupping glass.*
 Cucurbitula, -æ, F. *cupping-glass.*
 Culpa, -æ, F. *fault, blame.*
 Culter, -trī, M. *knife.*
 Cum, prep. w. abl. *with.*

Cum, conj.	when, since, because, though.
Cumīnum, -ī, N.	cumin.
Cupreus, -a, -um, adj.	of copper, copper.
Cur, adv.	why.
Cūra, -æ, F.	care.
Cūrātiō, -ōnis, F.	a taking care; curing, cure.
Cūrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	care for, cure, dress.
Cursor, -ōris, M.	runner.
Cutis, -is, F.	skin, complexion.
Cyathus, -ī, M.	small cup, wine glass.
Cylindrātus, -a, -um, adj.	cylindrical.
Damnum, -ī, N.	loss, damage.
Datūra Stramonium.	Jamestown weed.
Daucum, -ī, N.	carrot.
Dē, prep. w. abl.	from, concerning, about.
Dēbeō, 2, dēbuī, dēbitum, tr.	owe, ought.
Dēbilis, -e, adj.	feeble, weak.
Dēcantātiō, -ōnis, F.	pouring off, racking.
Dēcantō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	rack off, decant.
Decem, adj.	ten.
Decet, 2, decuit, —, impers. tr. and intr.	it becomes, is fitting, is right.
Dē-cidō, 3, -idī, —, intr.	fall down, fall from.
Deciēs, num. adv.	ten times.
Decimus, -a, -um, adj.	tenth.
Dēcoctiō, -ōnis, F.	cooking down, boiling away.
Dēcoctum, -ī, N.	decoction.
Dē-coquō, 3, -coxī, -coctum, tr.	cook down, boil away.
Dēdecus, -oris, N.	disgrace, shame.
Dē-faecō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	drain off, rack.
Dē-fervefaciō, 3, -fēcī, -factum, tr.	heat thoroughly, cause to boil.
Dē-fessus, -a, -um, part. adj.	tired out, weary.
Dē-fingō, 3, -finxī, —, tr.	form, shape.
Dē-finiō, 4, -īvī, -īī, -itum, tr.	define.
Dēflagrātiō, -ōnis, F.	conflagration, burning down.
Dē-fluō, 3, -fluxī, -fluxum, intr.	flow down, fall off.
Dē-fundō, 3, -fūdī, -fūsum, tr.	pour out or off.
Dē-gustō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	taste.
Dein, adv.	} then, after that.
Deinde, adv.	
Dēlēnīmentum, -ī, N.	soothing application.
Dēleō, 2, -ēvī, -ētum, tr.	destroy.
Dē-ligō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	bind, tie.
Dē-minuō, 3, -minuī, -minūtum, tr.	diminish.
Dēminūtiō, -ōnis, F.	decrease, diminution.
Dē-mittō, 3, -īsī, -issum, tr.	send down; let, cast, or throw
Dē-mōnstrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	point out, show, prove. [down.]

- Dēnique, adv. *finally, lastly.*
 Dēnsus, -a, -um, adj. *dense, crowded.*
 Dēnuō, adv. [dē and novō] *anew, again.*
 Dē-primō, 3, -pressī, -pressum, tr. *press down, sink.*
 Depsticius, -a, -um, adj. *kneaded.*
 Dē-pūrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *purify.*
 Dērivātiō, -ōnis, F. *derivation.*
 Dē-rīvō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *derive.*
 Dē-scendō, 3, dēscendī, dēscēnsūm, intr. *descend, go down.*
 Dēsiccātiō, -ōnis, F. *desiccation, drying.*
 Dē-siccō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *dry, make dry.*
 Dēsīderātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *desired, longed for.*
 Dēsīderō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *long for, want, desire.*
 Dē-sistō, 3, -stitī, -stitum, intr. *cease, desist.*
 Dē-spērō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. *despair.*
 Dē-spūmātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *clarified.*
 Dēstillātiō, -ōnis, F. *distillation.*
 Dēstillātus or distillātus, -a, -um, part.
 adj. *distilled.*
 Dē-stillō or distillō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. *distil, drop.*
 Dē-sūdō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. *sweat greatly.*
 Dē-trahō, 3, -āxī, -āctum, tr. *draw, take away.*
 Dē-vorō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *swallow whole, devour.*
 Dexter, -tra, -trum, and -tera, -terum,
 adj. *right.*
 Diagnōsis, -is, F. *diagnosis.*
 Diaphorēsis, -is, F. *perspiration.*
 Dicō, 3, dixī, dictum, tr. *say, speak, declare.*
 Diēs, -ēī, M. *day.*
 Dif-ferō, -ferre, distulī, dilātum [dis,
 apart, and ferre, to bear] *bear apart, scatter, put off.*
 Difficilis, -e, adj. *difficult.*
 Digerātiō, -ōnis, F. *arranging, digestion.*
 Di-gerō, 3, -gessī, -gestum, tr. *distribute, arrange, digest.*
 Digestiō, -ōnis, F. *distribution, digestion.*
 Digitalis, -is, F. *digitalis, fox-glove.*
 Digitus, -ī, M. *finger.*
 Diligēns, -entis, part. adj. *diligent, attentive, careful.*
 Diligenter, adv. *diligently, carefully.*
 Diligentia, -æ, F. *diligence, carefulness.*
 Dilūtus, -a, -um, part. adj. *diluted, weakened.*
 Dimidia, -a, F. (sc. pars.) *half.*
 Dīmīdium; -ī, N. *half.*
 Dīmīdius, -a, -um, adj. *halved, half.*
 Diphtheria, -æ, F. *diphtheria.*
 Dis-cēdō, 3, -cessī, -cessum, intr. *go away, depart, separate.*
 Discipulus, -ī, M. *pupil, scholar.*

Discō, 3, didicī, —, tr.	learn.
Dispēnsātiō, -ōnis, F.	weighing out, dispensing.
Dispēnsātōrium, -ī, N.	dispensatory.
Dissipō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	scatter, waste.
Distentiō, -ōnis, F.	stretching, distention.
Dis-terō, 3, -trīvī, -tritum, tr.	rub, grind well.
Diū, adv.	a long time; in the daytime.
Diurnus, -a, -um, adj.	in the daytime, by day.
Diūturnus, -a, -um, adj.	of long continuance, long.
Dīversus, -a, -um, part. adj.	opposed, diverse, contrary.
Dīves, -itis, adj.	rich.
Dīvidō, 3, -vīsī, -vīsum, tr.	divide.
Dīvitīæ, -ārūm, F.	riches, wealth.
Dō, dāre, dēdī, dātum, tr.	give.
Doceō, 2, docuī, doctum, tr.	teach.
Doctus, -a, -um, part. adj.	learned.
Doleō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr. and intr.	grieve, be in pain, grieve at.
Dolor, -ōris, M.	pain, smart, grief.
Dolorōsus, -a, -um, adj.	painful, full of sorrow.
Dolus, -ī, M.	wile, trick.
Domesticus, -a, -um, adj.	domestic.
Dominus, -ī, M.	master, proprietor.
Domus, -ūs, F.	house, acc. home; domī, at home.
Dōnec, conj.	until, as long as.
Dormiō, 4, -īvī, and iī, -ītum, intr.	sleep.
Dosis, -is, F.	dose.
Drachma, -æ, F.	drachm.
Drāma, -atis, N.	drama, play.
Dubitō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr.	doubt, be uncertain.
Dubius, -a, -um, adj.	doubtful, be uncertain.
Dūcō, 3, dūxī, ductum, tr.	lead.
Dulcis, -e, adj.	sweet, pleasant.
Dum, conj.	while, as long as, until.
Duo, -æ, -o, num. adj.	two.
Duplex, -icis, adj.	double, twofold.
Dūrus, -a, -um, adj.	hardy, tough, rugged.
Dux, ducis, M.	leader.
Dyspepsia, -a, F.	dyspepsia.
{ Dyspepticus, -a, -um, adj.	dyspeptic.
{ Dyspepticus, -ī, M.	a dyspeptic.
Dyspnœa, -æ, F.	difficulty of breathing.
Ē, ex, prep., w. abl.	out of, from.
E-bulliō, 4, intr.	boil, bubble up.
Ebullitiō, -ōnis, F.	bubbling, boiling.
Ebur, -oris, N.	ivory.
Edō, edere and ēsse, ēdī, ēsum, tr.	eat.

- E-dūcō, 3, ēdūxī, ēductum, tr. *lead out, draw out.*
 Effectus, -ūs, m. *effect, power, efficacy.*
 Ef-ferō, efferre, extulī, ēlātum, tr. *carry out, bear forth.*
 Effervescēns, -entis, part. adj. *effervescent.*
 Ef-fervescō, 3, efferbuī, —, intr. *effervesce, begin to boil.*
 Ef-ficiō, 3, effēcī, effectum, tr. *cause, make, effect.*
 Ef-fugiō, 3, effūgī, tr. and intr. *flee, escape.*
 Ef-fundō, 3, effūdī, effūsum, tr. *pour out.*
 Effūsiō, -ōnis, f. *pouring out or off.*
 Egeō, 2, eguī, —, intr. with abl. or gen. *need, want.*
 Ego, meī, etc. *I.*
 E-lābor, 3, ēlābī, ēlāpsus sum, dep. intr. *slide or slip away, escape.*
 Elasticus, -a, -um, adj. *elastic, stretching.*
 Elatērium, -ī, n. *elaterium (derived from the wild*
 Elātus, -a, -um, part. adj., fr. efferō *elated, uplifted.* [cucumber].
 Electuārium, -ī, and ēlectārium, n. *electuary, confection.*
 Elēctus, -a, -um, part. (adj.), fr. ēligō *chosen, selected.*
 Elegāns, -antis, adj. *elegant.*
 E-liciō, 3, -cuī, -citur, tr. *draw out, elicit.*
 Elixir, -iris, n. or indecl. *elixir.*
 Elixus, -a, -um, adj. *boiled.*
 Eluō, 3, -uī, -ūtum *wash out or off.*
 Emeticum, -ī, n. *an emetic.*
 Emeticus, -a, -um, adj. *emetic.*
 E-missiō, -ōnis, f. *sending or letting out, emission.*
 { Emittō, 3, -mīsī, -missum, tr. *send out, let on.*
 { Emittere sanguinem *let blood, bleed.*
 Emō, 3, ēmī, ēmptum, tr. *buy.*
 Ēmoliēns, -entis, part. adj. *emollient, softening.*
 Ē-moliō, 4, -ivī, -iī, -itum, tr. *soften, make tender.*
 Empīricus, -ī, m. *empiric, quack.*
 Ēmplastrum, -ī, n. *plaster.*
 Emptor, -ōris, m. *buyer, purchaser.*
 Emulsum, -ī, n., or ēmulsiō, -ōnis, f. *emulsion.*
 Ēn, interj. *lo! see! look there!*
 Enema, -atis, n. *clyster, injection.*
 Enim, conj. *for, namely.*
 Eō, ire, ivī, and iī, itum, intr. *go.*
 Epispasticus, -a, -um, adj. *blistering.*
 Epistomium, -ī, n. *stopper, stop-cock, stopple.*
 Equidem, conj. *indeed, truly.*
 Ergota, -æ, f. *ergot.*
 E-rigō, 3, ērēxī, ērēctum, tr. *erect, prick up.*
 Errō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. *err, make a mistake.*
 Error, ōris, m. *error, mistake.*
 E-rudiō, 4, -ivī and -iī, -itum, tr. *instruct.*
 Eruditus, -a, -um, adj. *learned, refined, civilized.*

- Ē-rumpō, 3, -rūpī, -ruptum, tr. and intr. *break forth, cause to break forth.*
 Eryum, -ī, N. *pulse, veitch.*
 Erythroxylon, -ī, N. *erythroxylon, coca.*
 Essentia, -æ, F. *essence.*
 Etiam, adv. and conj. *also, even, yes.*
 Euonymus, -ī, F. *euonymus, burning bush, wahoo.*
 Eupatorium, -ī, N. *thoroughwort, eupatorium.*
 Evaporātiō, -ōnis, F. *evaporation.*
 Ēvapōrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *evaporate.*
 Ēventus, -ūs *event, result.*
 { Ex or ē, prep. w. abl. *from, out of.*
 { Ex vinō. *in wine.*
 Exāctus, -a, -um, part. adj. *exact, precise.*
 Excelsus, -a, -um, adj. *tall, high.*
 Ex-cerpō, 3, -cerpsī, -cerptum, tr. *take out, select.*
 Ex-cipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptum, tr. *receive, except, follow, succeed.*
 Excipulum, -ī, N. *receptacle.*
 Excitō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *excite, raise up.*
 Ex-clāmō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. and tr. *exclaim, cry out.*
 Ex-coriō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *skin, flay.*
 Ex-edō, 3, -ēdī, -ēsum, tr. *eat up, consume.*
 Ex-eō, 4, -īvī, -īī, -itum, intr. *go out.*
 Ex-erceō, 2, exercuī, exercitum, tr. *exercise, practice, train.*
 Exercitātiō, -ōnis, F. *exercise.*
 Exercitus, -ūs, M. *army.*
 Ex-hauriō, 4, -hausī, -haustum, tr. *draw off, exhaust.*
 Ex-hibeō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr. *give, offer to, show.*
 Ex-igō, 3, -ēgī, exāctum, tr. *exact, demand.*
 Eximius, -a, -um, adj. *remarkable.*
 Ex-imō, 3, -ēmī, -ēptum, tr. *take out, except.*
 Ex-īstimō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *think, estimate.*
 Experientia, -æ, F. *experience.*
 Experimentum, -ī, N. *experiment.*
 Ex-perior, -perīrī, -pertus sum, dep. *test, make use of.*
 Expertus, -a, -um, part. adj. *experienced, skillful.*
 Ex-plicō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *unfold, explain.*
 Expressiō, -ōnis, F. *expression.*
 Ex-primō, 3, -pressī, -pressum, tr. *express, press out.*
 Ex-secō, 1, -secuī, -sectum, tr. *cut out, cut away.*
 Exsiccātiō, -ōnis, F. *a drying out.*
 Exsiccātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *dried out, dry.*
 Ex-siccō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *dry, dry out.*
 Exspectātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *expected.*
 Ex-spectō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *expect, wait for.*
 Ex-sūdō or exūdō, 1, -āvī, -ātum *sweat, exude.*
 Ex-sūgō, 3, -sūxī, -sūctum, tr. *suck out.*

- Ex-tendō, 3, -tendī, -tentum and -ten- } stretch out, extend.
sum, tr. }
- Extrāctum, -ī, N. extract.
- Ex-trahō, 3, -trāxī, -trāctum, tr. draw out, extract.
- Faba, -æ, F. bean.
- Fabrica, -æ, F. workshop, manufactory.
- Fābricius, -ī, M. Fabricius (a famous Roman
- Fabricō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. make, fabricate. [general].
- Fābula, -æ, F. fable, story.
- Fabulus, -ī, M. a small bean.
- Faciēs, -ēī, F. face, appearance.
- Facile, adv. easily.
- Facilis, -e, adj. easy.
- Faciō, 3, fēcī, factum, tr. make, do..
- Fallāx, -ācis, adj. fallacious, deceitful.
- Fallō, 3, fefellī, falsum, tr. deceive, disappoint, escape notice.
- Falx, -cis, F. sickle.
- Fāma, -æ, F. report.
- Familia -æ, F. family, household.
- Farina, -æ, F. flour, meal.
- Fascia, -æ, F. bandage.
- Fasciculus, -ī, M. small package, bundle.
- Fastidiō, 4, -īvī and -īī, -ītum, tr. scorn, disdain.
- Fastidiōsus, -a, -um, adj. fastidious, dainty.
- Fātālis, -e, adj. fatal.
- Faucēs, faucium, F. pharynx, gullet, throat.
- Febricitō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. be ill of fever, have fever.
- Febricula, -æ, F. light fever.
- Febrilis, -e, adj. febrile, causing fever.
- Febris, -is, F. fever.
- Fel, fellis, N. gall.
- Fēlix, icis happy, fortunate.
- Fēmina, -æ, F. woman, female.
- Ferē, adv. almost, for the most part, usually.
- Fermentātiō, -ōnis, F. fermentation.
- Fermentum, -ī, N. cause of ferment, leaven.
- Ferō, ferre, tulī, lātum, tr. bear, carry.
- Ferreus, -a, -um, adj. of iron, iron.
- Ferrum, -ī, N. iron.
- Ferve-faciō, 3, -fēcī, -factum heat, cause to boil.
- Fervēns, -entis, part. adj. hot, boiling.
- Ferveō, 2, fervī and ferbuī, —, intr.; } be boiling hot, glow, burn.
also fervo, 3. }
- Fervidus, -a, -um, adj. hot, fiery, glowing.
- Fervor, -ōris, M. violent heat.
- Festinō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. and intr. hasten.

Ficus, -ī and -ūs, F.	fig-tree, fig.
Fidēliter, adv.	faithfully.
Fidēs, -eī, F.	faith, trust, confidence.
Fidus, -a, -um, adj.	faithful, trusty.
Filia, -æ, F.	daughter.
Filius, -ī, M.	son.
Filtrātiō, -ōnis, F.	filtration.
Filtrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	filter.
Filum, -ī, N.	thread, cord, filament.
Finiō, 4, -ivī, -iī, -itum, tr.	end, finish.
Finis, -is, M.	end, limit.
{ Fiō, fierī, factus sum	make, be made, become.
{ Fīat	let be made, make.
Firmē, adv.	firmly.
Firmus, -a, -um, adj.	firm.
Fixus, -a, -um, part. adj.	fixed, established.
Flagellum, -ī, N.	scourge, lash.
Flāvescō, 3, —, —, intr.	grow yellow, be yellow.
Flāvus, -a, -um, adj.	yellow.
Fleō, 2, flēvī, flētum, intr. and tr.	weep, bewail.
Flexilis, -e, adj.	flexible.
Flōrēns, -entis, part. adj.	flourishing, prosperous, success-
Flōs, -ōris, M.	flower. [ful.
Fluidus, -a, -um, adj.	fluid, flowing.
Fluō, 3, fluxī, fluxum, intr.	flow.
Fluor, -ōris, M.	fluidity, flowing, flux.
Fluxus, -ūs, M.	a flowing, flux.
Focus, -ī, M.	hearth, fireplace.
Fœniculum, -ī, N.	fennel.
Folium, -ī, N.	leaf.
Fōns, fontis, M.	fountain, spring, well.
Fontānus, -a, -um, adj.	of fountain, fountain.
Forāmen, -inis, N.	opening, hole.
Forās, adv.	out of doors, out (with verbs of [motion).
Formīca, -æ, F.	ant.
Fōrmō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	form, mould, fashion.
Fōrmula, -æ, F.	formula, rule.
Fors, fortis, F.	chance.
Forsan, adv.	perhaps.
Forte, adv.	by chance, perhaps.
Fortis, -e, adj.	brave, bold.
Foveō, 2, fōvī, fōtum, tr.	nourish, foster, warm.
Frāctūra, -æ, F.	fracture, break.
Frāctus, -a, -um, part. adj.	broken.
Fragilis, -e, adj.	brittle, fragile.
Fragmen, -inis, N.	fragment, piece.
Fragor, -ōris, M.	a breaking, noise, explosion.

Frangō, 3, frēgī, frāctum, tr.	<i>break, fracture.</i>
Frāter, -tris, M.	<i>brother.</i>
Fricō, 1, -cuī, -ctum, tr.	<i>rub.</i>
Frīgidus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>cold.</i>
Frōns, frontis, F.	<i>forehead, brow.</i>
Frūctus, -ūs, M.	<i>fruit, enjoyment.</i>
{ Frūmentum, -ī, N.	<i>corn, grain.</i>
{ Spīritus frūmentī,	<i>whiskey.</i>
Fruor, fruī, frūctus or fruitus sum, dep. } intr.	<i>enjoy.</i>
Frūstrā, adv.	<i>in vain.</i>
Frūstum, -ī, N.	<i>piece, bit.</i>
Ft., abbrev. for fiat.	<i>let be made, make.</i>
Fūligō, -inis, F.	<i>soot.</i>
Funda, -æ, F.	<i>bag.</i>
Fundāmentum, -ī, N.	<i>foundation, base.</i>
Funditus, adv.	<i>from the foundation, completely.</i>
Fundus, -ī, M.	<i>bottom.</i>
Fuscus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>brown, dusky, blackish.</i>
Fūsiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>fusion, melting.</i>
Galbanum, -ī, N.	<i>galbanum.</i>
Galla, -æ, F.	<i>oak-apple, nutgall.</i>
{ Gallicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of Gaul, French.</i>
{ Spīritus vīnī Gallicī	<i>French brandy.</i>
Gaultheria, -æ, F.	<i>wintergreen, gaultheria.</i>
Gelatīna, -æ, F., and gelatīnum, -ī, N.	<i>gelatin.</i>
Gelsemium, -ī, N.	<i>gelsemium, yellow jasmine.</i>
Gelus, -ūs, M., or gelum, -ī, N.	<i>frost, cold.</i>
Gener, generī, M.	<i>son-in-law.</i>
Gentiāna, -æ, F.	<i>gentian.</i>
Genus, -eris, N.	<i>kind, sort, race.</i>
Geranium, -ī, N.	<i>geranium.</i>
Germānicus, -a, -um, adj. (or Germānus)	<i>German.</i>
Germen, -inis, N.	<i>germ, bud.</i>
Gignō, 3, genuī, genitum, tr.	<i>beget, bear, produce.</i>
Glaber, -bra, -brum, adj.	<i>smooth, bald, bare.</i>
Gladius, -ī, M.	<i>sword.</i>
Glucōsum, -ī, N.	<i>glucose.</i>
Glūten, -inis, N.	<i>gluten.</i>
Glūtīnō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>glue, paste, close up.</i>
Glycerīnum, -ī, N.	<i>glycerin.</i>
Glyceritum, -ī, N.	<i>glycerite.</i>
Glycyrrhiza, -æ, F.	<i>liquorice.</i>
Gm., abbrev. for gramma.	<i>gramme.</i>
Gnidius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of Gnidius.</i>
Gossypium, -ī, N.	<i>cotton.</i>

- Gradātīm, adv. *step by step, little by little, gradu-*
 Gradus, -ūs, M. *grade, step.* [ally.
 Græcus, -a, -um, adj. *Greek, Grecian.*
 Gramma, -atis, N., and gramma, -æ, F. *a gramme.*
 Grānulātiō, -ōnis, F. *granulation.*
 Grānum, -ī, N. *grain.*
 { Grātia, -æ, F. *grace, favor, thanks.*
 { Grātiam habēre *to be grateful.*
 Grātus, -a, -um, adj. *acceptable, pleasing.*
 Gravis, -e, adj. *heavy, grave, disagreeable.*
 Gravitās, -ātis, F. *weight, heaviness.*
 Guaiacum, -ī, N. *guaiacum.*
 { Gummī, indecl., and gummis, -is, F. *gum.*
 { Gummī elasticum *India rubber.*
 Gummōsus, -a, -um, adj. *of gum, gummy.*
 Gustō, I, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *taste.*
 Gutta, -æ, F. *drop.*
- Habeō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr. *have, hold, possess.*
 Habitō, I, -āvī, -ātum, intr. and tr. *reside, live, abide.*
 Hæmatītēs, -æ, M. *blood-stone, hematite.*
 Hæmatoxylo, -ī, N. *logwood, hæmatoxylo.*
 Hæreō, 2, hæsi, hæsum, intr. *stick, adhere, hesitate.*
 Hannibal, -alis, M. *the Carthaginian general.*
 Haud, adv. *not, by no means.*
 Haustus, -ūs, M. *drink, draught.*
 Hēdeōma, -æ, F. *pennyroyal, hedeoma.*
 Helleborus, -ī, M., helleborum, -ī, N. *hellebore.*
 Hēmīna, -æ, F. { *a Roman measure (approx. half*
 { *a pint).*
 Herba, -æ, F. *herb, grass, plant.*
 Herī, adv. *yesterday.*
 Hic, hæc, hōc *this.*
 Hiems, hiemis, F. *winter.*
 Hilaris, -e, adj. *cheerful, jovial, merry.*
 Hircīnus, -a, -um, adj. *of a goat, goat-skin.*
 Hirūdō, -inis, F. *leech, blood-sucker.*
 Hirundō, -inis, F. *swallow.*
 Hispānicus, -a, -um, adj. *Spanish.*
 Hodiē, adv. *to-day.*
 Hodiernus, -a, -um, adj. *of to-day, to-day's.*
 Homō, hominis, M. *man, human being.*
 Hōra, -æ, F. *hour.*
 Horribilis, -e, adj. *horrible, dreadful, frightful.*
 Hortor, -ārī, -ātus, sum, dep. tr. *exhort, urge.*
 Hūc, adv. *hither.*
 Hūjus-modī (hic and modus) *of this sort or kind.*

- Hūmānus, -a, -um, adj. *human*,
 Hūmectō (ūmectō), 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. . . *moisten*.
 { Hydrargyrum, -i, N. *mercury*.
 { Hydrargyrī chlōridum corrosivum *corrosive sublimate*.
 Hydrās, -ātis, M. *hydrate*.
 Hydrastis, -is, F. *hydrastis*.
 Hydrochlōrās, -ātis, M. *hydrochlorate*.
 Hydrochlōricus, -a, -um, adj. *hydrochloric*.
 Hydrometrum, -ī, N. *hydrometer*.
 Hydrophobia, -æ, F. *hydrophobia, fear of water*.
 Hyoscyamina, -æ, F. *hyoscyamine*.
 Hyoscyamus, -ī, M. *henbane, hyoscyamus*.
 Hypericum, -ī, N., and hypericum, -ī, N. *hypericum, St. John's wort*.
 Hypocistis, -idis, F. *hypocistis, a parasitic plant*.
 Hypogastrium, -ī, N. *stomach, belly*.
 Hypophosphis, -itis, M. *hypophosphite*.

 Ibī, adv. *there*.
 Idem, eadem, idem, demon. pron. *the same, he likewise*.
 Ideō, adv. *therefore, then*.
 Idōneus, -a, -um, adj. *suitable, fit, proper*.
 Igitur, conj. *for this reason, therefore*.
 Īgnārus, -a, -um *not knowing, stupid*.
 Ignatia, -æ, F. *ignatia (bean)*.
 Ignis, -is, M. *fire*.
 Īgnitiō, -ōnis, F. *ignition, a burning*.
 Ignōrantia, -æ, F. *ignorance*.
 Īgnōscō, 3, -ōvī, -ōtum, intr. (w. dat.) . . *pardon, forgive*.
 Ille, illa, illud, gen. illius, dat. illī. pron. . *that, he, she, etc*.
 Il-ligō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *bind on*.
 Il-linō, 3, illēvī, illitum, tr. *smear on, daub*.
 Illius-modī *of that sort, of such a sort, kind*.
 Illūc, adv. *thither, in that direction*.
 Illūstris, -e, adj. *light, clear, bright*.
 Illyricus, -a, -um, adj. *Illyrian*.
 Im-mātūrus, -a, -um, adj. *immature, unripe*.
 Im-mittō, 3, -mīsī, -missum, tr. *send in, put in*.
 Immō, adv. *yes, certainly, or no indeed*.
 Im-mundus, -a, -um, adj. *unclean, dirty, filthy*.
 Impediō, 4, -īvī, or -īī, -ītum, tr. *impede, hinder*.
 Imperātor, -ōris, M. *commander, emperor*.
 Im-peritus, -a, -um, adj. *inexperienced, unskillful*.
 Imperō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. and tr. . . . *command, order*.
 Impetus, -ūs, M. *attack, shock, force*.
 Im-piger, -pigra, -pigrum, adj. *active, diligent*.
 Im-pleō, 2, -ēvī, -ētum, tr. *fill*.
 Im-pōnō, 3, -posuī, -positum, tr. *put in, or on; place in*.

- Im-prægnō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *impregnate.*
 Im-pūrus, -a, -um, adj. *impure.*
 Īmus, -a, -um, adj. [superl. of inferus] *deepest, lowest.*
 In, p. w. acc. and abl. *into, to, toward, for; in, on.*
 In-æquālis, -e, adj. *unequal, uneven.*
 In-æquāliter, adv. *unequally.*
 In-attentus, -a, -um, adj. *inattentive.*
 In-cantō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *sing, charm.*
 In-cidō, 3, -cidī, -cīsum, tr. *cut, cut into.*
 In-cidō, 3, -cidī, -cāsūm, intr. *fall upon, happen, occur.*
 Incinerātiō, -ōnis, F. *incineration, reducing to ashes.*
 In-cipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptum, tr. and intr. *begin, take in hand.*
 In-clūdō, 3, -clūsī, -clūsūm, tr. *include, shut in.*
 Inde, adv. *thence, from that time.*
 Indiānus, -a, -um, adj. *Indian.*
 Indicō, 3, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *indicate, show.*
 Indicus, -a, -um, adj. *of India, Indian.*
 In-dō, 3, -didī, -ditum, tr. *set, put, or place in.*
 In-doctus, -a, -um, adj. *untaught, ignorant.*
 In-dūcō, 3, -dūxī, -ductum, tr. *lead or bring in, induce.*
 Indus, -a, -um, adj. *Indian.*
 In-eō, 4, inīvī or inīi, initum *enter, go in.*
 In-eptus, -a, -um, adj. *undiscerning, foolish.*
 In-expertus, -a, -um, adj. *inexperienced.*
 In-fēlix, -icis, adj. *unhappy, unfortunate.*
 Īn-ferō, -ferre, -tulī, illātum, tr. *bring in; cause, make.*
 Inferus, -a, -um, adj. *low.*
 Īn-firmus, -a, -um, adj. *infirm, weak.*
 Inflammātiō, -ōnis, F. *inflammation.*
 Inflātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *swollen, inflated.*
 Īn-fundō, 3, -fūdī, -fūsūm, tr. *pour in, or upon, infuse.*
 Īnfūsiō, -ōnis, F. *infusion.*
 Īnfūsūm, -ī, N. *infusion.*
 Ingravescō, 3, —, —, intr. *grow heavy, become worse.*
 In-gredior, 3, -gredī, -gressus sum, dep., } *enter, begin.*
 tr. and intr. }
 { In-imīcus, -a, -um, adj. (in and amīcus) *unfriendly, hostile, hurtful.*
 { In-imīcus, -ī, M. *enemy.*
 Inītiūm, -ī, N. *beginning.*
 Iniectiō, -ōnis, F. *injection.*
 In-jiciō or iniciō, 3, -jecī, -jectum, tr. *inject, cast in; put on.*
 In-jūcundus, -a, -um, adj. *unpleasant, disagreeable.*
 In-jūria, -æ, F. *injury, wrong.*
 In-numerābilis, -e, adj. *innumerable.*
 { Inquam, irreg. *I say.*
 { Inquit *says (said) he.*
 Inquinō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *contaminate, deprave.*

- Inrāsus (irrāsus), -a, -um, part. from *inrādō* *scraped, grated* ("grated in").
- In-sānābilis, -e, adj. *incurable.*
- In-sānia, -æ, F. *insanity.*
- Īnscientia, -æ, F. *ignorance.*
- Īn-scius, -a, -um, adj. *not knowing.*
- In-scribō, 3, -scripsī, -scriptum, tr. *inscribe.*
- In-somniōsus, -a, -um, adj. *sleepless, wakeful.*
- In-spectō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *inspect, examine.*
- In-spergō, 3, -spersi, -spersum, tr. *sprinkle on, or in.*
- In-spiciō, 3, -spexī, -spectum, tr. *inspect, look into.*
- In-spirātiō, -ōnis, F. *inhalation.*
- In-stillō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *drop in, instil.*
- Īnstrumentum, -ī, N. *instrument.*
- Insula, -æ, F. *island.*
- Intellegō or intelligō, 3, -lēxī, -lēctum, tr. *understand, perceive.*
- In-tendō, 3, intendī, intentum, tr. *stretch out, direct.*
- Inter, prep. w. acc. *between, among, while.*
- Inter-dum, adv. *sometimes, now and then.*
- Inter-ficiō, 3, -fēcī, -fectum, tr. *kill, slay.*
- Interim, adv. *meanwhile.*
- Interior, -ius, gen. -ōris, adj. comp. deg. *interior, inner.*
- Intermissiō, -ōnis, F. *intermission.*
- Internus, -a, -um, adj. *internal, interior.*
- Interpretātiō, -ōnis, F. *interpretation, explanation.*
- Inter-rogō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *question, examine.*
- Inter-sum, interesse, interfuī, intr. *be between; differ.*
- Intervāllum, -ī, N. *interval, space between.*
- Interventiō, -ōnis, F. *intervention.*
- Intrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. and intr. *enter.*
- In-tueor, -tuērī, -tuitus sum, dep., tr. } *look at, or upon.*
and intr. }
- In-tumēscō, 3, intumuī, —, intr. *swell.*
- Intybus, -ī, M. and F. *endive, succory.*
- In-veniō, 4, -vēnī, -ventum, tr. *invent, find, discover, learn.*
- Investigātiō, -ōnis, F. *investigation.*
- In-vestigō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *track out, investigate, find.*
- In-vitus, -a, -um, adj. *unwilling.*
- In-volvō, 3, involvī, involūtum, tr. *wrap up, involve.*
- Iōdidum, -ī, N. *iodide.*
- Iōdum, -ī, N. *iodine.*
- Ipecacuānha, -æ, F. *ipecac.*
- Ipse, -a, -um, pron. intensive *himself, herself, etc.*
- Ira, -æ, F. *anger.*
- Irātus, -a, -um, adj. *angry.*
- Irinus, -a, -um, adj. *of iris.*
- Iris, -idis, F. *iris.*
- Irritātiō, -ōnis, F. *irritation.*

- Is, ea, id, dem. pron. *this, that, he, etc.*
 Islandicus, -a, -um, adj. *pertaining to Iceland.*
 Iste, ista, istud, pron. *that man, that woman, etc.*
 Ita, adv. *so, thus, as follows (with verbs).*
 Ita-que, conj. *and so, and thus, therefore.*
 Item, adv. *likewise, in like manner.*
 Iterum, adv. *again.*
- Jaciō, jēcī, jactum, tr. *throw, cast.*
 Jactō, I, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *throw often; boast of.*
 Jalapa, -æ, f. *jalap.*
 Jam, adv. *now, already, at length.*
 Jamaica, -æ, f. *Jamaica.*
 Jam-jam *another form of jam.*
 Jecur, jecoris, n. *liver.*
 Jējūnus, -a, -um, adj. *hungry, fasting.*
 Jōannēs, -is, m. *John.*
 Jubeō, 2, jussī, jussum, tr. *order, command.*
 Jūcundus, -a, -um, adj. *pleasing, joyful.*
 Jūglāns, jūglādis, f. *walnut, butternut.*
 Juncus, -ī, m. *bulrush.*
 Jūnior, -ōris, adj. comp. of juvenis *younger, junior.*
 Jūniperus, -ī, f. *juniper-tree.*
 Jūrgō, I, -āvī, -ātum, intr. *quarrel, wrangle.*
 Jūrulentus, -a, -um, adj. *in broth, in gravy.*
 Jūs, jūris, n. *law.*
 Jūs-jūrandum, jūris-jūrandī, n. *oath.*
 Jussus, -ūs, m. *order, command.*
 Justus, -a, -um, adj. *just, right.*
 Juvenis, -is, adj. and n., m. and f. *a youth, young.*
- Kalī, indecl., n. *kalī, potassium.*
 Kānsēnsis, -e, adj. *of Kansas, Kansan.*
 Krameria, -æ, f. *krameria.*
- Labor, -ōris, m. *labor, toil.*
 Labōrō, I, -āvī, -ātum, intr. *labor, work.*
 Lac, lactis, n. *milk.*
 Lacertus, -ī, m. *lizard, newt.*
 Lacrima, -æ, f. *tear, drop of gum.*
 Lactās, -ātis, m. *lactate.*
 Lactōmetrum, -ī, n. *lactometer.*
 Lactōphōsphās, -ātis, m. *lactophosphate.*
 Lactūca, -æ, f. *lettuce.*
 Lactūcārium, -ī, n. *lactucarium.*
 Lædō, 3, læsī, læsum, tr. *hurt, injure.*
 Lætus, -a, -um, adj. *glad, joyful.*

- Lævus, -a, -um, adj. *left.*
 Lagēna, -æ, F. *flask, flagon, bottle.*
 Lāmina, -æ, F. *plate, blade.*
 Languēscō, 3, languī, —, intr. *languish, grow faint.*
 Lanius, -ī, M. *butcher.*
 Lapis, -idis, M. *stone.*
 Lappa, -æ, F. *burdock.*
 Lāserpītiū, -ī, N. *laserpitium, a genus of plants.*
 Lassus, -a, -um, adj. *tired, weary.*
 Latīnē, adv. *in Latin.*
 Latīnus, -a, -um, adj. *Latin.*
 Latus, -eris, N. *side, flank.*
 Lātus, -a, -um, adj. *broad.*
 Laudō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *praise.*
 Laureus, -a, -um, adj. *of laurel.*
 Lavandula, -æ, F. *lavender.*
 Lavō, 1, lāvī, lautum, lavātum, and } *wash, bathe.*
 lōtum, tr. }
 Laxō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *loosen, relax.*
 Lebēs, -ētis, M. *caldron, kettle, basin.*
 Lectus, -ī, M. *couch, bed.*
 Lēgislātor, -ōris, M. *legislator.*
 Legō, 3, lēgī, lēctum, tr. *pick, cull, read.*
 Lēnimentum, -ī, N. *soothing remedy, alleviation.*
 Lēniō, 4, -īvī, or -iī, -ītum, tr. *soothe, calm, assuage.*
 Lēnis, -e, adj. *light, gentle, mild.*
 Lēniter, adv. *gently, slowly, moderately.*
 Lentē, adv. *slowly.*
 Lenticula, -æ, F. *lentil.*
 Lentus, -a, -um, adj. *tough, sticky; slow.*
 Leporīnus, -a, -um, adj. *of a hare.*
 Leptandra, -æ, F. *leptandra.*
 Lētālis, -e, adj. *deadly.*
 Lētifer, -fera, -ferum, adj. *death-bringing, deadly.*
 Levāmentum, -ī, N. *relief, alleviation.*
 Lēvigātiō, -ōnis, F. *levigation, trituration of moist*
 Levis, -e, adj. *light, quick.* [substances.]
 Leviter, adv. *lightly.*
 Levō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *lighten, relieve.*
 Lēx, lēgis, F. *law.*
 Libellus, -ī, M. *list, pamphlet, written paper.*
 Libenter, adv. *freely, gladly, willingly.*
 Liber, -brī, M. *book.*
 Līberō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *liberate, free.*
 Libitum, ad libitum *at pleasure.*
 Lībra, -æ, F. *pound, balance.*
 Lībūm, -ī, N. *cake, cheese-cake.*

- Licet, 2, licuit, or licitum est, impersonal . *it is permitted, is lawful, one may.*
 Ligneus, -a, -um, adj. *wooden, of wood.*
 Lignum, -ī, N. *wood.*
 Līmon, -ōnis, F. *lemon.*
 Limpidus, -a, -um, adj. *limpid, clear.*
 Linctus, -ī, M. { *medicine taken by licking with
the tongue.*
 Lingua, -æ, F. *tongue, language.*
 Linimentum, -ī, N. *liniment.*
 Līnum, -ī, N. *linen, flax, linseed.*
 Lique-faciō, 3, -fēcī, -factum, tr. *melt, dissolve.*
 Liquidus, -a, -um, adj. *liquid.*
 Liquō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *liquefy, melt.*
 Liquor, -ōris, M. *liquor, fluid, liquid.*
 Līs, lītis, F. *strife, contention.*
 Lobelia, -æ, F. *lobelia.*
 Locālis, -e, adj. *local.*
 Locus, -ī, M. *place.*
 Longus, -a, -um, adj. *long, tedious.*
 Lōtiō, -ōnis, F. *lotion, wash.*
 Lūdō, 3, lūsī, lūsum, tr. and intr. *play, sport.*
 Lūdus, -ī, M. *play, game, school.*
 Lumbus, -ī, M. *loin.*
 Lupulinum, -ī, N. *lupulin (found in hop flowers).*
 Luxō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *displace, put out of joint.*
 Luxum, -ī, N. *dislocation.*
 Lytta, -æ, F. *Spanish fly.*
- M. (abbrev. for miscē) *mix.*
 Mācerātiō, -ōnis, F. *maceration.*
 Mācerō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *macerate, soak, steep.*
 Macula, -æ, F. *spot, mesh in net, or in sieve.*
 Made-faciō, 3, -fēcī, -factum, tr. *wet, make wet, moisten.*
 Madidus, -a, -um, adj. *wet, moist, soaked.*
 Magis, adv. *more.*
 Magister, -trī, M. *master, teacher.*
 Magisterium, -ī, N. *instruction, advice.*
 Magnēsia, -æ, F. *magnesia.*
 Magnesium, -i, N. *magnesium.*
 Māgnitūdō, -inis, M. *magnitude, size.*
 Māgnus, -a, -um, adj. *large, great.*
 Mājor, mājus, -ōris, compar. of māgnus . *greater.*
 Mālabathrum, -ī, N. { *malabathrum, an Eastern plant
and the oil from it.*
 Malacēnsis, -e, adj. *of Malaga.*
 Malagma, -atis, N. *emollient poultice, cataplasm.*
 Malaria, -æ, F. *malaria.*

- Male, adv. *badly, ill.*
 Malignus, -a, -um, adj. *malignant, evil.*
 Mālō, mälle, mälui — *be more willing, prefer, would*
 Mälum, -i, n. *apple.* [rather.
 Malus, -a, -um, adj. *bad, evil, wicked.*
 Mandätum, -i, m. *mandate, command, direction.*
 Mandō, 1, -ävi, -ätum, tr. *entrust, consign, commit.*
 Mäne, indecl. n. and adv.; primō } *morning, in the morning.*
 mäne, early in the morning. }
- Maneō, 2, mänsi, mänsu, intr. *remain, stay.*
 Manifestus, -a, -um, adj. *manifest, plain.*
 Manus, -ūs, f. *hand.*
 Marīnus, -a, -um, adj. *marine, of the sea.*
 Marrubium, -i, n. *horehound.*
 Marsūpium, -i, n. *purse.*
 Masculus, -a, -um, adj. *male, strong.*
 Mässa, -æ, f. *mass, doughy mixture.*
 Mässa hydrargyri *blue mass.*
 Masticō, 1, -ävi, -ätum, tr. *masticate, chew.*
 Mäter, -tris, f. *mother.*
 Mäteria, -æ, f. *matter, material.*
 Mäteriēs, -ēi, f. *matter, material.*
 Mäternus, -a, -um, adj. *maternal, mother.*
 Mätürō, 1, -ävi, -ätum, tr. and intr. *mature, ripen, soften, hasten.*
 Mätūrus, -a, -um, adj. *mature, ripe.*
 Mäximē, adv. *most, greatly.*
 Mēdēa, -æ, f. *Medea (a famous sorceress of*
 Medeor, ēri, —, dep., with dat. *heal, cure.* [Colchis).
 { Medicāmentārius, -a, -um, adj. *of medicine.*
 { Medicāmentārius, -i, m. *druggist.*
 Medicāmentōsus, -a, -um, adj. *medicinal.*
 Medicāmentum, -i, n. *drug, medicine.*
 Medicātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *medicated.*
 Medicīna, -æ, f. *medicine.*
 Medicinālis, -e, adj. *medicinal, of medicine.*
 Medicor, -ārī, -ätus sum, dep.; w. dat. *heal, cure.*
 Medicus, -i, m. *physician.*
 Medius, -a, -um, adj. *middle, intermediate, medium.*
 Mel, mellis, n. *honey.*
 Melior, -ius, adj., comp. of bonus *better.*
 Membrum, -i, n. *member, limb.*
 Memini, meminisse (only perfect sys- } *remember.*
 tem) }
- { Memoria, -æ, f. *memory.* *
 { Memoriā tenēre *to remember.*
 Mēns, mentis, f. *mind, disposition.*
 Mēnsis, -is, m. *month.*

Mēnstruum, -ī, N.	<i>menstruum, solvent.</i>
Mēnsūra, -æ, F.	<i>measure, volume.</i>
{ Mentha, -æ, F.	<i>mint.</i>
Mentha piperīta, -æ, F.	<i>peppermint.</i>
Merācus, -a, -ūm, adj.	<i>pure, unmixed.</i>
Mercātor, -ōris, M.	<i>wholesale merchant.</i>
Mercēs, -ēdis, F.	<i>hire, wages.</i>
Mereō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr.	<i>merit, deserve.</i>
Mereor, -ērī, itus sum, dep.	<i>merit, deserve.</i>
Merīdiēs, -ēī, M.	<i>mid-day, noon.</i>
Mersus, -a, -um, part. adj.	<i>sunk, immersed.</i>
Merus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>pure, unmixed.</i>
Mētior, -īrī, mēnsus sum, dep. tr.	<i>measure.</i>
Metuō, -uī, tr. and intr.	<i>fear, be afraid.</i>
Metus, -ūs, M.	<i>fear.</i>
Meus, -a, -um, poss. pro.	<i>my, mine.</i>
Mezereum, -ī, N.	<i>mezereon.</i>
Mīca, -æ, F.	<i>crumb, bit, piece.</i>
Mīles, -itis, F.	<i>soldier.</i>
Mīlle, adj., plu. mīllia, mīlia, N.	<i>thousand.</i>
Mīmōsa, -æ, F.	<i>mimosa.</i>
Mīnerālis, -e, adj.	<i>mineral.</i>
Mīnimum, -ī, N.	<i>minim.</i>
Mīnimus, -a, -um, comp. of parvus	<i>least.</i>
Mīnium, -ī, N.	<i>red-lead.</i>
Mīnuō, 3, -uī, -ūtum, tr.	<i>diminish, lessen.</i>
Mīnus, adv., comp. of parve	<i>less.</i>
Mīnūtīm, adv.	<i>minutely, in small pieces.</i>
Mīnutus, -a, -um, part. adj.	<i>minute, small.</i>
Mīrābilis, -e, adj.	<i>wonderful.</i>
Mīrus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>wonderful, strange.</i>
Mīscēō, 2, mīscuī, mīxtum and mīstum, } tr.; with ac. and dat., or ac. and abl. } w. or without cum	<i>mix, mingle.</i>
Miser, -era, -erum, adj.	<i>miserable, poor, wretched.</i>
Miseret, 2, miseruit, impers.	<i>it distresses one, one feels pity.</i>
Miseria, -æ, F.	<i>misery, distress.</i>
Mīstūra, -æ, F. (also mixtura)	<i>mixture.</i>
Misy, -yos, and -ys, N.	{ <i>a kind of mushroom; also a kind of mineral, perhaps vitriol.</i>
Mithridātēs, -is, M.	<i>Mithridates, King of Pontus.</i>
Mītis, -e, adj.	<i>mellow, ripe, mild, gentle.</i>
Mittō, 3, mīsi, missum, tr.	<i>send, to let (of blood).</i>
Moderātē, adv.	<i>moderately.</i>
Modicē, adv.	<i>moderately.</i>
Modo, adv.	<i>only, but, if only, provided that.</i>
Modo — modo, (now — now)	<i>now — then; at one time, at</i> [another.

Modus, -ī, M.	<i>mode, manner, way.</i>
Mola, -æ, F.	<i>mill.</i>
Mōlēs, -is, F.	<i>mass, bulk.</i>
Molestus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>troublesome, annoying.</i>
Mōlliō, 4, mollivī, and mollii, mollitum, tr.	<i>soften, ease, soothe.</i>
Mōmentum, -ī, N.	<i>moment, weight, influence.</i>
Moneō, 2, -uī, -itum.	<i>advise, remind.</i>
Mōns, montis, M.	<i>mountain.</i>
Morbus, -ī, M.	<i>disease, malady.</i>
Mordeō, 2, momordī, morsum, tr.	<i>bite.</i>
Morior, morī, mortuus sum, dep. intr.	<i>die.</i>
Moror, 1, morātus sum, dep. tr. and intr.	<i>delay, hinder.</i>
Morphīna, -æ, F.	<i>morphine.</i>
Morrhua, -æ, F.	<i>codfish, cod-liver oil.</i>
Mors, mortis, F.	<i>death.</i>
Morsus, -ūs, M.	<i>bite.</i>
Mortālis, -e, adj.	<i>mortal.</i>
Mortārium, -ī, N.	<i>mortar.</i>
Mortifer, -fera, -ferum, adj.	<i>deadly, death-bearing.</i>
Mōrum, -ī, N.	<i>mulberry (fruit).</i>
Mōrus, -ī, F.	<i>mulberry-tree.</i>
Mōs, mōris, M.	<i>custom, habit, manner.</i>
Mōtus, -ūs, M.	<i>motion, movement.</i>
Moveō, 2, mōvī, mōtum, tr.	<i>move, disturb.</i>
Mox, adv.	<i>soon, presently.</i>
Mūcilāgō, -inis, F.	<i>mucilage.</i>
Mulceō, 2, mulsī, mulsum, tr.	<i>soothe, allay.</i>
Mulier, mulieris, F.	<i>woman.</i>
{ Multus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>much, plu. many.</i>
{ Multo, adv.	<i>much.</i>
Mundō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>clean.</i>
Mundus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>neat, clean.</i>
Muriāticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>muriatic.</i>
Mūsculōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>full of muscles, fleshy.</i>
Mustum, -ī, N.	<i>must, new wine.</i>
Mūtātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>change.</i>
Mūtō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>to change.</i>
Myrcia, -æ, F.	<i>myrcia, a genus of plants.</i>
Myristica, -æ, F.	<i>nutmeg.</i>
Myrrha, -æ, F.	<i>myrrh.</i>
Nam, conj.	<i>for.</i>
Nārdum, -ī, N.	<i>nard.</i>
Nāris, -is, F.	<i>nostril.</i>
Nārrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>tell, narrate, relate.</i>
Nāsālis, -e, adj.	<i>nasal.</i>
Nāscor, nāscī, nātus sum, dep. intr.	<i>born; appear; rise, spring.</i>

- Nāsus, -ī, m. *nose.*
 Natō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. *swim.*
 Nātūra, -æ, f. *nature.*
 Nātūrālis, -e, adj. *natural.*
 Nātūrāliter, adv. *naturally.*
 Nē, adv. and conj. *not; that not, lest.*
 Ne, interrog. particle, enclitic *used as sign of a question.*
 Necessārius, -a, -um, adj. *necessary.*
 Necesse est. *it is necessary.*
 Necō, 1, -āvī, -ātum and sometimes -cuī, } *kill, put to death.*
 -ctum, tr. }
 Neglēctus, -a, -um, part. adj. *neglected.*
 Neglēgēs or negligēs, -entis, adj. *negligent.*
 Neglegenter or negligenter, adv. *negligently, carelessly.*
 Neglegō or negligō, 3, -lēxi, lēctum, tr. *neglect.*
 Negōtium, -ī, n. *business.*
 Nēmō, -inis, m. and f.; gen. usually nūl- } *no one, nobody.*
 lūs, abl. nūllō, nūllā }
 Neque, or nec, conj. *nor, and not.*
 Neque — neque, or nec — nec *neither — nor.*
 Ne — quidem, adv. *not even.*
 Nerō, -ōnis, m. *the Roman Emperor Nero.*
 Nervōsus, -a, -um, adj. *nervous, full of sinews.*
 Nervus, -ī, m. *nerve, sinew.*
 Ne-sciō, 4, -ivī, -iī, -itum, tr. *know not, be ignorant of.*
 Nīger, -gra, -grum, adj. *black.*
 Nihil, or nīl, n., indecl. *nothing.*
 Nīmis, adv. *too much, too.*
 { Nīmius, -a, -um, adj. *too much, too great.*
 { Nīmium, ī, n. *too much.*
 Nīsi, conj. *unless, if not.*
 Nitrās, -ātis, m. *nitrate.*
 Nitricus, -a, -um, adj. *nitric.*
 Nitrosus, -a, -um *nitrous.*
 Nitrum, -ī, n. } *a name given by the Romans prob-*
 } *ably to nitre and soda.*
 Nōbilis, -e, adj. *noble, noted.*
 Nocēns, -entis, part. adj. *harmful, guilty.*
 Nocturnus, -a, -um, adj. *nocturnal, in the night.*
 Nōdōsus, -a, -um, adj. *knotty, full of knots.*
 Nōlō, nōlle, nōluī, — *be unwilling, will not.*
 Nōmen, -inis, n. — *name.*
 Nōminō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *name.*
 Nōn, adv. *not.*
 Nōn-dum, adv. *not yet.*
 Nōniēs, adv. *nine times.*
 Nōn modo — sed etiam or verum etiam *not only — but also.*

- { Odōrātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *odorous, perfumed.*
 { Spiritus Odōratus *eau de Cologne.*
 Ēnanthē, -ēs, F. *anemthe, grape of the wild vine.*
 Of-ferō, offerre, obtulī, oblātum, tr. *bring before, offer, prevent, oppose.*
 Officinā, -æ, F. *office, shop, laboratory.*
 Officinālis, -e, adj. *official.*
 Oleātum, -ī, N., or oleās, -ātis, M. *oleate.*
 Oleō, 2, -uī, —, intr. and tr. *smell, smack of.*
 Oleum, -ī, N. *oil.*
 Olim, adv. *formerly, once.*
 Ōlla, -æ, F. *pot, jar.*
 Olus (or holus), -eris, N. *vegetable.*
 Omnīnō, adv. *entirely, altogether, at all.*
 Omnis, -e, adj. *every, all.*
 Omphacium, -ī *oil, or juice of unripe olives.*
 Opācus, -a, -um, adj. *shady, dark.*
 Opalēscēns, -entis, adj. *opalescent, turning cloudy.*
 Opera, -æ, F. *work, labor, attention; workman.*
 Opērāns, -āntis, part. adj. *supposing, thinking, judging.*
 Opitulor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep. *aid, assist.*
 Opium, -ī, N. *opium, poppy-juice.*
 Opobalsamum, -ī, N. *balm of Gilead.*
 Opopanax, -acis, M. *opopanax, juice of the herb panax.*
 Oportet, 2, oportuit, impers. { *(one) ought, must, it is necessary,*
 { *it behooves.*
 Op-picō, 1, —, —, tr. *pitch, cover or seal with pitch.*
 Op-pōnō, 3, -posuī, -positum, tr. *put on, apply.*
 Op-primō, 3, -pressī, -pressum, tr. *oppress, weigh down.*
 Op-pūgnō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *to besiege, fight (against).*
 Ops, opis, F. (nom. and dat. sing. not used) *aid, wealth, resources.*
 Optābilis, -e, adj. *desirable.*
 Optimē, adv. *best, right well.*
 Opus, operis, N. *work.*
 { Opus, indecl. noun *need, necessity.*
 { Opus est, w. dat. of the person } *have need of, want.*
 { needing something and nom. }
 { or abl. of the thing needed . . . }
 Ōrdinō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *set in order, arrange.*
 Ōrdō, -inis, M. *order, rank, row.*
 Oriġō, -inis, F. *origin, source.*
 Orior, -irī, -ortus sum, dep. intr. *arise, spring, appear.*
 Ornō, 1, -āvī, -ātum *fit out, adorn.*
 Ōrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *pray, entreat, beseech.*
 Os, ōris, N. *mouth, face.*
 Os, ossis, N. *bone.*
 Ostendō, 3, -dī, -tēsum and -tentum, tr. *show, hold forth.*
 Ovum, -ī, N. *egg.*

- Pēnsum, -ī, N. *lesson, task.*
 Pepsinum, -ī, N. *pepsin.*
 Per, prep. w. acc. *through, during, by means of.*
 Per-acūtus, -a, -um, adj. *very sharp.*
 Per-æger, -gra, -grum, adj. *very sick.*
 Per-cipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptum *perceive.*
 Percōlātor, -ōris, M. *percolator.*
 Percōlō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *percolate, strain, filter.*
 Percontor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep. *ask, inquire.*
 Per-dō, 3, -didī, -ditum, tr. *destroy, ruin.*
 Per-dūcō, 3, -dūxī, -ductum, tr. *lead or bring through.*
 Perfectus, -a, -um, part. adj. *perfect.*
 Pergō, 3, perrēxī, perrēctum, tr. *proceed, go on.*
 Periculōsus, -a, -um, adj. *dangerous.*
 Periculum, -ī, N. *peril, danger, trial.*
 Periodicus, -a, -um, adj. *periodical.*
 Perītus, -a, -um, adj. *skilled, experienced.*
 Per-misceō, 2, -mīscuī, -mīxtum, -mīs- } *mix thoroughly.*
 tum, tr. }
 Per-modestus, -a, -um, adj. *very modest.*
 Perpetuus, -a, -um, adj. *perpetual, lasting, continuous.*
 Per-pulcher, -chra, -chrum, adj. *very beautiful.*
 Per-siccus, -a, -um, adj. *very dry.*
 Persōna, -æ, F. *mask, person.*
 Per-spiciō, 3, -spexī, -spectum, tr. *see through, observe closely.*
 Per-stō, 1, -stitī, —, intr. *persist, continue.*
 Per-suādeō, 2, -suāsī, -suāsum, tr. *persuade.*
 Per-terreō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr. *greatly terrify.*
 Per-tināx, -ācis, adj. *pertinacious, very close.*
 Per-trāctō, 1, -āvī, -ātum *to investigate, study.*
 Peruviānus, -a, -um, adj. *Peruvian.*
 Per-veniō, 4, -vēnī, -ventum, intr. *arrive at, reach, attain.*
 Pēs, pedis, M. *foot.*
 Pestilēns, -entis, adj. *pestilent, deadly.*
 Pestilentiālis, -e, adj. *pestilential.*
 Pestis, -is, F. *pestilence, plague, epidemic.*
 Petroselinon, -ī, N. *petroselinum, rock parsley.*
 Pharmaceuticus, -a, -um, adj. *pharmaceutical, pertaining to*
 Pharmacopœia, -æ, F. *pharmacopœia.* [drugs
 Phiala, -æ, F. *phial, vial.*
 Philosophus, -ī, M. *philosopher.*
 Phōsphās, -ātis, M. *phosphate.*
 Phōsphoricus, -a, -um, adj. *phosphoric.*
 Phōsphorus, -ī, M. *phosphorus.*
 Phthisis, -is, F. *phthisis, consumption.*
 Physostigma, -atis, N. *physostigma, Calabar bean.*
 Picraena *picraena, a shrub of the quassia*
 [family.

- Piger, -gra, -grum, adj. *lazy, slow.*
 Piget, 2, piguit, and pigitum est, impers. *(one) regrets, is disgusted.*
 Pilula, -æ, F. *pill.*
 Pimenta, -æ, F. *pimento, allspice.*
 Pineus, -a, -um, adj. *of pine, pine.*
 Pingō, 3, pīnxī, pīctum, tr. *paint.*
 Pinguis, -e, adj. *fat, rich.*
 Pinus, -ūs and -ī, F. *pine-tree.*
 Piper, piperis, N. *pepper.*
 Piperātus, -a, -um, adj., and piperītus *of pepper, peppery.*
 Piperīna, -æ, F. *piperine.*
 Pirum, -ī, N. *pear.*
 Piscīna, -æ, F. *fish pond, reservoir.*
 Piscis, -is, M. *fish.*
 Piscor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep. intr. *to fish.*
 Pistillum, -ī, N. *pestle.*
 Pix, picis, F. *pitch.*
 Placeō, 2, -uī, -itum, intr. *please.*
 Planta, -æ, F. *sprout, slip, plant.*
 Plēnus, -a, -um, adj. *full.*
 Plērique, -æque, -aque, adj. *most, the greater number.*
 Plērumque, adv. *usually, for the most part.*
 Plumbum, -ī, N. *lead.*
 Plūrimus, -a, -um, adj. (gen. in plural) *most, very much; very many.*
 Plūs, plūris, adj. *more.*
 Pōculum, -ī, N. *cup.*
 Podagra, -æ, F. *gout in the foot.*
 Podophyllum, -ī *mandrake, May-apple.*
 Polenta, -æ, F. *pearled barley, Indian corn meal.*
 Polium, -ī, N. *the plant poly.*
 Pollen, -inis, N., and pollis, -inis, M. and F. *fine flour, mill-dust, pollen.*
 Polliceor, pollicēri, pollicitus sum, dep. } *promise.*
 tr. }
 Pōmum, -ī, N. *fruit.*
 Pondus, -eris, N. *weight.*
 Pōnō, 3, posuī, positum, tr. *place, put.*
 Ponticus, -a, -um, adj. *of Pontus, Pontic.*
 Populus, -ī, M. *people, nation.*
 Pōpulus, -ī, F. *poplar-tree.*
 Porrus, -ī, M., or porrum, N. *leek, scallion.*
 Portiō, -ōnis, F. *portion, part.*
 Portō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *carry.*
 Possum, posse, potuī, —, intr. *be able, can.*
 Post, prep. w. acc. *after, behind.*
 Post, or Posteā, adv. *after, afterwards.*
 Posterus, -a, -um, adj. *following, next.*
 Post-hāc, adv. *hereafter, after this.*

- Post-quam, conj. *after, after that.*
 Post-scriptum, -ī, N. *postscript.*
 Postulō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *demand, require, call for.*
 Potassa, -æ, F. *potassa, caustic potash.*
 Potassium, -ī, N. *potassium.*
 Potēns, -entis, part. adj. *potent, powerful.*
 Pōtiō, -ōnis, F. *drink, potion.*
 Potior, -irī, -ītus sum, dep. *get possession of, enjoy.*
 Potius, adv. *rather.*
 Pōtō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, and pōtum, tr. } *drink.*
 and intr. }
 Pōtus, -ūs, M. *drink, draught.*
 Præbeō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr. *furnish, offer.*
 Præceptor, -ōris, M. *preceptor, teacher.*
 { Præcipitātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *precipitated.*
 { Præcipitātum, -ī, N. *a precipitate.*
 Præcipuē, adv. *especially, particularly.*
 Præcordia, -ōrum, N. *diaphragm; bowels; stomach.*
 Præmium, -ī, N. *reward.*
 Præparātiō, -ōnis, F. *preparation.*
 Præparātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *prepared.*
 Præ-parō, 1, -āvī, -atum, tr. *prepare.*
 Præ-pōnō, 3, -posuī, -positum, tr. *place over, put in charge of.*
 Præ-scribō, 3, -scripsī, -scriptum, tr. *prescribe.*
 Præscriptum, -ī, N. *prescription.*
 Præsēns, -entis, adj. *present; powerful, active.*
 Præstāns, -stantis, adj. *excellent, superior.*
 Præ-stō, 1, præstiti, præstitum, and } *stand before, excel, show, afford.*
 præstātum, tr. and intr. }
 Præ-sum, præesse, præfuī, intr. *be before, at the head of, command.*
 Prandium, -ī, N. *breakfast, dinner.*
 Premō, 3, pressī, pressum, tr. *press, pack.*
 Pretiōsus, -a, -um, adj. *precious, costly.*
 Pretium, -ī, N. *price.*
 Primō, adv. *at first.*
 Primum, adv. *first, in the first place.*
 Primus, -a, -um, adj. *first, the first.*
 Prīnos, -ī, M. *black alder (Ilex verticillāta).*
 Prīor, prius, -ōris, adj. *former, preceding.*
 Prīstinus, -a, -um, adj. *former.*
 Prīvō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *deprive.*
 { Prō, prep. w. abl. *before, for, according to.*
 { Prō rē natā *occasionally, as occasion may re-*
 Prō, interjec. *O!* [quire.]
 Pro-avus, -ī, M. *great-grandfather, ancestor.*
 Probābilis, -e, adj. *probable, pleasing.*
 Probābiliter, adv. *probably.*

- Probē, adv. *well, properly.*
 Procul, adv. *far, at a distance.*
 Profundē, adv. *profoundly.*
 Pro-hibēō, 2, -uī, -itum, tr. *hinder.*
 Prō-jiciō or proiciō, 3, projēcī, projectum, } *project, throw forth.*
 tr. }
 Prōmissum, -ī, N. *promise.*
 Propolis, -is, F. *bee glue.*
 Prōportiōnālis, -e, adj. *proportional.*
 Prōpositum, -ī, N. *purpose, plan.*
 Proprius, -a, -um, adj. *one's own, peculiar, special.*
 Prō-rumpō, 3, -rūpī, -ruptum *break forth, rush forth.*
 Prō-sum, prōdesse, -fuī, intr. *profit, be useful, benefit.*
 Prō-tegō, 3, -tēxī, -tēctum, tr. *protect.*
 { Prōtinus, adv. *at once, immediately.*
 { Prōtinus ut *as soon as.*
 Prō-vidēō, 2, -vidī, -vīsum, tr. and intr. *provide for, look after, see to it.*
 Prōvīsus, -a, -um, part. adj. *provided, foreseen.*
 Prudēns, -entis, adj. *prudent, sagacious.*
 Prūnum, -ī, N. *plum.*
 Prūnus, -ī, F. *plum-tree.*
 Psōra, -æ, F. *itch.*
 { Pudet, 2, pudit, or pudītum est, impers. *ashamed.* [me of you].
 { Pudet mē tuī *I am ashamed of you. (It shames*
 Pudor, -ōris, M. *shame, disgrace.*
 Puella, -æ, F. *girl.*
 Puer, -ī, M. *boy.*
 Pūgnō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. *fight.*
 Pulcher, -chra, -chrum, adj. *pretty, beautiful.*
 Pulchrē, adv. *beautifully, thoroughly.*
 Pulmō, -ōnis, M. *lung.*
 Pulmōnālis, -e, adj. *pulmonary.*
 Pulpa, -æ, F. *pulp.*
 Pulpāmentum, -ī, N. *dainty food.*
 Pulsus, -ūs, M. *a beating, the pulse.*
 Pulverizō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *pulverize.*
 Pulverō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *pulverize, reduce to powder.*
 Pulverulentus, -a, -um *covered with dust.*
 Pulvis, -eris, M. *powder, dust.*
 Pūmex, -icis, M. *pumice-stone.*
 Pūniō, 4, -īvī, -īī, -ītum, tr. *punish.*
 Pūrgō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *purge, cleanse.*
 Pūrificō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *purify, cleanse.*
 Pūrus, -a, -um, adj. *pure.*
 Pūs, pūris, N. *pūs.*
 Pūstula, -æ, F. *pustule, blister.*
 Pūtidus, -a, -um, adj. *putrid, bad smelling.*

Quis-nam, quidnam, subst.; quī-nam, } *who, pray? what, pray?*
 quæ-nam, quod-nam, adj. }
 Quisquam, quicquam, indef. pron. *any, any one, anything.*
 Quisque, quæque, quidque or quodque . . . *each, every.*
 Quisquis *whoever.*
 Quivīs, quævīs, quodvīs or quidvīs . . . *any one you please.*
 Quō, adv. *where, in order that.*
 { Quō — cō. } *the — thc, in comparisons;*
 { Eōdem modō quō } *lit., by what, by that.*
 { } *in the same way.*
 Quod *because.*
 Quōmodo, adv. *how, in what manner.*
 Quondam, adv. *once, formerly.*
 Quoque, adv. *also, too.*
 Quot, adj. *how many?*
 Quotidiē, adv. (cotīdiē) *daily.*
 Quotiēs, adv. *how often, as often as.*

R, abbrev. for recipe *take thou, take.*
 Rabiōsus, -a, -um, adj. *rabid, mad.*
 Racēmōsus, -a, -um, adj. *full of racemes or clusters.*
 Rādicula, -æ, f. *radicula, soap-weed.*
 Rādix, -icis, f. *root.*
 Rādō, 3, rāsi, rāsum, tr. *shave, scrape.*
 Rāmentum, -ī, n. *shred, piece, shavings.*
 Rāpum, -ī, n. *turnip.*
 Rārō, adv. *rarely, seldom.*
 Rārus, -a, -um, adj. *rare, thin, porous.*
 Rāsus, -a, -um, part. adj. *scraped.*
 Ratiō, -ōnis, f. *account, reason, plan, course,*
 Ratiōnārius, -a, -um, adj. *relating to accounts. [method.*
 Recēns, -entis, adj. *recent, fresh.*
 Reciperō or recuperō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. . . *recover, regain.*
 { Recipiō, 3, recēpī, receptum, tr. } *receive, take back.*
 { sē recipere } *betake one's self, return.*
 Recitō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *recite, read aloud.*
 Recordor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep. *recall, recollect.*
 Recreō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *refresh, invigorate.*
 Rēctē, adv. *rightly, correctly.*
 Rēctificātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *rectified.*
 Rēctificō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *rectify.*
 Rēctus, -a, -um. *right, straight.*
 Red-dō, 3, reddidī, redditum, tr. *return, yield, render, translate.*
 Red-eō, 4, -iī, -itum, intr. *return, go or come back.*
 Red-igō, 3, redēgī, redāctum, tr. *drive back, reduce.*
 Reditus, -ūs, m. *return.*
 Re-dūcō, 3, -dūxī, -ductum, tr. *restore, lead back.*

- Reductus, -a, -um, part. adj. *reduced*.
 Re-ferō, referre, retulī, relātum, tr. . . . *bring back, resemble*.
 Re-ficiō, 3, refēcī, refectum, tr. *repair, make anew*.
 Refrīgerātiō, -ōnis, F. *cooling*.
 Re-frigerō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *cool, make cool*.
 Regiō, -ōnis, F. *region*.
 Regō, 3, rēxī, rēctum, tr. *rule*.
 Rēgula, -æ, F. *ruler, rule*.
 Rē-jiciō or rē-iciō, 3, rējēcī, rējectum . . . *reject, throw off*.
 Re-levō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *relieve*.
 Re-linquō, 3, -līquī, -lictum, tr. *leave, abandon*.
 { Reliquus, -a, -um, adj. *remaining, the rest*.
 { Reliquum, ī, N. *the remainder, rest*.
 Remanēns, -entis, part. adj. *remaining, remnant*.
 Remanentia, -æ, F. *remnant, remainder*.
 Remedium, -ī, N. *remedy*.
 Remissus, -a, -um, part. adj. *remiss, lax, gentle*.
 Remittēns, -entis, part. adj. *remittent*.
 Re-mittō, 3, remisī, remissum, tr. *remit, send back, return*.
 Re-moveō, 2, -mōvī, -mōtum, tr. *remove*.
 Re-pondō, 3, -pendī, -pēsum, tr. *pay back, return*.
 Re-periō, 4, repperī, -pertum, tr. *find, perceive, ascertain*.
 Re-petō, 3, -īvī, -īī, -ītum. *repeat, seek again*.
 Re-pleō, 2, -ēvī, -ētum, tr. *replenish, fill again*.
 Replētus, -a, -um, part. adj. *replete, filled, crowded with*.
 Re-pōnō, 3, reposuī, repositum, tr. *replace, lay down*.
 Re-primō, 3, -pressī, -pressum, tr. *repress, check, restrain*.
 Repugnāns, -antis, part. adj. *incompatible*.
 Requiēscō, 3, -quiēvī, -quiētum, intr. . . . *rest, repose*.
 { Rēs, reī, F. *thing, object, matter*.
 { Res publica, reī publicæ, F. *commonwealth, state*.
 { Res pingues *fatty substances*.
 Re-servō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *reserve*.
 Re-sidō, 3, resēdī, —, intr. *sit down*.
 Residuum, -ī, N. *residue, remainder*.
 Rēsīna, -æ, F. *resin*.
 Rēsīnōsus, -a, -um, adj. *resinous*.
 Re-solvō, 3, -solvī, -solūtum, tr. *open, loosen, resolve*.
 Re-spondeō, 2, respondī, respōsum, tr. . . . *answer, reply*.
 Respōsum, -ī, N. *reply, answer*.
 Re-tineō, 2, -tinuī, -tentum, tr. *retain*.
 Retorta, -æ, F. *retort*.
 Re-vertō, 3, revertī, reversum, tr. *return, turn back*.
 Rēx, rēgis, M. *king*.
 Rhamnus, -ī, M. *rhamnus, thorn*.
 Rhēum, -ī, N. *rhubarb*.
 Rheumatismus, -ī, M. *rheumatism*.
 Rīdīculus, -a, -um, adj. *ridiculous, laughable*.

- Rigidus, -a, -um, adj. *rigid, stiff, severe.*
 Rīmōsus, -a, -um, adj. *full of cracks, leaky.*
 Rīvus, -ī, M. *small stream.*
 Rogātus, -ūs, M. *request, desire.*
 Rogō, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *ask, request, call for, question.*
 Rōma, -æ, F. *Rome.*
 Rōmānus, -a, -um, adj. *Roman.*
 Rosa, -æ, F. *rose.*
 Rōsmarīnus, -ī, M. *rosemary.*
 Rotundus, -a, -um, adj. *round.*
 Ruber, -bra, -brum, adj. *red, ruddy.*
 Rubor, -ōris, M. *redness.*
 Rubus, -ī, M. *blackberry bush, blackberry.*
 Rūfus, -a, -um, adj. *red, reddish.*
 Ruīna, -æ, F. *ruin, downfall.*
 Rumex, -icis, M. and F. *rumex, yellow dock.*
 Rumpō, 3, rūpī, ruptum, tr. *break, burst.*
 Rūsticus, -a, -um, adj. *rustic, country, rural.*
 Rūta, -æ, F. *rue.*
- S., abbrev. for sūmat. *let take, take.*
 Ss., abbrev. for sēmis; with numerals =
 cum semisse 𐌺iiss = duæ ūnciæ cum } *half.*
 sēmisse }
- Sabīna, -æ, F. *savin, or sabine.*
 Saccharātus, -a, -um, adj. *saccharated.*
 Saccharometrum, -ī, N. *saccharometer.*
 Saccharum, -ī, N. *sugar.*
 Saccus, -ī, M. *sack, bag.*
 Sacer, -cra, -crum, adj. *sacred.*
 Sæculum, -ī, N. *age, generation.*
 Sæpe, adv. *often.*
 Sagapēnum, -ī, N. *sagapenum, the juice of a plant.*
 Sāl, -is, M. and N. (plu. always masc.) *salt; witticism.*
 Salicinum, -ī, N. *salicin.*
 Salicylicus, -a, -um, adj. *salicylic.*
 Salix, -icis, F. *willow.*
 Salsāmentum, -ī, N. *fish-pickle, salted fish.*
 Saltem, adv. *at least, at all events.*
 Salūs, -ūtis, F. *safety, health.*
 Salūtāris, -e, adj. *salutary, healthful.*
 Salvē, (-ēte) (imperat. of salveō, " be
 thou (ye) well") } *how fare you? good-morning.*
 Salveō, 2, —, —, intr. *be well, in good health.*
 Salvia, -æ, F. *salvia, sage.*
 Sānātiō, -ōnis, F. *healing.*
 Sanguināria, -æ, F. *sanguinaria, blood-root.*

Sanguis, sanguinis, M.	blood.
Sānitās, -ātis, F.	health, soundness.
Sānō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	heal, cure.
Sānus, -a, -um, adj.	sound, well, sensible.
Sapiēns, sapientis, part. adj.	wise.
Sāpō, -ōnis, M.	soap.
Sapor, -ōris, M.	savor, taste, relish.
Sapōrātus, -a, -um, adj.	flavored.
Sarsaparilla, -æ, F.	sarsaparilla.
Sassafras, indecl., N.	sassafras.
Satiō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	sate, satisfy.
Satis, adv. and adj., indecl.	enough.
Saturātus, -a, -um, part. adj.	saturated, filled.
Scæna, -æ, F.	scene.
Scalpellum, -ī, N.	scalpel, lancet.
Scammōnium, -i, N.	scammonium, scammony.
Scarificātiō, -ōnis, F.	scarification, cutting slightly.
Scelestus, -a, -um, adj.	vicious, wicked, accursed.
Schola, -æ, F.	school.
Scientia, -æ, F.	science, knowledge.
Scilla, -æ, F.	squill.
Scindō, 3, scidī, scissum, tr.	spill, cut.
Sciō, 4, scivī, sciī, scitum, tr.	know, know how.
Scissilis, -e, adj.	easily split.
Scobis, -is, F.	saw-dust, or filings.
Scōpārius, -i, M.	broom.
Scriptor, -ōris, M.	writer.
Scriptum, -ī, N.	writing, a written work.
Scrūpulus, -ī, M.	scruple.
Sēbāceus, -a, -um, adj.	of tallow, tallow.
Sēbum, -ī, or sēvum, N.	tallow, suet.
Secō, 1, secuī, sectum	cut.
Sectiō, -ōnis, F.	cutting.
Secundum, prep. w. acc.	according to, after.
Secundus, -a, -um, adj.	second, favorable, good.
Sed, conj.	but.
Sēdecim, adj. indecl.	sixteen.
Sedeō, 2, sēdī, sessum, intr.	sit.
Sēdēs, -is, F.	seat, abode.
Sedimen, -inis, N.	sediment.
Sedimentum, -ī, N.	settling, sinking down, settlement.
Sēdō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	allay, quiet; cause to settle.
Sēdulō, adv.	carefully, exactly.
Sēlibra, -æ, F.	half a pound.
Sēligō, 3, selēgī, selēctum, tr.	select, choose.
Semel, adv.	a single time, once.
Sēmen, -inis, N.	seed.

- Sēmis, indecl., or Sēmis, gen. sēmīssis, M. *half*.
- Sēmiūncia, or sēmūncia, -æ, F. *half ounce*.
- Semper, adv. *always*.
- Senega, -æ, F. *senega, rattlesnake root*.
- Senex, senis, M. *old man*.
- Sēnsim, adv. *gradually, little by little*.
- Sententia, -æ, F. *sentiment, opinion, thought*.
- Sēparātim, adv. *separately*.
- Sēparātiō, -ōnis, F. *separation*.
- Sē-parō, I, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *separate*.
- Sē-pōnō, 3, sēposuī, sēpositum, tr. *set aside, put by*.
- Septiēs, adv. *seven times*.
- Sepulcrum, or sepulchrum, -ī, N. *sepulchre, grave, tombstone*.
- Sequēns, -entis, part. adj. *following*.
- Sequor, sequī, secūtus sum, dep. *follow*.
- Serpēns, -entis, M. and F. *serpent, snake*.
- Serpentāria, -æ, F. *serpentaria, snake-root*.
- Sērus, -a, -um, adj. *late*.
- Servīlis, -e, adj. *servile*.
- Servō, I, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *preserve, keep*.
- Servus, -ī, M. *servant, slave*.
- Sēsquiūncia, or sēsēcūncia, -æ, F. *one and a half ounces*.
- Sevērus, -a, -um, adj. *severe, stern*.
- Sēvum or sēbum, -ī, N. *tallow, suet*.
- Sex, num. adj., indecl. *six*.
- Sextārius, -ī, M. *Roman measure, approx. a pint*.
- Sextus, -a, -um, adj. *sixth*.
- Sī, conj. *if*.
- Sīc, adv. *so, thus, as follows (with verbs)*.
- Siccus, -a, -um, adj. *dry, thirsty*.
- Sīcut, conj. *so as, just as*.
- Sig., abbrev. Sīgnā and signatura *mark, label (verb and noun)*.
- Sīgnificātiō, -ōnis, F. *signification, meaning*.
- Sīgnificō, I, -avī, -atum, tr. *signify, mean*.
- Sīgnō, I, -āvī, -ātum, *mark, stamp, seal, label*.
- Sīgnum, -ī, N. *sign, symptom, mark*.
- Sīl, silis, N. *yellow earth, ochre*.
- Sīlīgīneus, -a, -um, adj. *of wheat, wheaten*.
- Similāgō, -inis, F. *finest wheat flour*.
- Similis, -e, adj. *similar, like*.
- Similiter, adv. *similarity, in like manner*.
- Similitūdō, -inis, F. *likeness, similitude*.
- Simplex, -plicis, adj. *simple*.
- Simul, adj. *together, at once*.
- Sināpis, -is, F. *mustard*.
- Sine, prep. w. abl. *without*.
- Sīngulāris, -e, adj. *singular, remarkable*.

- Singulus, -a, -um, num. distrib. adj. *single, each.*
 Sinō, 3, sīvī, situm, tr. *permit, allow.*
 Sī-quis, sīqua, sīquid, or sīquod. *if any one, if any.*
 Sitis, -is, F. *thirst.*
 Sive, conj. *or if.*
 Sive — sive *whether — or, either — or.*
 Socer, socerī, M. *father-in-law.*
 Socius, -ī, M. *partner, associate.*
 Sōda, -æ, F. *soda.*
 Sōdium, -ī, N. *sodium.*
 Sōl, sōlis, M. *sun.*
 Soleō, 2, solitus sum, intr. *be accustomed, wont.*
 Solidus, -a, -um, adj. *solid, firm.*
 Sollicitūdō, -inis, F. *solicitude, anxiety.*
 Solūbilis, -e, adj. *soluble.*
 Sōlum, adv. *only.*
 Sōlus, -a, -um, adj., gen. -īus, dat. -ī *alone, sole.*
 Solūtiō, -ōnis, F. *solution.*
 Solvō, 3, solvī, solūtum, tr. *loosen, dissolve.*
 Somnus, -ī, M. *sleep.*
 Soror, -ōris, F. *sister.*
 Spargō, 3, sparsī, sparsum, tr. *sprinkle, scatter.*
 Spasmus, -ī, M. *spasm, paroxysm.*
 Spatula, -æ, F. *spatula, flat stick or blade, for*
 Spērō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *hope.* [stirring medicines.
 Spēs, -eī, F. *hope, expectation.*
 Spīca, -æ, F. *point; ear, spike.*
 Spīcātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *pointed, bearded.*
 { Spīritus, -ūs, M. *spirit; breath.*
 { Spīritus frūmentī *whiskey.*
 { Spīritus vinī Gallicī *brandy.*
 Spissitās, -ātis, F. *thickness, consistency.*
 Spissitūdō, -inis, F. *thickness, density.*
 Spissus, -a, -um, adj. *thick, viscid.*
 Spongiōsus, -a, -um *spongy.*
 { Spūma, -æ, F. *spume, froth, foam.*
 { Spūma argentī *litharge, spume of silver.*
 Squāma, -æ, F. *scale; filings of metal.*
 Statim, adv. *immediately, at once.*
 Statiō, -ōnis, F. *post, station, guard.*
 Stercus, -oris, N. *excrement, dung.*
 Stibium, -ī, N. *antimony.*
 Stillō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. and intr. *drop, fall in drops.*
 Stimulus, -ī, M. *stimulant, incentive.*
 Stō, 1, stetī, statum, intr. *stand.*
 { Stolidus, -a, -um, adj. *stolid, stupid.*
 { Stolidus, -ī, M. *a dunce.*

- Stomachālis, -e, adj. *pertaining to the stomach, stom-*
 Stomachus, -ī, M. *stomach.* [ach.
 Strāmōnium, -ī, N. *stramonium, Jamestown weed.*
 Strychnīna, -æ, F. *strychnine.*
 Studeō, 2, -uī, — with dat. *apply the mind to; study.*
 Studiōsus, -a, -um, adj. *studious, fond of, desirous.*
 Studium, -ī, N. *study, desire, inclination.*
 { Stultus, -a, -um, adj. *foolish.*
 { Stultus, -ī, M. *a fool.*
 Styrax, -acis, M. *storax, a tree and its gum.*
 Suāvis, -e, adj. (dissyl.) *sweet, pleasant, agreeable.*
 Sub, prep. w. acc. and abl. *near, towards, under, beneath.*
 Sub- as a prefix denotes { *under, slightly, somewhat; pre-*
 { *fixed to the name of a salt,*
 Sub-acētās, -ātis, M. *subacetate.* [basic.
 Sub-diaphanus, -a, -um, adj. *somewhat transparent.*
 Sub-dō, 3, -didī, -ditum, tr. *put or place under.*
 Sub-eō, 4, -ivī or iī, -itum, tr. *go under, undergo.*
 Sub-flāvus, -a, -um, adj. *somewhat yellow, yellowish.*
 Sub-hūmidus (subūmidus), -a, -um, adj. *somewhat moist.*
 Sub-igō, 3, -ēgī, -āctum, tr. *work under, work thoroughly.*
 Sub-inde, adv. *now and then; from time to time.*
 Subitō, adv. *suddenly.*
 Subitus, -a, -um, adj. *sudden.*
 Sublimātiō, -ōnis, F. *sublimation.*
 Sublimātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *sublimed, volatilized, condensed.*
 Sublimō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *raise on high, sublime.*
 Sub-moveō, 2, -mōvī, -mōtum, tr. *remove, drive away.*
 Sub-muriās, submuriātis, M. *submuriate.*
 Sub-nitrās, -ātis, M. *subnitrate.*
 Subsidentia, -æ, F. *settling, sediment.*
 Sub-sidō, 3, subsēdī, subsessum, intr. *sink down, subside.*
 Substantia, -æ, F. *substance.*
 Sub-stituō, 3, -uī, -ūtum, tr. *substitute, put under.*
 Sub-sulphās, -ātis, M. *subsulphate.*
 Suc-cēdō, 3, -cessī, -cessum, intr. *succeed, follow after, undertake.*
 Succus, -ī, M. *juice, moisture.*
 Sūdātiō, -ōnis, F. *sweating.*
 Sūdor, -ōris, M. *sweat, perspiration.*
 Sūdōrificus, -a, -um, adj. *sudorific, causing sweat.*
 Suf-ferō, sufferre, sustulī, sublātum, tr. *suffer, undergo, endure.*
 Sufficiēns, -entis, part. adj. *sufficient.* [enough.
 { Suf-ficiō, 3, -fēcī, -fectum, tr. and intr. *substitute, supply; be sufficient,*
 { Quantum sufficit *a sufficient quantity.*
 Sui, sibi, se or sese, reflex. pron., 3d pers. *himself, etc., in sing.; themselves.*
 Sulphās, -ātis, M. *sulphate.*
 Sulphur, -uris, N. *sulphur.*

Sulphurātus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>sulphurated, impregnated with sul-</i>
Sulphuricus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>sulphuric.</i> [phur.
Sum, esse, fuī, —, intr.	<i>be, exist.</i>
Summitās, -ātis, F.	<i>top, highest part.</i>
Summus, -a, -um, adj. sup. of superus	<i>highest, uppermost.</i>
Sūmō, 3, sūmpsi, sūmptum, tr.	<i>take, take up.</i>
Sūmptus, -ūs, M.	<i>expense.</i> [concerning.
Super, prep. w. acc. and abl.	<i>w. acc., over, upon; w. abl., on,</i>
Superbus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>proud, haughty.</i>
Super-fundō, 3, -fūdī, -fūsum, tr.	<i>pour over, or upon.</i>
Super-impōnō, 3, -imposuī, -imposi- tum, tr.	} <i>place upon.</i>
Superō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>surpass, conquer.</i>
Superus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>high, upper.</i>
Supplex, -icis, adj.	<i>humbly entreating, imploring.</i>
Suprā, adv.	<i>above.</i>
Sūtōrius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>pertaining to a shoemaker.</i>
Suus, -a, -um, poss. pron.	<i>his, their, etc.</i>
Sȳcamīnus, -ī, F.	<i>mulberry tree.</i>
Syrupus, -ī, M.	<i>syrup.</i>

Tabācum, -ī, N.	<i>tobacco.</i>
Tabella, -æ, F.	<i>tablet.</i>
Tābidus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>wasting away, consuming.</i>
Taceō, 2, -uī, -itum, intr.	<i>be silent, say nothing.</i>
Tædet, 2, tæduit, or tæsum est, impers.	<i>it wearies, it disgusts.</i>
Tāleola, -æ, F.	<i>little stick, piece.</i>
Tālis, -e, adj.	<i>such.</i>
Tālis — quālis.	<i>such as.</i>
Tam, adv.	<i>so, mostly with adjs. and advs.</i>
Tam-diū, adv.	<i>so long.</i>
Tamen, adv.	<i>but, yet, still, nevertheless.</i>
Taminius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>pertaining to tamnus.</i>
Tamnus, -ī, F.	<i>a kind of wild grapevine.</i>
Tanacētum, -ī, N.	<i>tansy.</i>
Tandem, adv.	<i>at length, at last.</i>
Tangō, 3, tetigī, tāctum, tr.	<i>touch.</i>
Tannicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>tannic.</i>
Tantum, adv.	<i>only, merely.</i>
Tantum-modo, adv.	<i>only, provided only.</i>
Tantus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>so great.</i>
Taraxacum, -ī, N.	<i>dandelion.</i>
Tartaricus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>tartaric.</i>
Tartrās, -ātis, M.	<i>tartrate.</i>
Taurīnus, -a, -um	<i>taurine, of a bull.</i>
Tēctum, -ī, N.	<i>roof, cover; house.</i>

- Temptō and tentō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *try, test.*
 Tempus, -oris, N. *time.*
 Tenāx, -ācis, adj. *tenacious, tough, tight.*
 Tenebræ, -ārum, F. *darkness.*
 Teneō, 2, tenuī, tentum, tr. *hold, keep, contain.*
 Tener, -era, -erum, adj. *tender.*
 Tentō. See Temptō.
 Tenuis, -e, adj. *fine, thin.*
 Tenuitās, -ātis, F. *fineness, thinness.*
 Tepe-faciō, 3, -fēcī, -factum, tr. *warm, make warm.*
 Tepidus, -a, -um, adj. *tepid, warm.*
 Tepor, -ōris, M. *warmth, gentle warmth.*
 Ter, adv. *thrice, three times.*
 Terebinthina, -a, F. *turpentine.*
 Terebinthinus, -a, -um, adj. *of turpentine, turpentine.*
 Ternī, -æ, -a, num. distr. adj. *three by three, three apiece.*
 Terō, 3, trīvī, tritum, tr. *rub, bruise, triturate.*
 Tersulphās, -ātis, M. *tersulphate.*
 Tertius, -a, -um, num. ord. adj. *third.*
 Testū, N., indecl. *earthen cover, lid, vessel.*
 Thea, -æ, F. *tea.*
 Thēbæ, -ārum, F. *Thebes.*
 Theobrōma, -atis, N. *cacao.*
 Thēriaca, -æ, F.

{	<i>an antidote against the bite of</i>
	<i>serpents, or against poison in general.</i>

 Thlaspi, -is, N. *thlaspi (an herb).*
 Thōrāx, -ācis, M. *thorax, breast, chest.*
 Thymiāma, -atis, N. *thymiamma, fumigating compound.*
 Thymum, -ī, N. *thyme.*
 Timeō, 2, -uī, —, tr. *fear, dread.*
 Timidus, -a, -um, adj. *afraid.*
 Timor, -ōris, M. *fear.*
 Tinctūra, -æ, F. *tincture.*
 Titulus, -ī, M. *title, name.*
 Tollō, 3, sustulī, sublātum, tr. *remove, take away.*
 Tōlū, indecl., N. *Tolu.*
 Tōlūtānus, -a, -um, adj. *of Tolu.*
 Tonicum, -ī, N. *tonic.*
 Tonicus, -a, -um, adj. *tonic.*
 Torcular, -āris, N. *press.*
 Tormentum, -ī, N. *press; torment.*
 Tormīna, -um, N., used only in plur. *gripes, pain in bowels.*
 Torpeō, 2, -uī, —, intr. *to be torpid, numb.*
 Torpidus, -a, -um, adj. *torpid.*
 Torrefactiō, -ōnis, F. *roasting, torrefaction.*
 Torreō, 2, torruī, tostum, tr. *dry, parch, roast.*

Tot, adj., indecl.	<i>so many.</i>
Tot — quot	<i>as many — as.</i>
Tōtus, -a, -um, adj., gen. -īus, dat. -ī	<i>whole, total.</i>
Tracheālis, -e, adj.	<i>tracheal.</i>
Trachīa, -æ, F. (Med. Lat. trachea)	<i>trachea.</i>
Trāctō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>handle, deal with.</i>
Tragacantha, -æ, F.	<i>tragacanth.</i>
Trahō, 3, trāxī, trāctum, tr.	<i>drag, draw.</i>
Transeō, 4, transivī, or transiī, transi- tum, intr. and tr.	} <i>pass over, go through.</i>
Trēs, tria, adj. . . . .		three.
Tricēsimus, -a, -um, num. ord. adj.	<i>thirtieth.</i>
Trīdium, -ī, N.	<i>space of three days.</i>
Trifolium, -ī, N.	<i>trefoil.</i>
Trīstis, -e, adj.	<i>sad, sorrowful.</i>
Trīstitia, -æ, F.	<i>sadness, melancholy.</i>
Tritūrātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>trituration.</i>
Tritūrō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>triturate.</i>
Trochiscus, -ī, M.	<i>troche.</i>
Trutina, -æ, F.	<i>balance.</i>
Tum, adv.	<i>then, again.</i>
Tumidus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>swollen, inflated.</i>
Tumor, -ōris, M.	<i>tumor, swelling.</i>
Turbidus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>disturbed, turbid, muddy.</i>
Turbō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>disturb.</i>
Tūs, tūris, N. (or thūs, thūris)	<i>frankincense.</i>
Tussis, -is, F.	<i>cough.</i>
Tūtus, -a, -um, part. adj.	<i>safe.</i>
Tuus, -a, -um, poss. pron.	<i>thy, thine, your.</i>
Tŷphus, -ī, M.	<i>typhus fever.</i>
Tŷphus entericus	<i>typhoid fever.</i>
Ubi, adv.	<i>where, when.</i>
Ulcerātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>ulceration.</i>
Ulcerōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>ulcerous, sore.</i>
Ulcus, -eris, N.	<i>ulcer, sore.</i>
Ūllus, -a, -um, adj. gen. -īus, dat. -ī	<i>any.</i>
Ulmus, -ī, F.	<i>elm-tree.</i>
Ulpicum, -ī, N.	<i>ulpicum, a sort of leek.</i>
Ūmor or hūmor, -ōris, M.	<i>moisture, humor.</i>
Ūnā, adv.	<i>along with, at same time.</i>
Uncia, -æ, F.	<i>ounce.</i>
Ūnctus, -a, -um, part. adj.	<i>anointed, greasy, oily.</i>
Unde, adv.	<i>whence.</i>
Ūndecim, adj.	<i>eleven.</i>
Unguentum, -ī, N.	<i>ointment.</i>
Ūnicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>only, single.</i>

Ūniversus, -a, -um, adj.	whole, entire.
Unquam, adv.	ever.
Unus, -a, -um (adj.), gen. -ius, dat. -ī	one.
Urbs, urbis, F.	city.
Urgeō, 2, ursī, tr.	urge, press hard.
Ūrō, 3, ussī, ūstum, tr.	burn.
Ūsītātus, -a, -um, part. adj.	usual, customary.
Usūrpō, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	use, usurp.
Ūsus, -ūs, M.	use, profit, advantage.
Ut, or utī, conj. and adv.	{ conj., that, in order that; adv. . how, as, just as, when.
Uter, utra, utrum, gen. īus, dat. ī	which? which of two?
Utilis, -e, adj.	useful, profitable.
Uti-nam, adv.	would that, O that, I wish that.
Utor, 3, ūtī, ūsus sum, dep.	use, employ.
Utrum, conj.	whether.
Utrum — an	whether — or.
Ūva, -æ, F.	a grape, cluster of grapes.
Ūva ursī	bear-berry, trailing arbutus.
Vaccīnus, -a, -um, adj.	of a cow.
Vagābundus, -a, -um, adj.	vagabond, wandering.
Valdē, adv.	very, greatly, exceedingly.
Valē, valēte (imperat. of valeō)	good by.
{ Valeō, 2, -uī, -itum, intr.	be well, be strong.
{ Quomodo (or ut) valēs?	how do you do?
Valeriāna, -æ, F.	valerian.
Valeriānās, -ātis, M.	valerianate.
Valētūdīnārius, -a, -um, adj.	sickly, weak, infirm.
Valētūdō, -inis, F.	health.
Validus, -a, -um, adj.	strong, sturdy.
Vallis, -is, F.	valley.
Vapor, -ōris, M.	vapor, steam.
Vapōrātiō, -ōnis, F.	a steaming, vaporization.
Varietās, -ātis, F.	variety.
Variūs, -a, -um, adj.	various, different.
Vās, vāsis, N.; plu., vāsa, -ōrum	vessel.
Vāsum, -ī, N.	vessel.
Ve, conj. enclitic	or.
Vegetābilis, -e, adj.	vegetable.
Vehemēns, -entis, adj.	vehement, violent.
Vehementer, adv.	vehemently, forcibly.
Vel, conj.	or.
Vel — vel	either — or.
Vēna, -æ, F.	vein, pulse.
Vēnæsectiō, -ōnis, F.	venesection, cutting a vein.
Vēndō, 3, vēndidī, vēnditum, tr.	sell.

- Venēñica, -æ, F. *female poisoner, sorceress.*
 Venēñicus, -ī, M. *poisoner.*
 Venēñātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *poisonous.*
 Venēñōsus, -a, -um, adj. *very poisonous.*
 Venēnum, -ī, N. *poison.*
 Veniō, 4, vēnī, ventum, intr. *come.*
 Venter, ventris, M. *belly, bowels.*
 Ventriculus, -ī, M. *belly, stomach.*
 Vēr, vēris, N. *spring.*
 Verberō, -ōnis, M. *rascal, fellow.*
 Verminor, 1, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep., intr. *smart, itch, have shooting pains.*
 Vērō, adv. and conj. *in truth, in fact, but in fact.*
 Verrō, 3, verrī, versum, tr. *sweep, sweep out.*
 Vertō, 3, vertī, versum, tr. *turn, translate.*
 Vērūm, conj. *but, however.*
 Vērus, -a, -um, adj. *true.*
 Vēsīcātiō, -ōnis, F. *a blistering.*
 Vēsīcātōrium, -ī, N. *blister, blistering substance.*
 Vēsīcātōrius, -a, -um, adj. *blistering, causing blister.*
 Vesper, -is; and vesper, -erī, M. *evening star, evening.*
 Vesperāscō, 3, āvī, —, intr. *to become evening.*
 Vesperī, or vespere *in the evening, at evening.*
 Vestiō, 4, -īvī, -īī, -ītum, tr. *clothe.*
 Vestis, -is, F. *garment, cloth.*
 Vetulus, -a, -um, adj. *old.*
 Vetus, -eris, adj. *old (of long standing).*
 Vetustus, -a, -um, adj. *old, ancient (used only of things).*
 Vexō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *vex, shake, distress.*
 Videō, 2, vīdī, vīsum *see.*
 Videor, -ērī, vīsus sum, dep. *seem, appear.*
 Vigilō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, intr. *be awake, watch.*
 Vīgintī, num. adj. *twenty.*
 Vinciō, 4, vīnxī, vīnctum, tr. *bind.*
 Vincō, 3, vīcī, vīctum, tr. *conquer.*
 Vīnum, -ī, N. *wine.*
 Vīr, -ī, M. *man, hero.*
 Virginiānus, -a, -um, adj. *Virginian.*
 Vīrus, -ī, N. *virus, poison.*
 Vīs, vīs, F., plur. vīrēs *force, violence; plu., strength.*
 Viscum, -ī, N. *mistletoe.*
 Vīsō, 3, vīsī, vīsum, tr. *see, visit.*
 Vīta, -æ, F. *life.*
 Vitellus, -ī, M. *yolk of egg.*
 Vitiātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *vitiated, spoiled.*
 { Vitis, -is, F. *vine.*
 { Vitis alba *bryonia, bryony.*
 Vitreus, -a, -um, adj. *of glass, glass.*

- Vitriolum, -ī, N. *vitriol.*
 Vitrum, -ī, N. *glass, glass vessel.*
 Vīvō, 3, vīxī, vīctum, intr. *live.*
 Vīvus, -a, -um, adj. *alive, living.*
 Vix, adv. *scarcely, hardly.*
 Vocābulum, -ī, N. *word, term, name.*
 Vocō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *call, summon; name.*
 Volātilis, -e, adj. *volatile.*
 Volō, velle, voluī *be willing, wish, will.*
 Volvō, 3, volvī, volūtum, tr. *roll; think, ponder.*
 Vomitōrium, -ī, N. *emetic.*
 Vomitus, -ūs, M. *vomiting.*
 Vōx, vōcis, F. *voice.*
 Vulgāris, -e, adj. *vulgar, common, ordinary.*
 Vulnerātus, -a, -um, part. adj. *wounded.*
 Vulnerō, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr. *wound.*
 Vulnus, -eris, N. *wound, hurt.*
- Xanthoxylum, -ī, N. *xanthoxylum, prickly-ash.*
 Xylobalsamum, -ī, N. *balsam-wood.*
- Zedoāria, -æ, F. *zedoary.*
 Zincum, -ī, N. *zinc.*
 Zingiber, -is, N. *ginger.*

ENGLISH-LATIN VOCABULARY.

The names of drugs and technical terms whose Latin equivalents are easily inferred from the English are to be found in the Latin-English vocabulary, where the inflection, quantity, etc., of words common to both vocabularies, are also indicated.

- Able* (be), possum; valeo, 2; queo, 4; adj., capax; potens.
- About*, prep. w. acc. circa, circum; w. abl., de.
- Above*, w. acc. and abl. super; with acc. supra.
- Abscess*, abscessus.
- Absent*, v., absum; adj., absens.
- Absorb*, absorbeo, 2; bibo, 3; imbibo, 3.
- Abundance*, abundantia, copia.
- Abuse*, abutor, dep., 3.
- Abusive*, contumeliosus.
- Accept*, accipio, 3; recipio, 3.
- Acceptable*, acceptus, gratus, jucundus.
- Accident*, casus.
- According to*, ad, de, e or ex.
- Account*, ratio.
- Accurate*, diligens, accuratus, exactus.
- Accustom*, assuēfaciō, 3; fēcī, factum.
- Accustomed* (I am), acc., soleo, 2.
- Ache*, n., dolor; v., doleo, 2; condoleo, 2.
- Acid*, n., acidum.
- Acid*, adj., acidus.
- Act*, n., factum, gestum; v., ago, 3; facio, 3.
- Active*, præsens.
- Acute*, acutus, acer.
- Add*, addo, 3; adjicio, 3; appono, 3.
- Adieu*, vale; salve et vale.
- Adorn*, orno, 1; adorno, 1.
- Advice*, consilium, monitio.
- Advise*, suadeo, 2; moneo, 2; hortor, 1, dep.
- Affair*, res, negotium.
- Affected with disease*, morbo affectus, morbo laborans.
- Afford*, præbeo, 2; reddo, 3.
- Afraid*, timidus, trepidus, pavidus.
- After*, prep., secundum, post; adv., post, postea; conj., postquam.
- Afternoon*, post meridiem.
- Again*, rursus, rursum, iterum, tum, deinde.
- Against*, prep., adversus, contra, præter; adj., adversus.
- Age*, ætas; ævum.
- Agitate*, moveo, 2; agito, 1; quatio, 3.
- Ago*, abhinc, ante; *long ago*, jam pridem, jamdudum.
- Agree*, assentior, 4, dep.
- Agreeable*, gratus, acceptus, jucundus.
- Ague*, febris, horror in feбри.
- Aid*, auxilium, adjumentum.
- Air*, aër.
- Albumen*, albūmen.
- Alcohol*, alcohol.
- Alcoholic*, alcoholicus.
- Alive*, vivus.
- All*, omnis, universus, cunctus.

- Allay*, sedo, 1; mitigo, 1; lenio, 4.
Allow, sino, 3; permitto, 3; *it is allowed*, licet.
Allspice, pimenta.
Almost, pæne, prope, fere.
Alone, solus.
Already, jam, jamjam.
Also, etiam, quoque, præterea, in-super.
Although, cum, quamquam.
Always, semper.
Amber, succinum, electrum.
America, America, æ.
American, Americanus.
Among, inter.
Amputate, amputo, 1.
Anatomy, anatomia.
Ancient, vetustus, antiquus, vetus.
Ancients, n., antiqui.
And, et, ac, atque, -que.
Anger, ira.
Angry, irâtus.
Another, alius; *a second*, alter.
Answer, v., respondeo, 2; n., responsum, responsio.
Ant, formîca.
Anxious, anxius, sollicitus.
Any, qui (quis), ullus aliqui (aliquis).
Any one, quis, quivis, aliquis, quisquam.
Apothecary, medicamentarius.
Apparatus, apparâtus, ūs.
Appear, videor, dep., 2.
Apple, malum, pomum; *apple-tree*, malus, pomus.
Apply, appono, 3; applico, 1; admoveo, 2; adhibeo, 2.
Approach, appropinquo, 1.
Approve, probo, 1; approbo, 1.
Arise, surgo, 3, surrêxī, surrêctum.
Arm (upper), lacertus; (forearm), brachium.
Army, exercitus.
Art, ars.
Artichoke, carduus, cinara.
- As*, ut, quam, velut, quemadmodum, quomodo.
As (so) . . . as, tam . . . quam.
As much . . . as, tantum . . . quantum.
Ascertain, reperio, 4.
Ashamed (I am ashamed), pudet.
Ashes, cinis, gen. cineris.
Ask, rogo, 1; oro, 1; quæro, 3; interrogo, 1.
Ask for, rogo, postulo.
Assist, juvo, 1; adjuvo, 1.
Assistant, adjutor, socius.
At, abl. or loc. abl. w. in; ad. or apud, w. acc.
Attain, adipiscor, 3, dep.
Attempt, tento, 1; conor, 1, dep.
Attend, attendo, 3.
Attentively, attentè.
Await, exspecto, 1.
Away; *I go away*, abeo, 4; discêdo, 3.
Away from, a or ab, w. abl.; e or ex, w. abl.
Back (of the body, etc.), tergum.
Bad, malus.
Badly, male.
Bag, saccus, marsupium.
Balance, trutina.
Bald, calvus.
Bandage, fascia, fasciola.
Bark, cortex, liber.
Barley, hordeum.
Barometer, barometrum.
Base, fundamentum, basis.
Basin, pelvis. [thus, ī.
Basket, corbis, -is, M. and F., cala-
Bath, balneum.
Bathe, lavo, 1.
Bay, laurus, ūs, F.
Be, sum.
Be present, adsum.
Bear, fero, porto, 1.
Beard, barba.
Beat, pulso, 1; -āvī, -âtum.
Beautiful, pulcher.
Because, quod, quia, quoniam.
Become, fio; *it is becoming*, decet.

- Beech*, fāgus, ī, F.
Beef, būbula, æ, F.
Beer, cerevisia; *strong*, valida; *small*, diluitor.
Beetle, scarabæus, ī, M.
Before, ante; antequam; coram, w. abl (in the presence of).
Begin, incipio, 3; cœpi.
Beginning, initium.
Behind, post.
Behold, ecce, en.
Behoove, oportet, decet.
Believe, credo, 3.
Bell, campana, tintinnabulum.
Belly, venter, alvus, abdōmen.
Benefit, be a benefit to, prosum.
Berry, bacca.
Best, optimus.
Betake (one's self), se conferre.
Between, inter.
Big, magnus, grandis, amplus.
Bind on, illigo, 1.
Bird, avis.
Bitter, n., amarum.
Bitter, adj., amarus.
Black, ater, niger.
Bladder, vēsica.
Bleed, sanguinem fundere; sanguinem mittere.
Blister, pustula, vesicatorium.
Blistering, vesicatorius, epispasticus.
Blistering substance, vesicatorium.
Blood, sanguis, cruor (when shed).
Blue mass, massa hydrargyri.
Body, corpus.
Boil, intr. ferveo, 2; ebullio, 4; tr. fervefacio.
Boiling, bulliens.
Book, liber.
Bottle, lagēna, ampulla, phiala.
Bottom, fundus.
Box, arca, cista, pyxis, -idis, F.
Boy, puer.
Brain, cerebrum; cerebellum.
Bramble, rubus.
Brandy, French, spiritus vini Gallici.
- Brave*, fortis, animōsus.
Bread, panis.
Break, frango, 3; rumpo, 3.
Breast, pectus, -oris, N.; thorax, -acis, M.
Breath, spiritus, anima.
Bright, clarus, lucidus, illustris.
Bring, affero.
Broken, fractus.
Bromide, bromidum.
Bronchial, bronchialis.
Brother, frater.
Bruise, contundo, 3; contero, 3.
Bulb, bulbus.
Burn, ūro, 3; combūro, 3; cremo, 1.
Burst, rumpo, 3.
Business, negotium, occupatio.
But, sed, at, at enim, verum; autem.
Buy, emo, 3; mercor, 1, dep.
By, a, ab, w. abl. (denoting means or instrument, use abl. alone).
- Call*, nomino, 1; appello, 1; voco, 1.
Call for, postulo, 1; rogo, 1.
Calm, æquus.
Can, possum.
Care, cura.
Careful, diligens.
Carefully, diligenter.
Careless, negligens.
Carelessly, negligenter.
Carry, porto, 1; fero; (back) refero.
Cause, n., causa.
Cause, v., efficio.
Cease, cesso, 1.
Cerate, ceratum.
Certain, quidam; *sure*, certus.
Certainly, certe.
Chalk, creta.
Chamomile, chamomilla, anthemis.
Chance, fors, casus, fortuna.
Change, v., muto, 1.
Change, n., mutatio.
Charles, Carolus.
Charm, carmen.
Cheerful, lætus, hilaris.

- Cheese*, caseus.
Chemist, chemicus.
Cherish, foveo, 2; colo, 3.
Chew, mandūco, 1; mastico, 1.
Children, pueri; liberi.
Chill, frigus, -oris, N.; horror, -ōris, M.
China, China, æ.
Chronic, chronicus.
City, urbs.
Civilized, eruditus.
Clarified, despumatus, depuratus.
Clean, purus, mundus.
Cleanse, purgo, 1; expurgo, 1.
Clear, clarus, lucidus.
Close, claudo, 3.
Closely, arte.
Clothe, vestio, 4.
Clove, caryophyllum.
Coal, carbo.
Coca, erythroxylo.
Cold, adj. frigidus; n. frigus.
Colic, colicus dolor; tormina (plur. of tormen).
Collect, lego, 3; colligo, 3 (con + lego).
Come, venio, 4; advenio, 4.
Coming, adventus.
Command, n. imperium; v. impero, 1, w. dat.; jubeo, 2, w. acc.; præsum, w. dat.
Common, cōmūnis.
Companion, comrade, comes.
Compel, cogo, 3.
Compound, compōno, 3.
Compound, part. adj. compositus.
Compound, n. compositio.
Conquer, supero, 1; vinco, 3.
Consult, consulo, 3.
Consume, consumo, 3.
Consumption, phthisis.
Contain, contineo, 2; capio, 3.
Contention, lis.
Cook, n. coquus; v. coquo, 3.
Cool, adj. frigidus, subfrigidus; v. refrigero, 1.
Copper, cuprum, ī, N.
- Copperas*, ferri sulphas.
Coriander, coriandrum.
Corner, angulus.
Correct, adj. rectus, ēmendātus; v. corrigo, 3, -rēxī, rēctum.
Correctly, recte.
Corrosive sublimate, hydrargyri chloridum corrosivum.
Costive, alvo astrictā.
Costly, pretiosus.
Cottage, casa.
Cotton, gossypium.
Cough, tussis.
Count, numero, 1. .
Counter, abacus.
Country, adj. rusticus.
Courage, animus, virtus.
Cover, obtego, 3.
Cow, bos, bōvis; *pertaining to a cow*, vaccinus.
Cream of tartar, potassii bitartras.
Cruel, crudelis.
Crystallize, crystallizō, 1; -āvī, -ātum.
Cup, poculum.
Cure, v. sano, 1; medeor, 2, w. dat.; n., sanatio.
Cut, seco, 1; incido, 3.
Cut to pieces, concido.
Cylindrical, cylindratu.
- Daily*, adj., quotīdiānus; adv., quotidie; in dies.
Dainty, adj. fastidiosus.
Dainty, n., a dainty bit, pulpa-mentum.
Dandelion, taraxacum.
Danger, periculum.
Dangerous, periculosus.
Dark, adj., obscūrus; tenebrōsus.
Darkness, obscūritas, tenebræ.
Day, dies; *daybreak*, primā luce.
Dead, mortuus.
Deadly, letalis.
Dear, carus, pretiosus.
Death, mors; letum.
Deceive, decipio, 3; -cēpī, -ceptum.

- Decrease*, dēcrēscō, 3; -crēvī, -cretum.
Decrease, n., deminutio.
Deed, factum, -ī. N.; facinus, -oris, N.
Define, definio.
Degree, gradus; ordo.
Delay, n. mora, -æ, F.; v. moror, 1, dep.
Demand, postulo, 1.
Deny, nego, 1; recūso, 1.
Depart, abeo, 4; discēdo, 3.
Derive, derivō, 1.
Describe, dēscribō, 3; -scripsī, -scriptum.
Desirable, optabilis.
Desire, n., cupīdō, -inis, F.
Despair, despero, 1.
Destroy, consūmo, 3.
Die, morior, dep.; abeo, 4.
Difficult, difficilis, gravis.
Digest, digero, 3; concoquo, 3.
Diligence, diligentia.
Diligent, diligens, impiger.
Diligently, diligenter.
Diluted, dilutus.
Direction, mandatū.
Discover, see *Find*.
Disease, morbus, adversa valetudo.
Disgust, it disgusts, piget, 2.
Dish, catinus.
Dislocation, luxum.
Displacement, amotio.
Display, pando, 3; pandī, passum; explico, 1.
Dispose, dispōno, 3 (dis + pono).
Dissolve, dissolvo, 3; solvo, 3.
Distil, destillo, 1.
Disturb, turbo, 1; perturbo, 1.
Divide, divido, 3.
Do, ago, 3; facio, 3; efficio, 3.
Doctor, medicus, medicīnæ doctor.
Dose, dosis.
Doubt, n. dubium, -i, N.
Doubt, v. dubito, 1.
Drachm, drachma.
Draw blood, see *Bleed*.
Draw off, detraho, 3.
Dregs, fæx, gen. faecis; sedimentum.
Dress, v. vestio, 4.
Drink, v. bibo, 3; poto, 1; n., potus, potio.
Drive, ago, 3; agito, 1; pello, 3.
Drop, gutta.
Drop, v. destillo, 1.
Drown, mergo, 3, mersī, mersum; submergo, 3.
Drug, medicamentum.
Druggist, see *Apothecary*.
Dry, siccus, aridus.
Dry, sicco, 1; exsicco, 1.
During, per, inter.
Dust, pulvis; *mill-dust*, pollen; *saw-dust*, scobis.
Each, quisque; singuli; *of two*, uterque.
Eager, vehemens, acer.
Ear, auris.
Early (in the morning), mane.
Earnest, severus.
Easily, facile.
Easy, facilis.
Eat, edo, 3; vescor, vescī, —, dep.
Effect, effectus, eventus.
Egg, ovum.
Eighth, octavus.
Elegant, elegans.
Emetic, emeticum.
Emperor, imperator.
Employ, adhibeo, 2.
Empty, inānis, -e; vacuus.
End, finis; terminus, -ī, M.
End, finio, 4; termino, 1.
Endure, suffero.
Enemy, inimicus.
Enjoy, fruor.
Enough, satis.
Enter, ineo, 4; intro, 1.
Equal, æqualis.
Equally, æque.
Err, erro, 1.
Esteem, æstimo, 1, -āvī, -ātum.
Evaporate, evaporo.

- Even*, etiam.
Evening, vesper.
Event, eventum, eventus, res.
Ever, semper, usque, unquam.
Every, omnis.
Evil, adj. malus, pravus; n., malum.
Exceed, excēdo, 3 (ex + cedo).
Excel, excello, 3; -cellūi, -celsus; ante-eo, 4.
Exercise, n., exercitatio, usus; v. exerceo, 2.
Exhaust, exhaurio, 4.
Expect, exspecto, 1.
Expectation, spes.
Experience, experientia.
Experienced, peritus.
Experiment, v. experior, 4; tento, 1; n., experimentum.
Explain, explico, 1.
Explosion, fragor.
Express, exprimo, 3.
Eye, oculus.

Face, facies, vultus.
Fact, factum.
Fair, pulcher, formōsus.
Faithful, fidus.
False, falsus, mendāx, -dācis.
Familiar, familiāris, e.
Family, familia.
Famous, clarus.
Feeble, debilis.
Fennel, fœniculum.
Fever, febris, febricula.
Few, pauci, rāri; *very few*, per-pauci.
Field, ager, agellus.
Fiery, igneus, ardens.
Fifteen, quindecim.
Fill, impleo.
Filter, v. colo.
Filthy, sordidus, impurus.
Filtration, colatura, filtratio.
Find, invenio, 4; reperio, 4.
Finger, digitus.
Firmly, firme.

First, adj. primus; adv. primum, primo.
Fir-tree, abies.
Fish, go *fishing*, piscor, dep. 1.
Fish, n. piscis.
Five, quinque.
Fixed, fixus.
Flask, ampulla, lagena.
Flower, flos.
Fluid, adj. fluidus.
Fluid, n., liquor, ūmor, ōris, M.
Fluidity, liquor.
Follow, sequor, 3, dep.
Following, posterus.
Folly, stultitia, -æ, F.
Food, cibus, alimentum, -ī, N.
Fool, stultus.
Foolish, stultus, stolidus.
Foolishness, see *Folly*.
Foot, pes.
For, conj., nam, enim, etenim.
Forehead, frons.
Forget, obliviscor, 3, dep.
Former, prior, superior.
Formula, formula.
Fortunate, fortunātus, beatus.
Forty, quadrāgintā.
Four, quattuor.
Fourth, quartus.
Fracture, fractura.
Frankincense, tus or thus.
Free, liber.
Frequent, frequens.
Frequently, frequenter, sæpe.
Fresh, recens.
Friend, amicus.
Friendship, amicitia, -æ, F.
Frightful, horribilis.
From, a, ab; de; e, ex; after verbs of hindering, quin with subj.
Fruit, fructus.
Full, adj., plenus, explētus.
Furnish, præbeo.

Gall, fel.
Gallon, congius.
Game, ludus, lūsus, -ūs.

- Garden*, hortus.
Garlic, allium.
Garment, vestis.
Gather, lego, 3; colligo, 3 (con + lego).
Gentle, lenis.
Gift, donum, mūnus, -eris, N.
Ginger, zingiber.
Give, do, 1; dono, 1.
Glass, vitrum.
Glassy, vitreus.
Gloomy, tristis.
Go, eo, 4; venio, 4; incēdo, 3.
Go out, exeo, 4.
Gold, aurum.
Good, bonus, probus.
Gore, cruor; saniēs, ēī.
Gout, morbus articulāris or articularius; *gout in the hand*, chiragra; *gout in the foot*, podagra.
Govern, impero, 1.
Gradually, paulatim; sensim; pedetentim, gradātim.
Grain, granum.
Gramme, gramma.
Gravity, gravitas.
Greek, Græcus.
Grow, cresco, 3.
Guess, v., conjiciō, 3; conjecto, 1.
Guess, n., conjectūra.
Guide, dux.

Habit, mos, consuetūdo, -inis, F.
Haggard, macer, -cra, -crum.
Hair, crīnis, -is, M.; pilus, -ī, M.; coma, -æ, F.
Half, adj., dimidius, semis; n., dimidium, dimidia pars.
Half a pound, selibra.
Hall, aula.
Hand, manus; *on the other hand*, contra.
Handle, tracto.
Handsome, pulcher, fōrmōsus.
Hang, pendo, 3, pependī, pēnsūm; suspendo, 3, -pendī, pēnsūm.
Happen, it happens, accidit.

Happy, fēlix, -īcis; beatus.
Hard (not soft), durus; (difficult) difficilis.
Hardly, difficile, ægre, vix.
Harsh, asper, austerus, severus.
Hasten, festino, 1; propero, 1.
Hatred, odium, -ī, N.; invidia, -æ, F.
Have, habeo, 2.
Hay fever, asthma (-atis) pulverulentum.
Heal, sano, 1; medicor, 1, dep.; medeor, 2, dep.
Healing, sãnātio.
Health, valetūdo, salus.
Healthy, sanus, validus, salutāris.
Hear, audio, 4.
Heart, cor.
Heat, calor, -ōris, M.; ardor, -ōris, M.; fervor; v. calefacio, 3; fervefacio, 3.
Heaviness, gravitas, pondus.
Heavy, gravis, ponderosus.
Help, n., auxilium, adjumentum; v., juvō, 1, jūvī, jūtum.
Hemlock, conium, cicuta.
Herb, herba.
Here, to be here, adsum.
Hide, celo, 1; occulto, 1.
High, altus; celsus; sublīmis, -e.
Hill, collis, -is, M.; tumulus, -ī, M.
Hinder, impedio, 4.
Hip, coxa.
Hither, huc.
Hold, teneo, 2; obtineō, 2, -tinuī, -tentum.
Hole, forāmen, cavum.
Honey, mel.
Hop, lupulus, -ī, M.
Horehound, marrubium.
Horn, cornu.
Horse, equus.
Hot, calidus; fervidus.
Hour, hora.
How (of degree), quam; *how far*, quatenus; *how many*, quot; *how great*, quantus; *in what manner*, quomodo.

- Hundred*, centum.
Hunger, famēs, -is, F.
Hurry, festino, 1; propero, 1.
Hurt, lædo, 3; noceo, 2, nocui, nocitum; obsum, w. dat.

I, ego.
If, si; *if not*, nisi, si non.
Ignorance, ignorantia, inscientia.
Ignorant, adj., ignārus, indoctus; to be ig., v., ignōro, 1; nescio, 4.
Illustrious, clarus.
Imitate, imitor, 1, dep., tr.
Immediately, statim.
In, in, w. abl.
Incompatible, repugnans.
Increase, augeo, 2; amplifico, 1; cresco, 3.
Increase, n., auctus.
Indicate, indico, 1.
Indulge, indulgeo, 2, -dulsī, -dultum.
Inexperienced, inexpertus.
Infant, infans, -fantis.
Infuse, infundo, 3.
Ingredient, materia, materies.
Inhabit, habito, 1.
Inject, injicio, 3.
Injure, see *Hurt*.
Inquire, see *Ask*.
Inscribe, inscribo, 3.
Instruct, erudio, 4; doceo, 2.
Instrument, instrumentum.
Intend, in animo est, w. dat. of the person.
Intermittent, intermittens.
Into, in w. acc.
Invent, invenio, 4.
Invite, invīto, 1.
Iron, n., ferrum; adj., ferreus.
Irritation, irritatio.
It, is, ea, id.
Itch, scabies, -ēī, F.; psora.
Itself, see *Self*.
Ivory, ebur.
Ivy, hedera, -æ, F.
- Far*, testa, -æ, F.; urceus, -ī, M.
Faundice, morbus regius; icterus, -ī, M.
Joint, articulus.
Joke, jocus, -ī, M.
Journey, iter, itineris, N.
Joy, gaudium.
Judge, jūdex, jūdicis, M.
Just, justus, æquus.
Justly, juste.

Keen, acer.
Keep, teneo, 2; habeo, 2.
Keep off (trans.), arceo, 2.
Kill, neco, 1; interficio, 3.
Kind, benignus.
Kind, n., genus.
Knee, genu, -ūs, N.
Knife, culter, -ūs, N.
Knot, nōdus, -ī, M.
Know, *know how*, scio, 4; *not know*, nescio.
Knowledge, nōtitia, -æ, F.; scientia.
Known, notus.

Labor, labor.
Lack, desum, -esse, -fuī; (want) egeo, 2.
Lack of knowledge, see *Ignorance*.
Lame, claudus.
Lancet, scalpellum.
Land, ager; terra, -æ, F.
Language, lingua.
Large, magnus.
Large, as large as, tantus — quantus.
Last, latest, ultimus, suprēmus; extremus, recentissimus.
Last, at last, denique.
Latin, Latinus; "in Latin," Latine.
Laugh, rīdeō, 2; rīsī, rīsum; (at) irrīdeo, 2 (in + rīdeō).
Law, lex.
Lay, pōno, 3.
Lazy, piger, ignāvus.
Lead, plumbum.
Lead, v., dūco, 3.

- Lcaj*, folium.
Leaky, rimosus.
Learn, disco, 3.
Learned, doctus, eruditus.
Leave, relinquo, 3.
Leech, hirūdo, sanguisūga, -æ, F.
Leek, porrum.
Leg, crūs, crūris, N.
Lesson, pensum.
Life, vita.
Light, adj., levis.
Light, n. lux.
Like, v. amo, 1.
Like, adj., similis.
Lime-stone, calx.
Lip, labrum.
Liquid, adj., liquidus.
Liquid, n. liquidum, liquor.
Liquor, liquor.
Liquorice, glycyrrhiza.
Listen, ausculto, 1.
Little, adj., parvus.
Little, n. paululum, paulum.
Live, vivo, 3; habito, 1 (dwell).
Liver, jecur; hēpar, hēpatis, N.
Local, localis.
Loin, lumbus.
Long, longus.
Long-continued, diuturnus.
Look at, specto, 1; inspecto, 1.
Lose, amitto, 3; perdo, 3.
Loss, damnum.
Love, amo, 1.
Low, humilis, -e.
Lower, inferior, inferius.
Lucky, fēlix, fēlicis.
Ludicrous, lūdicrus.

Mace, macis, -idis, F.
Macerate, macero, 1.
Make, facio, 3; *make a trial of*,
 experior, 1, dep.
Malaria, malaria.
Man, homo; vir.
Manner, mos; modus.
Many, multi; *how many*, quot.
Marigold, calendula.

Mark, nota, signum.
Marsh, palus.
Master, dominus; magister.
Material, materia, materies.
May, licet, w. dat.
Mean, significo, 1.
Meaning, significatio.
Means (by means of), use the abl.
Measure, n., metrum, -ī, N.; v.,
 metior, 4.
Medicinal, medicinalis.
Medicine, medicina; medicamen-
 tum.
Melancholy, tristitia.
Melt, liquefacio, 3.
Memory, memoria.
Mercury, hydrargyrum.
Method, see *Mode*.
Middle, medius.
Milk, lac.
Mind, animus; mens.
Mindful, memor, -oris.
Mine, pron., meus.
Mint, mentha.
Miserable, miser.
Miss, omittō, 3 (ob + mittō); (de-
 sire) desidero, 1.
Mistake, error; *to make a mistake*,
 erro, 1.
Mistletoe, viscum.
Mix, misceo, 2.
Mixture, mistura.
Mode, modus, ratio.
Modest, modestus.
Moist, humidus (ūmidus), madidus.
Moisten, humecto (ūmectō), 1.
Money, pecunia.
Moon, lūna, -æ, F.
More, plus; magis.
Morning, mane; *early in the morn-*
ing, primō māne.
Morrow, cras.
Most, plurimus, plerique.
Mother, mater.
Mountain, mons.
Move, moveo, 2.
Much, adj. multus; adv. multo.

- Mucilage*, mucilago.
Must, oportet; debeo, 2.
My, pron., meus.

Name, n. nomen.
Name, v. nomino, 1.
Narrow, angustus.
Natural, naturalis.
Nature, natura.
Navel, umbilicus, -ī, M.
Near, vicinus; propinquus.
Nearly, prope; pæne, fere.
Necessary, necessarius; necesse.
Neck, collum.
Need (want), egeo, 2; careo, 2.
Neglect, v., neglego, 3.
Neither . . . nor, neque . . . neque; nec . . . nec.
Nerve, nervus.
Nervous, nervosus.
Nettle, urtica.
Never, nunquam.
New, novus; (*fresh*), recens.
Next, proximus.
Night, nox.
Nightshade (deadly), belladonna.
Nitric acid, aqua fortis, acidum nitricum.
No, adj., nullus, non ullus.
No, neg. partic., non, minime, minime vero.
Noble, nobilis.
Noon, meridies.
Nor, conj., nec, neque.
Not, adv., non; *expecting answer* yes, nonne.
Nothing, nihil; nil.
Nourish, nutrio, 4.
Now, adv., nunc, jam.
Now and then, subinde.
Number, v., numero, 1.
Number, n. numerus.
Nut, nux.

Oak, quercus, -ūs, F.
Obedient, obediēns, -ēntis.
Obey, pāreō, 2, pāruī, pāritum.

Obscure, adj., obscurus.
Obtain, adipiscor, 3, dep.; potior, 4, w. abl.
Occasion, as *occasion may require*, occasionally, prō rē natā.
Occiput, occiput, -itis, N.
Of, concerning, de.
Offer, offero, 3; præbeo, 2.
Office (place of business), officīna.
Official, officinalis.
Often, sæpe.
Oil, oleum.
Ointment, unguentum.
Old, antiquus; vetus; *old man*, senex; *old age*, senectus.
On, in, w. abl.; (of time), abl.
Once, semel; *once* (formerly), olim, quondam; *at once*, statim.
One, unus; *one at a time*, singuli; *no one*, nemo, nullus.
Onion, cepa.
Only, adj., solus; adv., solum, tantum.
Open, v. aperio, 4.
Open, part. adj. apertus.
Opening, foramen.
Or, aut, vel, ve (enclitic).
Order, in *order that*, ut; *in order that not*, ne.
Other, alius; *some . . . others*, alii . . . alii; *other of two*, alter; *the rest*, ceterus.
Ought, debeo, 2.
Ounce, uncia.
Our, noster.
Out of, prep. e, ex, w. abl.
Over, prep. super, w. acc. and abl.; supra, w. acc.
Own, proprius; suus, meus, etc.

Pack, premo.
Pain, dolor.
Pale, pallidus.
Paper, n., charta; of paper, charta-ceus.
Parent, parens, -entis, M. and F.
Part, pars.

- Patience*, patientia.
Patient, n., æger, ægrotus.
Patiently, patienter.
Peace, pax.
People, populus.
Peppermint, mentha piperita.
Perceive, percipio, 3.
Percolate, percolo, 1.
Percolation, percolatura.
Percolator, percolator.
Perhaps, forsan, forte.
Person, persona, homo.
Pharmacopœia, pharmacopœia.
Phial, phiala.
Physician, medicus.
Piece, pars; fragmentum, frustum.
Pine away, tãbescō, 3, tãbuī, —.
Pink (the flower), dianthus, -ī, M.
Pitch, pix.
Place, locus.
Plague, pestilentia, -æ, F.; pestis.
Plan, consilium; ratio.
Plaster, emplastrum.
Play, n. ludus; v. ludo, 3.
Pleasant, pleasing, gratus.
Please (if you), si placet.
Plough, v. aro, 1.
Pocket, funda vestis.
Poison, venenum.
Poisoner, veneficus.
Poor, miser.
Porous, rarus, spongiosus.
Possess, v., possideo, 2, -sēdī, -ses-
sum; habeo, 2; (*get possession*)
potior, 4.
Postscript, postscriptum.
Potash, potassium.
Pound, n., libra; *half a —*, selibra;
v. contero, 3; contundo, 3.
Pour, fundō, 3, fūdī, fūsum.
Powder, pulvis.
Power, potestās, -ātis, F.
Powerful, potens.
Practice, v., exerceo, 2; n., usus,
experientia.
Praise, v. laudo, 1; n. laus, lau-
dis, F.
- Preparation*, præparatio.
Prepare, paro, 1; præparo, 1.
Prescribe, præscribo, 3.
Prescription, præscriptum.
Present, adj., præsens.
Press, n. prælum, -ī, N.; torcular;
v. premo, 3.
Pretty, pulcher.
Prevent, prohibeo, 2.
Probably, probābiliter.
Proceed, prōcēdō, 3 (prō + cēdō);
pergo, 3.
Promise, polliceor, 2; promitto, 3
(prō + mittō).
Proud, superbus.
Provide, paro, 1; comparo, 1.
Pulp, pulpa.
Pulverize, pulverizo, 1.
Punish, punio, 4.
Pupil, discipulus.
Purchase, emo, 3.
Pure, purus, mundus.
Purge, purgo, 1.
Put, pono, 3; loco, 1; *put an end to*,
finio, 4; — *to flight*, fugo, 1; *put in*
charge of, præpono.
- Quack*, empiricus.
Quantity, quantitas.
Queen, rēgīna, -æ, F.
Quick, agilis, -e; citus (part. of
cieo).
Quickly, cito.
- Radish*, raphanus, -ī, M.
Raise, tollo, 3; levo, 1.
Rather (wish), malo.
Raw, incoctus, crudus.
Read, lego, 3; (*aloud*) recito, 1.
Ready, paratus.
Really, rē verā.
Receive, recipio, 3; accipio, 3; ex-
cipio, 3.
Recently, nuper, recens; *very re-*
cently, nūperrimē.
Recite, recito, 1.

- Recognize*, agnōscō, 3, -nōvī, -nitum.
Recover, recipero, 1 (trans.); convalesco, 3 (intrans.).
Rectified, rectificatus.
Red, ruber; rufus.
Reduce, redigo, 3.
Refresh, recreo, 1.
Regard, see *Think*.
Relate, narro, 1.
Relieve, relevo, 1.
Remain, maneo, 2.
Remainder, remanentia.
Remaining, ceterus.
Remedy, remedium.
Remember, meminī, reminiscor, 3, —; memoriā teneo.
Remove, submoveo, 2.
Repeat, repeto, 3.
Report, nuntio, 1.
Resemble; am like, similis sum.
Rest (the), ceteri, reliqui.
Rest (the remainder), reliquum.
Restrain, coerceo, 2.
Retain, retineo, 2.
Return, redeo, 4.
Return, n. reditus.
Reward, præmium.
Rich, dives.
Rightly, recte.
Rise, orior, 4, dep.
Road, via.
Roll, volvo, 3.
Roman, Romanus.
Root, radix.
Rose, rosa.
Rosemary, rosmarinus.
Rose-water, aqua rosæ.
Rough, asper.
Rub, tero.
Ruddy, ruber.
Rugged, durus.
Ruin, profligō, 1; deleo, 2.
Rule, rego, 3.
Run, curro, 3, cucurrī, cursum.
Run away, aufugio, 3.
Rust, rūbīgō, -inis, F.
- Sack*, saccus.
Sad, tristis.
Safe, tutus.
Sagacious, prudens.
Sailor, nauta.
Salt, sal.
Same, idem, eadem, idem.
Sand, arena.
Saturated, saturatus.
Save, servo, 1.
Savin, sabina.
Say, dico, 3.
Scammony, scammonium.
Scare, terreo, 2, terruī, territum.
Scholar, discipulus.
School, schola.
Science, scientia; doctrīna, -æ, F.
Scrape, rado, 3.
Scruple, scrupulus.
Sea, mare, maris, N.; *of the sea*, marinus.
Seat, sedes.
Second, secundus.
See, video, 2.
Seek, petō, 3, petivī, petitum; quæro, 3.
Seem, videor, 2.
Seldom, raro.
Self, ipse, sui.
Sell, vendo, 3.
Send, mitto, 3.
Senna, senna, -æ, F.
Serious, sevērus, serius.
Servant, servus; minister, -trī.
Set, pono, 3; statuo, 3, statuī, statūtum.
Settling, n. sedimentum.
Several, aliquot; nonnulli.
Severe, severus, gravis, acer.
Shame, pudor.
Sharp (in edge), acūtus; (to the taste) acer.
Shelf, abacus.
Shop, officīna.
Short, brevis, -e.
Shut, claudio, 3.
Sick, æger; ægotus.

- Sickly*, morbōsus, valetudinarius
Side, n. latus.
Sift, cribro, 1.
Sight, vīsus, -ūs, M.; conspectus.
Sign, signum; indicium; nota.
Signify, significo, 1.
Silent, silēns, -entis.
Similar, similis.
Simple, simplex; purus.
Since (whereas), cum, w. subj.
Singular, singulāris.
Sit, sedeo, 2.
Skillful, peritus; expertus.
Skin, cutis.
Slave, servus.
Sleep, n. somnus; v. dormio, 4.
Small, parvus.
Soap, sapo.
Soldier, miles.
Solid, solidus.
Soluble, solubilis.
Solution, solutio.
Some, some one, aliquis; quidam;
some—others, alii—alii.
Sometime, aliquandō.
Sometimes, nonnunquam.
Son, filius.
Soon, mox.
Soothe, mollio, 4.
Sore, ulcus.
Sort, see *Kind*.
Spare, parco, 3, pepercī, parsum,
w. dat.
Speak, loquor, 3, locūtus sum, dep.;
dico, 3.
Spearmint, mentha viridis, menthæ
viridis.
Special, speciālis, e.
Specific, adj., specificus, compara-
tivus; n. specificum.
Spend, consumo, 3.
Spirit, spiritus.
Spoon, cochleare.
Spring, fons.
Sprinkle, spargo, 3.
Square, quadrātus (part. of qua-
drō).
Stain, maculō, 1.
Starch, amyllum.
State, civitas.
Stay, maneo, 2; moror, 1, dep.
Sleep, macero, 1.
Stimulant, stimulus.
Stomach, stomachus.
Store, officina.
Store-house, apotheca.
Story, fabula.
Strain, percolo, 1.
Street, via, -æ, F.
Strive, nitor, 3, nīxus sum, dep.
Strong, validus.
Student, discipulus.
Studious, studiosus.
Study, n. studium.
Study, v. studeo, 2.
Stupid, stupidus.
Sturdy, validus.
Subject, res.
Such, talis.
Sudorific, sudorificus.
Suffer, patior, 3, dep.; tolero, 1;
suffero, 3; *suffer with or from*,
laboro, 1.
Sufficient quantity, quantitas suffi-
ciens or quantum sufficit.
Sugar, saccharum.
Suitable, opportūnus.
Summer, æstās, -ātis, F.
Sun, sol.
Suppose, see *Think*.
Sure, certus.
Surely, certe.
Surgeon, chirurgus.
Surpass, supero, 1; vinco, 3.
Swallow, devōro, 1.
Swear, jūrō, 1.
Sweet (to taste or smell), dulcis;
suavis; jucundus.
Sword, gladius.
Symptom (of disease), nota, signum.
Syrup, syrupus.
Table, mēnsa, -æ, F.
Take, capio, 3; sumo, 3; recipio, 3.

- Tall*, altus, celsus.
Tansy, tanacetum.
Tar, pix liquida, picis liquidæ, F.
Tardy, piger; tardus.
Taste, n. gustus, -ūs, M.; v. gusto, 1.
Tea, thea.
Teach, doceo.
Tedious, longus.
Tell, narro, 1; dico, 3.
Ten, decem.
Tender, tener.
Terrify, see *Scare*.
Test, tento or tempto, 1.
Than, quam.
That, pron. ille; is; iste.
That, conj. in purpose or result clauses, ut; after verbs of fearing, pos. ne, neg. ut; after negative expressions of doubt and hindrance, quin; after verbs of saying, and the like, not translated.
Their, gen. plur. of is; (own) suus.
Then, tum, deinde; igitur (therefore).
Thence, inde.
There, ibi; as an expletive, not translated.
Therefore, igitur.
Thing, res.
Think, arbitror, 1, -ātus sum, dep.; puto, 1.
Third, tertius.
Thirst, sitis.
Thirty, trīgintā.
This, hic, is.
Thoroughly, penitus.
Though, cum.
Three, tres.
Through, per, w. acc.
Time, tempus; a short time, paulisper.
Tincture, tinctura.
Tired, defessus.
To, sign of dative; ad, in, w. acc.; expressing purpose, ut, ad, w. gerund or gerundive, supine.
Tobacco, tabacum.
To-day, hodie.
Together with, cum, w. abl.
Tombstone, monumentum, -ī, N.
To-morrow, cras.
Tongue, lingua.
Tonic, tonicum.
Too (also), quoque; (too much) nimium.
Torpid (to be), torpeo, 2.
Touch, tango, 3.
Tough, lentus, durus (hardy).
Towards, ad, in, w. acc.
Trachea, trachia, trachea.
Train, exerceo, 2.
Translate, reddo, 3.
Tree, arbor.
Trial (make), experior, 4, dep.
Troche, trochiscus.
Troublesome, molestus.
True, verus.
Try, experior, 4, dep.; conor, 1, dep.; tento, 1.
Turn into Latin, reddere Latine.
Turnip, rapum.
Turpentine, terebinthina.
Two, duo.
Unable (to be), translate, can not.
Uncertain, incertus.
Understand, intellego, 3.
Undertake, suscipiō, 3, -cēpī, -cep-tum; conor, 1, dep.
Unlearned, untaught, indoctus.
Until, dum, donec.
Unwilling (to be), nolo.
Upon, in, w. acc. or abl.
Use, utor, 3, dep., w. abl.; usurpo, 1.
Use, n. usus.
Useful, utilis.
Usual, usitatus.
Usually, plerumque, fere.
Vain (in), frustra.
Valerian, valeriana.
Valley, vallis.
Vaporization, vaporatio.
Various, varius.

- Vegetable*, adj. vegetabilis.
Vein, vēna.
Very, superl. degree, or *express by*,
 admodum, valde.
Vessel, vas.
Vial, phiala.
Vine, vitis.
Vinegar, acetum.
Violence, vis.
Virtue, virtūs, -ūtis, F.
Visit, viso, 3.
Voice, vox.
Volatile, volatilis.
Vomit, vomo, 3, vomuī, vomitum;
 vomito (often), 1.
Wagon, carrus, -ī, M.
Wahoo, euonymus.
Wait, exspecto, 1.
Walk, ambulō, 1.
Walnut, juglans.
Want (be in), careo.
Ward off, arceo, 2.
Warm, calidus; *lukewarm*, tepidus.
Warm (make), calefacio, 3; tepe-
 facio, 3.
Warn, moneo, 2.
Wash, v., lavo, 1; luo, 3, luī, lūtum;
 n., lotio.
Washing, lotio.
Water, aqua.
Wax, cera.
Weak, debilis.
Weary, fessus; defessus.
Weep, fleo, 2.
Well, bene.
Well (be), valeo, 2.
What, interrog. quis (qui).
When, cum (quum); interrog.,
 quando.
Where, ubi.
Whether, num; whether . . . or,
 utrum . . . an, ne . . . an.
Which, quis (qui); (of two), uter.
While, dum.
Whiskey, frumenti spiritus.
White, albus.
Who, rel., qui; interrog., quis.
Whole, totus.
Why, cur; quāre; quamobrem.
Wicked, scelestus.
Wide, latus.
Wife, uxor, -ōris, F.
Wild, ferus.
Wine, vinum.
Wine-glass, cyathus.
Winter, hiems.
Wise, sapiens.
Wisely, sapienter.
Wish, volo.
With, cum, w. abl.; *by means of*, abl.
 alone.
Without, sine, w. abl.
Without (to be), careo, 2.
Woods, silva.
Wool, lāna, -æ, F.
Word, verbum, -ī, N.
Work, labor; opus.
Work, labōro.
Worthy, dīgnus.
Would rather, malo.
Would that, utinam.
Wound, vulnus.
Wounded, vulneratus.
Wretched, miser.
Write, scribo, 3.
Writer, scriptor.
Writing, scriptum.
Wrong, injuria.
Year, annus.
Yellow, flavus.
Yes, ita, sane, vero, certe, etc.
Yesterday, heri.
Yet, at; tamen; *not yet*, nondum.
Yolk, vitellus.
You, sing. tu, plur. vos.
Your, tuus, vester.
Young, *young man*, *young woman*,
 adj. and n., juvenis, adulēscēns,
 -entis, M. and F.
Zeal, studium.
Zealous, diligens; studiōsus.

GENERAL INDEX.

	PARAGRAPH
Ablative of agent	33
Ablative of cause	221
Ablative of characteristic	239
Ablative with comparatives	94
Ablative of manner	64
Ablative of means, etc.	38
Ablative of separation	56
Ablative of specification	129
Ablative of time	59
Ablative of place 219 (2), (3); 220 (2), (3)	
Ablative with utor, etc.	183
Ablative absolute	285, 286
Accent	6
Accusative of direct object	16
Accusatives, two with verbs of choosing, etc.	71
Accusative of duration of time	173
Accusative of place to which 219 (1), 220 (1)	
Accusative subject of infinitive	271
Acidum Nitricum	325
Adjectives of First and Second Declensions	34
Adjectives of Third Declension 62, 67, 73-75	
Adjectives, numeral	187-196
Adversative (concessive) clauses	251, 254
Agreement of adjectives	30
Agreement of relative pronouns, of verbs with rel. pron. as subj.	170, 171
Alphabet	I
Answers	28
Antidote of Mithridates	338
Appositives	31
Article	14
Cases	8
Cascarillæ extrâctum: Passage for Translation	151
Cato: Passages for Translation	85, 86
Cato dē vī medicâmentōsa brassicæ	174
Cato's recipe for birthday cake	182
Cato dē mustō	200

	PARAGRAPH
Cato on the medicinal value of cabbage.....	336
Celsus <i>dē hīs quæ calefaciunt et refrigerant</i>	158
Celsus <i>dē parōtidibus</i>	204
Celsus <i>dē cūrātiōne vulneris, etc.</i>	210
Celsus <i>dē emplastris</i>	223
Celsus' remedy for hydrophobia.....	339
Chamomillæ syrupus.....	151, 3
Comparison of adjectives.....	87-93
Comparison of adverbs.....	97-104
Comparative with the ablative.....	94
Concessive Clauses—see <i>Adversative Clauses</i>	251, 254
Conjugation of <i>sum</i>	37
Conjugation First.....	41, 42
Conjugation Second.....	51, 52
Conjugation Third.....	79, 80
Conjugation Fourth.....	106, 107
Conjugation Third: Verbs in <i>iō</i>	113, 114
<i>Cum temporal, causal, and adversative</i>	251-254
Dative of indirect object.....	18
Dative of possession.....	22
Dative with compounds of <i>sum</i>	179
Dative with gerundive.....	294
Declension First.....	10-13
Declension Second.....	23-27
Declension Third.....	47
Declension Third, mute stems.....	48
Declension Third, liquid stems.....	58
Declension Third, <i>s</i> stems.....	61-63
Declension Third, stems in <i>i</i>	66-70
Declension Third, mixed stems.....	72-75
Declension Fourth.....	117-123
Declension Fifth.....	124-128
Declension of special nouns,— <i>vīs, deus, etc.</i>	130
Declension of the Comparative.....	93
Deponent verbs of First and Second Conjugations.....	180
Deponent verbs of Third and Fourth Conjugations.....	183, 186
Direct Object.....	16
Duration of time.....	173
<i>Electuārium Thēriaca</i>	327
<i>Elixir Aurantiōrum Compositum</i>	328
Enclitics.....	foot-note 21
<i>Extractum Absinthii</i>	329
Fearing, verbs of.....	248, 249

	PARAGRAPH
Gender	9, 11, 23, 76, 118, 119, 125
Genitive with verbs of remembering and forgetting.....	184, 185
Genitive, partitive.....	197
Genitive of characteristic	240
Gerundive with sum: Passive periphrastic conjugation.....	292
Gerundive with dative	294
Gerund and Gerundive.....	296-301
Imperative	266, 267
Imperative: Subjunctive for the Imperative.....	262, 264, 268
Impersonal verbs	288-290
Indirect Object.....	18
Indirect Discourse.....	271-277
Indirect Discourse: Tenses of the Infinitive.....	275, 276
Indirect Discourse: Subordinate Clauses.....	277
Indirect Questions.....	256, 257, 259, 260
Infinitive	270, 271
Infinitive, Tenses of.....	275, 276
Interrogative words, <i>ne, nōnne, num</i>	39, 1, 2, 3
Irregular verbs, <i>volō, nōlō, mālō</i>	199
Irregular verb, <i>ferō</i>	201
Irregular verbs, <i>eō, fīō</i>	205-208
Malagma ad Lāterum Dolōrēs.....	332
- <i>Ne</i> , participle enclitic, sign of question.....	21
<i>Nē</i> , negative	236, 263
<i>Nē</i> with verbs of fearing.....	248, 249
<i>Nūgæ</i>	172
Numerals	187-196
Oleum Cacāō.....	95
Participle, declension of the present.....	75
Participles	279-283
Pasta Gummōsa.....	96
Periphrastic Conjugations.....	291-294
Physician and Patient.....	335
Place, expressions of	217-220
Pleasing, displeasing, etc., verbs of.....	244
Predicate noun	17
Possessive Dative.....	22
Prepositions	211-216
Prescription Writing	306
Prescriptions, Formulæ, etc.	307-340
Pronouns, classes of.....	132

	PARAGRAPH
Pronouns, declension of personal.....	133
Pronouns, use of personal.....	135, 136, 138, 139
Pronouns, Reflexive.....	134, 138
Pronouns, Possessive.....	140, 141, 142
Pronouns, Demonstrative and Intensive.....	144-149, 152-157
Pronouns, Relative, Interrogative, Indefinite.....	159-171
Pronouns, Agreement with antecedent.....	170, 171
Pronunciation.....	3, 7
Pulvis Arōmaticus.....	151, 2
Purpose with <i>ut</i> and <i>nē</i>	236
Purpose with <i>quī</i>	238
Quæ Pürgent.....	333
Quantity.....	5
Quin with Subjunctive after verbs of hindering, etc.....	243
Relative Clauses of purpose and result.....	238, 246
Relative Pronouns, agreement and case of.....	170
Relative Pronouns, agreement of verbs with.....	171
Remembering and forgetting, verbs of.....	184
Seneca, passage for translation.....	255
Sequence of tenses.....	227-234
Space, extent of.....	173
Subject of finite verb.....	15
Subject Accusative.....	271
Subjunctive Mood.....	226-264
Subjunctive Use of Tenses.....	227-234
Subjunctive of Purpose.....	236, 238
Subjunctive expressing will—volitive subj.....	262-264
Subordinate clauses of Indirect Discourse.....	277
Substantive clauses after verbs of admonishing, etc.....	245
Substantive clauses after verbs of accomplishing, etc.....	247
Sum, Conjugation of.....	37
Sum, compounds of.....	175-179
Sum, case with compounds of.....	179
Supine in <i>um</i>	302, 303
Supine in <i>ū</i>	304
Syllables, division of words into.....	4
Temporal clauses with <i>cum</i>	251, 252
Time <i>when</i> , and <i>within</i> which.....	59
Time, duration of.....	173

<i>Ut, ut nōn</i> with subjunctive	236, 245, 246, 247
<i>Utor, fruor</i> , etc., take the abl.	183
Verbs of <i>making, choosing</i> , etc.	71
Volitive Subjunctive	262-264, 268
Wishes and Conditions	261

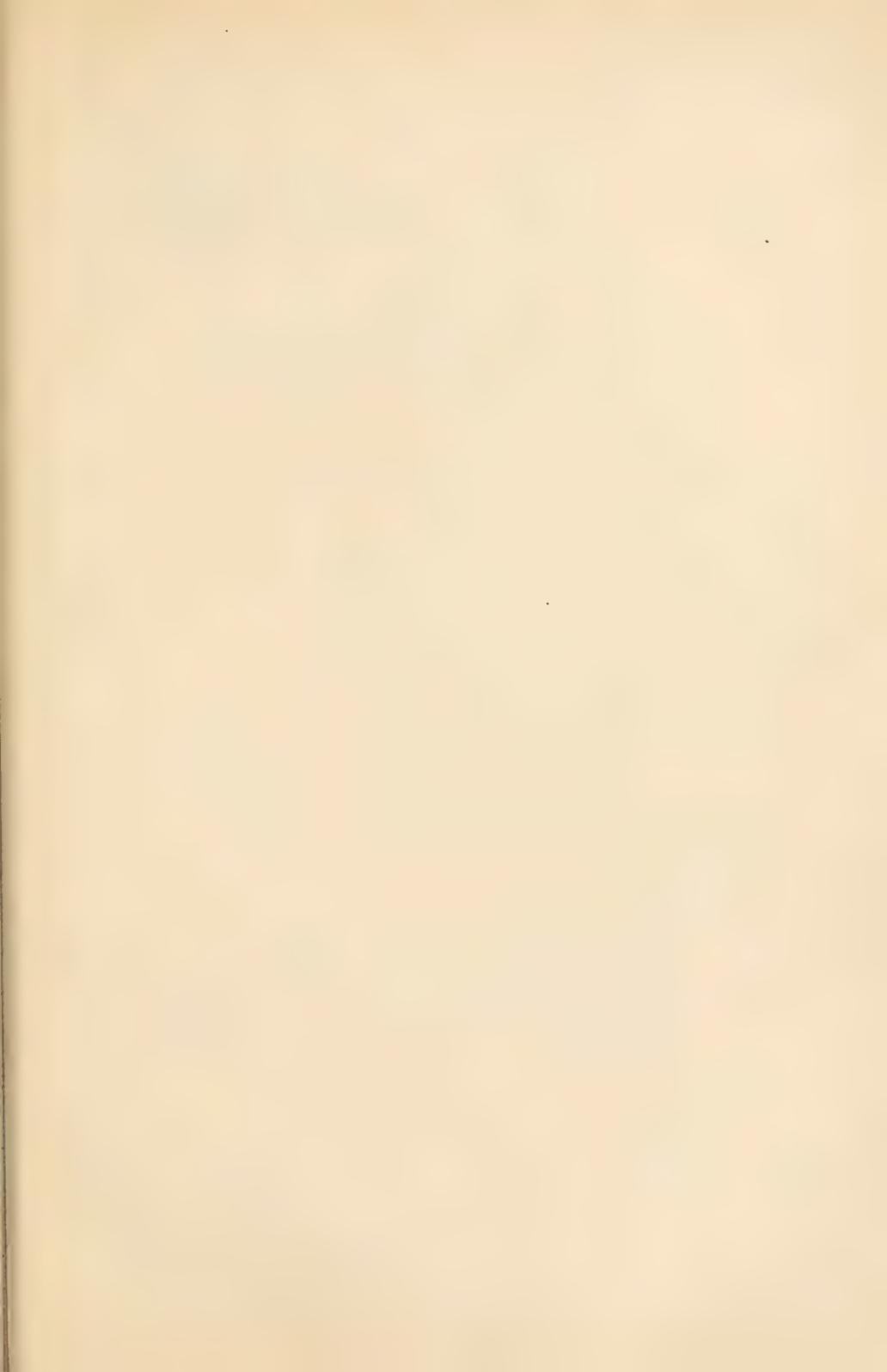
INDEX TO PHARMACEUTICAL AND MEDICAL TERMS AND SUGGESTIVE DERIVATIONS.

(The figures refer to the paragraphs.)

Āerophobia	209, 2	Capsicum	143, 2
Alterative	342, 1	Carbonization	341
Anaesthetics	342, 2	Carminatives	342, 4
Analgesics	342, 2	Caryophyllum	330, 3
Angelica	330, 1	Caryophyllus Dianthus	330, 4
Anodynes	342, 2	Cascarilla	330, 9
Antacids	342, 1	Catarrhus	110, 3
Anthelmintics	342, 4	Cathartics	342, 4
Anthemis	78, 1	Caustics	342, 5
Antiperiodics	342, 2	Cholagogues	342, 4
Antipyreticus	321, 1	Christophorus	209, 1
Antiseptics	342, 5	Chrÿsalis	265, 2
Antispasmodics	342, 2	Clarification	341
Archangelica	330, 3	Cochleäre	287, 2
Aristolochia	321, 3	Cochleäriförmis	287, 3
Aristolochia Polyrhyza	321, 4	Colation	341
Aristolochia Serpentaria	322, 5	Collutörium	250, 2
Astigmatism	222, 2	Colluviēs	250, 1
Astringents	342, 5	Comminution	341
Ātrabilis	322, 2	Confection	295, 1
Ātramentum	321, 1	Contāgiōsus	250, 3
Atrophy	209, 3	Convulsion	278, 3
Auripigmentum	334, 1	Convulsionaire	278, 4
		Coronoid	265, 3
Brachiocubital	278, 1	Cotylēdon	265, 4
Brachiotomy	278, 2	Cubāns	337, 1
Calcination	341	Decantation	341
Calefacients	236, 2	Decoction	341
Calendula	143, 1	Decolorization	341
Calorifacient	287, 1	Demulcents	342, 5

Desiccation	341	Haematitēs	334, 2
Dēsiccativa	241, 3	Haematology	334, 4
Diagnōsis	105, 1	Haemophobus	334, 3
Dialysis	341	Hēdeōma	78, 4
Diaphorēsis	326, 1	Hēmiopsia	222, 6
Digestion	341	Hēmiplēgia	265, 1
Digitālis	198, 1	Hēpatalgia	241, 5
Disinfectants	342, 5	Hūmor pericardiī	334, 5
Distillation	341	Hydrocephalus	340, 3
Diuretics	342, 4	Hydromania	209, 6
Dosiologia	295, 2	Hydrometrum	209, 4
Dysphagia	265, 6	Hydropericardium	340, 2
Dysphōnia	265, 7	Hydrophobia	340, 1
Dyspnœa	265, 5	Hydropneumonia	209, 7
Dysthanatos	265, 8	Hydrotherapy	198, 6
		Hyoseyamus	198, 2
Ēlēctuārium	330, 6	Hypogastralgia	105, 3
Elixir	143, 5		
Emetics	342, 4	Ignition	341
Emollients	342, 5	Incineration	341
Empīricus	295, 3	Infusion	341
Emplastrum	110, 5		
Enterotŷphus	222, 5	Lactophōsphas	78, 2
Epispastics	342, 5	Lactūca	78, 3
Errhines	342, 4	Laevogyrate	209, 8
Escharotics	342, 5	Lavendula	110, 7
Eupatorium	105, 2	Lētifer	110, 8
Evaporation	341	Levigation	341
Exhilarants	342, 2	Lumbāgō	265, 9
Expectorants	342, 4	Luxum	105, 4
Experimentum	143, 3		
Experior	338, 2	Macration	341
Expression	342	Malagma	334, 6
Extrāctum	143, 4	Malaria	105, 5
		Mastoid	295, 4
Febricōsus	337, 3	Melitūria	295, 6
Febr̄fuga	337, 4	Mesosternum	295, 5
Filtration	342	Morbid	287, 4
Fusion	342	Morbific	287, 5
		Morphīna	78, 5
Gaultheria	110, 6	Mydriatics	342, 4
Gentiāna	143, 6	Myotics	342, 4
Gingīvītis	241, 1		
Glucōsum	321, 9	Narcotics	341, 2
Glycerīnum	321, 8		
Glycyrrhiza	321, 6	Odontalgia	198, 5
Glycyrrhœa	321, 7	Oenanthē	334, 7

Officinālis	295, 7	Sāpōnāriæ Nuculæ	287, 7
Opobalsamum	340, 4	Sarsaparilla	143, 7
Oxymel	337, 6	Scalpellum	198, 8
		Sialogogues	342, 4
Parenchŷma	330, 7	Soporifics	342, 2
Parōtis	198, 3	Spectroscope	198, 7
Pedialgia	334, 8	Spinal Sedatives	342, 2
Percolation	341	Spinal Stimulants	342, 2
Peritonŷum	305, 2	Squāmāria	221, 4
Pestiferous	250, 5	Squamiferous	321, 10
Pharmacopœia	305, 1	Strabismus	222, 4
Pharmacopōla	305, 4	Styptics	342, 5
Phōsphorus	305, 5	Subdiaphanus	334, 10
Phōtomania	305, 6	Sublimation	341
Phōtophobia	305, 7	Sudorifics	342, 4
Phōtopsia	305, 8		
Phōtŷria	305, 9	Tonics	342, 1
Piperoid	241, 4	Tonicum	78 6
Podophyllum	198, 4	Torcular	326, 4
Praecordia	337, 5	Tormina	337, 7
Prŷriginōsus	105, 7	Torrefaction	342
Psōra	105, 6	Torticollis	326, 3
Ptōsis	305, 3	Trifolium	330, 8
Pulsus	326, 5	Trituration	341
Pulsus Biferiēns	326, 6	Trochiscus	78, 7
Pylōrus	326, 8	Tŷphus	222, 3
Pyrifōrmis	326, 7		
		Vascular Sedatives	342, 3
Rēctificātiō	326, 9	Vascular Stimulants	342, 3
Rēctitis	326, 10	Vēnaesectiō	337, 8
Refrigerants	343, 1	Ventricle	278, 5
Retorta	326, 2	Ventriloquism	278, 6
Rhinoplasty	209, 5	Ventripotent	278, 7
Rōsmarīnus	334, 9		
Rubefaciens	342, 5	Xanthopsis	222, 8
		Xanthorrhiza	222, 9
Saccharometer	295, 8	Xanthoxylum	222, 7
Salvia	105, 8	Xanthŷria	222, 10
Sanguināria	110, 2	Xylobalsamum	334, 11
Sanguipŷrgium	340, 5		
Sanguisŷga	340, 5	Zoōphyte	330, 5



MEDICAL BOOKS

Note Subject index Page 6



There have been sold more than
150,000 copies of Gould's Dictionaries

See Pages 12 and 13

P. BLAKISTON'S SON & COMPANY
PUBLISHERS OF MEDICAL AND SCIENTIFIC BOOKS
1012 WALNUT STREET, PHILADELPHIA

NEW THIRD EDITION—NOW READY

MORRIS' ANATOMY

Rewritten—Revised—Improved

WITH MANY NEW ILLUSTRATIONS

Out of 102 of the leading medical schools 60 recommend "Morris." It contains many features of special advantage to students. It is modern, up-to-date in every respect. It has been carefully revised, the articles on Osteology and Nervous System having been rewritten. Each copy contains the colored illustrations and a Thumb Index.

Octavo. With 846 Illustrations, of which 267 are printed in colors.

CLOTH, \$6.00; LEATHER, \$7.00

"The ever-growing popularity of the book with teachers and students is an index of its value, and it may safely be recommended to all interested."—From *The Medical Record*, New York.

"Of all the text-books of moderate size on human anatomy in the English language, Morris is undoubtedly the most up-to-date and accurate."—From *The Philadelphia Medical Journal*.

McMurrich—Embryology

THE DEVELOPMENT OF THE HUMAN BODY

With 270 Illustrations

A Text-Book for Medical Students. By J. PLAYFAIR
MCMURRICH, Professor of Anatomy, Medical Department,
University of Michigan. 527 pages. Cloth, \$3.00

NINTH EDITION

POTTER'S MATERIA MEDICA, PHARMACY, AND THERAPEUTICS

An Exhaustive Handbook

Including the Action of Medicines, Special Therapeutics of Disease, Official and Practical Pharmacy, and Minute Directions for Prescription Writing, etc. Including over 650 Prescriptions and Formulæ. By SAMUEL O. L. POTTER, M.A., M.D., M.R.C.P. (Lond.), formerly Professor of the Principles and Practice of Medicine, Cooper Medical College, San Francisco; Major and Brigade Surgeon, U. S. Vol. Ninth Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 8vo.

With Thumb Index in each copy.

Cloth, \$5.00; Leather, \$6.00

* * * This is the most complete and trustworthy book for the use of students and physicians. Students who purchase it will find it to contain a vast deal of information not in the usual text-books arranged in the most practical manner for facilitating study and reference. It cannot be surpassed as a physician's working book.

WHITE AND WILCOX. *Materia Medica,* *Pharmacy, Pharmacology, and Thera-* *peutics.* Fifth Edition.

A Handbook for Students. By W. HALE WHITE, M.D., F.R.C.P., etc., Physician to, and Lecturer on *Materia Medica* and Therapeutics at, Guy's Hospital, etc. Fifth American Edition, Revised by REYNOLD W. WILCOX, M.A., M.D., LL.D., Professor of Clinical Medicine and Therapeutics at the New York Post-Graduate Medical School and Hospital; Visiting Physician, St. Mark's Hospital; Assistant Visiting Physician, Bellevue Hospital. 12mo.

Cloth, \$3.00; Leather, \$3.50

SUBJECT INDEX.

Gould's Medical Dictionaries, - Pages 12, 13
Morris' Anatomy, New Edition, - - Page 4
Compend for Students, - - - - Page 27

SUBJECT.	PAGE	SUBJECT.	PAGE
Alimentary Canal (see Surgery)	24	Mental Therapeutics.....	8
Anatomy	7	Microscopy	18
Anesthetics	18, 19	Milk	8, 10
Autopsies (see Pathology)	20	Miscellaneous	18
Bacteriology	8	Nervous Diseases.....	19
Bandaging (see Surgery)	24	Nose	25
Blood, Examination of... ..	8	Nursing	20
Brain	8	Obstetrics	20
Chemistry. Physics	9	Ophthalmology	14
Children, Diseases of	11	Organotherapy	13
Climatology	19	Osteology (see Anatomy). ..	7
Clinical Charts.....	25	Pathology	20
Compendis	27	Pharmacy	21
Consumption (see Lungs). ..	16	Physical Diagnosis.....	11
Cyclopedia of Medicine... ..	13	Physical Training.....	17
Dentistry	11	Physiology	22
Diabetes (see Urin. Organs) ..	25	Pneumotherapy	19
Diagnosis	11	Poisons (see Toxicology) ..	13
Diagrams (see Anatomy). ..	8	Practice of Medicine.....	22
Dictionaries, Cyclopedias. ..	12	Prescription Books (Phar-	
Diet and Food.....	13	macy)	21
Disinfection	16	Refraction (see Eye).....	14
Dissectors	7	Rest	19
Ear	14	Sanitary Science.....	16
Electricity	14	Serum-Therapy	17
Embryology	7	Skin	23
Emergencies	24	Spectacles (see Eye).....	14
Eye	14	Spine (see Nervous Dis-	
Fevers	15	eases)	19
Food	13	Stomach	23
Formularies	21	Students' Compendis.....	27
Gynecology	15	Surgery and Surgical Dis-	
Hay Fever	25	eases	24
Heart	15	Technological Books.....	9
Histology	15	Temperature Charts.....	25
Hydrotherapy	19	Therapeutics	17
Hygiene	16	Throat	25
Hypnotism	8	Toxicology	18
Insanity	8	Tumors (see Surgery).....	24
Intestines	23	U. S. Pharmacopœia.....	22
Latin, Medical (see Phar-		Urinary Organs	25
macy).....	21	Urine	25
Life Insurance	19	Veneral Diseases.....	26
Lungs	16	Veterinary Medicine.....	26
Massage	17	Visiting Lists, Physicians'. <i>(Send for Special Circu-</i>	
Materia Medica.....	17	lar.)	
Mechanotherapy	17	Water Analysis.....	16
Medical Jurisprudence.....	18	Women, Diseases of.....	15

Self-Examination for Medical Students. 3500 Questions on
Medical Subjects, with References to Standard Works in which
the correct replies will be found. Together with Questions
from State Examining Boards. 3d Ed. Paper Cover, 10 cts.

SPECIAL NOTE.—The prices given in this catalogue are net; no discount can be allowed retail purchasers under any consideration. This rule has been established in order that everyone will be treated alike, a general reduction in former prices having been made to meet previous retail discounts. Upon receipt of the advertised price any book will be forwarded by mail or express, all charges prepaid.

ANATOMY. EMBRYOLOGY.

- MORRIS.** Text-Book of Anatomy. Third Revised and Enlarged Edition. 846 Illustrations, 267 of which are printed in colors. *Thumb Index in Each Copy.* Cloth, \$6.00; Leather, \$7.00
 "The ever-growing popularity of the book with teachers and students is an index of its value."—*Medical Record, New York.*
- BROOMELL.** Anatomy and Histology of the Human Mouth and Teeth. 2d Edition, Enlarged. 337 Illus. Cloth, \$4.50
- DAVISSON.** Mammalian Anatomy. With Special Reference to the Cat. 110 Illustrations. *In Press.*
- DEAVER.** Surgical Anatomy. A Treatise on Anatomy in its Application to Medicine and Surgery. With 499 very handsome full-page Illustrations Engraved from Original Drawings made by special Artists from dissections prepared for the purpose. Three vols. By *Subscription only.*
 Half Morocco or Sheep, \$24.00; Half Russia, \$27.00
- GORDINIER.** Anatomy of the Central Nervous System. With 271 Illustrations, many of which are original. Cloth, \$6.00
- HEATH.** Practical Anatomy. 9th Edition. 321 Illus. \$4.25
- HOLDEN.** Anatomy. A Manual of Dissections. Revised by A. HENSON, M.D., Demonstrator of Anatomy, Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. 320 handsome Illustrations. 7th Ed. In two compact 12mo volumes. 850 pages. Large New Type.
 Vol. I. Scalp—Face—Orbit—Neck—Throat—Thorax—Upper Extremity. \$1.50
 Vol. II. Abdomen—Perineum—Lower Extremity—Brain—Eye—Ear—Mammary Gland—Scrotum—Testes. \$1.50
- HOLDEN.** Human Osteology. Comprising a Description of the Bones, with Colored Delineations of the Attachments of the Muscles. The General and Microscopical Structure of Bone and its Development. With Lithographic Plates and numerous Illustrations. 8th Edition. \$5.25
- HOLDEN.** Landmarks, Medical and Surgical. 4th Ed. .75
- HUGHES AND KEITH.** Dissections. With 527 Colored Plates and other Illustrations. In three parts.
 I, Upper and Lower Extremity. \$3.00
 II, Abdomen—Thorax. \$3.00
 III, Head—Neck—Central Nervous System. \$3.00
- LAZARUS-BARLOW.** Pathological Anatomy. 21 Plates and 171 other Illustrations. *Just Ready.* \$6.50
- McMURRICH.** Embryology. The Development of the Human Body. 276 Illustrations. \$3.00

- CAMERON. Soap and Candles. 54 Illustrations. \$2.00
- CLOWES AND COLEMAN. Quantitative Analysis. 6th Edition. 125 Illustrations. \$3.50
- COBLENTZ. Volumetric Analysis. Illustrated. \$1.25
- CONGDON. Laboratory Instructions in Chemistry. With Numerous Tables and 56 Illustrations. \$1.00
- GARDNER. The Brewer, Distiller, and Wine Manufacturer. Illustrated. \$1.50
- GRAY. Physics. Volume I. Dynamics and Properties of Matter. 350 Illustrations. \$4.50
- GROVES AND THORP. Chemical Technology. The Application of Chemistry to the Arts and Manufactures.
- Vol. I. Fuel and its Applications. 607 Illustrations and 4 Plates. Cloth, \$5.00; $\frac{1}{2}$ Mor., \$6.50
- Vol. II. Lighting. Illustrated. Cloth, \$4.00; $\frac{1}{2}$ Mor., \$5.50
- Vol. III. Gas Lighting. Cloth, \$3.50; $\frac{1}{2}$ Mor., \$4.50
- Vol. IV. Electric Lighting. Photometry. Cloth, \$3.50; $\frac{1}{2}$ Mor., \$4.50
- HEUSLER. The Chemistry of the Terpenes. \$4.00
- HOLLAND. The Urine, the Gastric Contents, the Common Poisons, and the Milk. Memoranda, Chemical and Microscopical, for Laboratory Use. 6th Ed. Illustrated. \$1.00
- LEFFMANN. Compend of Medical Chemistry, Inorganic and Organic. 4th Edition, Revised. .80; Interleaved, \$1.00
- LEFFMANN. Analysis of Milk and Milk Products. 2d Edition, Enlarged. Illustrated. \$1.25
- LEFFMANN. Water Analysis. For Sanitary and Technic Purposes. Illustrated. 4th Edition. \$1.25
- LEFFMANN. Structural Formulæ. Including 180 Structural and Stereo-Chemical Formulæ. 12mo. Interleaved. \$1.00
- LEFFMANN AND BEAM. Select Methods in Food Analysis. Illustrated. \$2.50
- MUTER. Practical and Analytical Chemistry. 3d American from the Ninth English Edition. Revised to meet the requirements of American Students. 56 Illustrations. \$1.25
- OETTEL. Exercises in Electro-Chemistry. Illustrated. .75
- OETTEL. Electro-Chemical Experiments. Illustrated. .75
- RICHTER. Inorganic Chemistry. 5th American from 10th German Edition. Authorized translation by EDGAR F. SMITH, M.A., PH.D. 89 Illustrations and a Colored Plate. \$1.75
- RICHTER. Organic Chemistry. 3d American Edition, translated from the 8th German by EDGAR F. SMITH. Illus. 2 vols.
- Vol. I. Aliphatic Series. 625 pages. \$3.00
- Vol. II. Carbocyclic Series. 671 pages. \$3.00
- ROCKWOOD. Chemical Analysis for Students of Medicine, Dentistry, and Pharmacy. Illustrated. \$1.50
- SMITH. Electro-Chemical Analysis. 3d Ed. 39 Illus. \$1.50
- SMITH AND KELLER. Experiments. Arranged for Students in General Chemistry. 4th Edition. Illustrated. .60
- SUTTON. Volumetric Analysis. A Systematic Handbook for the Quantitative Estimation of Chemical Substances by Measure, Applied to Liquids, Solids, and Gases. 8th Edition, Revised. 112 Illustrations. \$5.00
- SYMONDS. Manual of Chemistry. 2d Edition. \$2.00
- TRAUBE. Physico-Chemical Methods. 97 Illustrations. \$1.50

- THRESH. Water and Water Supplies. 3d Edition. \$2.00
 ULZER AND FRAENKEL. Chemical Technical Analysis.
 Translated by Fleck. Illustrated. \$1.25
 WOODY. Essentials of Chemistry and Urinalysis. 4th Edition.
 Illustrated. \$1.50

* * * *Special Catalogue of Books on Chemistry free upon application.*

CHILDREN.

- HATFIELD. Compend of Diseases of Children. With a
 Colored Plate. 3d Ed. *Just Ready.* .80; Interleaved, \$1.00
 IRELAND. The Mental Affections of Children. Idiocy, Im-
 becility, Insanity, etc. 2d Edition. \$4.00
 POWER. Surgical Diseases of Children and their Treatment
 by Modern Methods. Illustrated. \$2.50
 STARR. The Digestive Organs in Childhood. The Diseases of
 the Digestive Organs in Infancy and Childhood. 3d Edition,
 Rewritten and Enlarged. Illustrated. \$3.00
 STARR. Hygiene of the Nursery. Including the General Regi-
 men and Feeding of Infants and Children, and the Domestic
 Management of the Ordinary Emergencies of Early Life,
 Massage, etc. 6th Edition. 25 Illustrations. \$1.00
 SMITH. Wasting Diseases of Children. 6th Edition. \$2.00
 TAYLOR AND WELLS. The Diseases of Children. 2d Edition,
 Revised and Enlarged. Illustrated. 8vo. \$4.50
 "It is well worthy the careful study of both student and prac-
 titioner, and can not fail to prove of great value to both. We
 do not hesitate to recommend it."—*Boston Medical and Surgical
 Journal.*

DIAGNOSIS.

- BROWN. Medical Diagnosis. A Manual of Clinical Methods.
 4th Edition. 112 Illustrations. Cloth, \$2.25
 DA COSTA. Clinical Hematology. A Practical Guide to Exam-
 ination of Blood, with Reference to Diagnosis. 6 Colored
 Plates, 48 other Illustrations. Cloth, \$5.00; Sheep, \$6.00
 DOUGLAS. Surgical Diseases of Abdomen, with Reference to
 Diagnosis. 20 Full-Page Plates. *Just Ready.*
 Cloth, \$7.00; Sheep, \$8.00
 EMERY. Bacteriological Diagnosis. 2 Colored Plates and 32
 other Illustrations. \$1.50
 MEMMINGER. Diagnosis by the Urine. 2d Ed. 24 Illus. \$1.00
 PERSHING. Diagnosis of Nervous and Mental Diseases.
 Illustrated. \$1.25
 STEELL. Physical Signs of Pulmonary Disease. \$1.25
 TYSON. Handbook of Physical Diagnosis. For Students and
 Physicians. By the Professor of Clinical Medicine in the Uni-
 versity of Pennsylvania. Illus. 4th Ed., Improved and En-
 larged. With 2 Colored and 55 other Illustrations. \$1.50

DENTISTRY.

Special Catalogue of Dental Books sent free upon application.

- BARRETT. Dental Surgery for General Practitioners and
 Students of Medicine and Dentistry. Extraction of Teeth,
 etc. 3d Edition. Illustrated. \$1.00

- BROOMELL.** Anatomy and Histology of the Human Mouth and Teeth. Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 337 handsome Illustrations. Cloth, \$4.50; Leather, \$5.50
- FILLEBROWN.** Operative Dentistry. Illustrated. \$2.25
- GORGAS.** Dental Medicine. A Manual of Materia Medica and Therapeutics. 7th Edition. Cloth, \$4.00; Sheep, \$5.00
- GORGAS.** Questions and Answers for the Dental Student. Embracing all the subjects in the Curriculum of the Dental Student. Octavo. \$6.00
- HARRIS.** Principles and Practice of Dentistry. Including Anatomy, Physiology, Pathology, Therapeutics, Dental Surgery, and Mechanism. 13th Edition. Revised by F. J. S. GORGAS, M.D., D.D.S. 1250 Illus. Cloth, \$6.00; Leather, \$7.00
- HARRIS.** Dictionary of Dentistry. Including Definitions of Such Words and Phrases of the Collateral Sciences as Pertain to the Art and Practice of Dentistry. 6th Edition, Revised and Enlarged by FERDINAND J. S. GORGAS, M.D., D.D.S. Cloth, \$5.00; Leather, \$6.00
- RICHARDSON.** Mechanical Dentistry. 7th Edition. Thoroughly Revised and Enlarged by DR. GEO. W. WARREN. 691 Illustrations. Cloth, \$5.00; Leather, \$6.00
- SMITH.** Dental Metallurgy. 2d Edition. Illustrated. \$2.00
- TAFT.** Index of Dental Periodical Literature. \$2.00
- TOMES.** Dental Anatomy. 263 Illustrations. 5th Ed. \$4.00
- TOMES.** Dental Surgery. 4th Edition. 289 Illus. \$4.00
- WARREN.** Compend of Dental Pathology and Dental Medicine. With a Chapter on Emergencies. 3d Edition. Illustrated. .80; Interleaved, \$1.25
- WARREN.** Dental Prosthesis and Metallurgy. 129 Illus. \$1.00
- WHITE.** The Mouth and Teeth. Illustrated. .40

DICTIONARIES. CYCLOPEDIAS.

- GOULD.** The Illustrated Dictionary of Medicine, Biology, and Allied Sciences. Being an Exhaustive Lexicon of Medicine and those Sciences Collateral to it: Biology (Zoology and Botany), Chemistry, Dentistry, Pharmacology, Microscopy, etc., with many useful Tables and numerous fine Illustrations. 1633 pages. Fifth Edition.
Sheep or Half Morocco, \$10.00; with Thumb Index, \$11.00
Half Russia, Thumb Index, \$12.00
- GOULD.** The Medical Student's Dictionary. 11th Edition. Illustrated. Including those Words and Phrases generally used in Medicine, with their Proper Pronunciation and Definition, Based on Recent Medical Literature. With Table of Eponymic Terms and Tests and Tables of the Bacilli, Micrococci, Mineral Springs, etc., of the Arteries, Muscles, Nerves, Ganglia, Plexuses, etc. Eleventh Edition. Enlarged and illustrated with a large number of Engravings. 840 pages.
Half Morocco, \$2.50; with Thumb Index, \$3.00
Flexible Leather, Burnished Edges, Thumb Index, 3.50

- GOULD.** The Pocket Pronouncing Medical Lexicon. 4th Edition. (30,000 Medical Words Pronounced and Defined.) Containing all the Words, their Definition and Pronunciation, that the Medical, Dental, or Pharmaceutical Student Generally Comes in Contact with; also Elaborate Tables of Eponymic Terms, Arteries, Muscles, Nerves, Bacilli, etc., etc., a Dose List in both English and Metric Systems, etc., Arranged in a Most Convenient Form for Reference and Memorizing. Fourth Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 838 pages. Full Limp Leather, Gilt Edges, \$1.00; Thumb Index, \$1.25
145,000 Copies of Gould's Dictionaries have been sold.
- GOULD AND PYLE.** Cyclopedia of Practical Medicine and Surgery. Seventy-two Special Contributors. Illustrated. One Volume. A Concise Reference Handbook of Medicine, Surgery, Obstetrics, Materia Medica, Therapeutics, and the Various Specialties, with Particular Reference to Diagnosis and Treatment. Compiled under the Editorial Supervision of **GEORGE M. GOULD, M.D.**, Author of "An Illustrated Dictionary of Medicine," etc.; and **WALTER L. PYLE, M.D.**, Assistant Surgeon Wills Eye Hospital; formerly Editor "International Medical Magazine," etc., and Seventy-two Special Contributors. With many Illustrations. Large Square 8vo, to correspond with Gould's "Illustrated Dictionary."
Full Sheep or Half Mor., \$10.00; with Thumb Index, \$11.00
Half Russia, Thumb Index, \$12.00 net.
- GOULD AND PYLE.** Pocket Cyclopedia of Medicine and Surgery. Based upon above book and uniform in size with "Gould's Pocket Dictionary."
Full Limp Leather, Gilt Edges, \$1.00
With Thumb Index, \$1.25
- HARRIS.** Dictionary of Dentistry. Including Definitions of Such Words and Phrases of the Collateral Sciences as Pertain to the Art and Practice of Dentistry. 6th Edition, Revised and Enlarged by **FERDINAND J. S. GORGAS, M.D., D.D.S.**
Cloth, \$5.00; Leather, \$6.00
- LONGLEY.** Pocket Medical Dictionary. Cloth, .75
- TREVES AND LANG.** Germau-English Medical Dictionary.
Half Calf, \$3.25

DIET AND FOOD.

- ALLEN.** Proteids and Albuminous Principles. An Analytical Study of Food Products. 2d Edition. \$4.50
- BURNETT.** Foods and Dietaries. A Manual of Clinical Dietetics, with Diet Lists for Various Diseases, etc. 2d Ed. \$1.50
- DAVIS.** Dietotherapy. Food in Health and Disease. With Tables of Dietaries, Relative Value of Foods, etc. *See Cohen, Physiologic Therapeutics, page 17.*
- GREENISH.** Microscopical Examination of Foods and Drugs. Illustrated. *Just Ready.* \$3.50
- HAIG.** Diet and Food. Considered in Relation to Strength and Power of Endurance. 4th Edition. \$1.00
- LEFFMANN.** Select Methods in Food Analysis. *Illus.* \$2.50

EAR (see also Throat and Nose).

- BURNETT. Hearing and How to Keep It. Illustrated. .40
 HOVELL. Diseases of the Ear and Naso-Pharynx. Including Anatomy and Physiology of the Organ, together with the Treatment of the Affections of the Nose and Pharynx which Conduce to Aural Disease. 128 Illustrations. 2d Ed. \$5.50
 PRITCHARD. Diseases of the Ear. 4th Edition, Enlarged. Many Illustrations and Formulæ. *In Press.*

ELECTRICITY.

- BIGELOW. Plain Talks on Medical Electricity and Batteries. With a Therapeutic Index and a Glossary. 43 Illustrations. 2d Edition. \$1.00
 HEDLEY. Therapeutic Electricity and Practical Muscle Testing. 99 Illustrations. \$2.50
 JACOBY. Electrotherapy. 2 volumes. Illustrated. *See Cohen, Physiologic Therapeutics, page 17.*
 JONES. Medical Electricity. 3d Edition. 117 Illus. \$3.00

EYE.

- A Special Circular of Books on the Eye sent free upon application.*
 DARIER. Ocular Therapeutics. *Just Ready.* \$3.00
 DONDERS. The Nature and Consequences of Anomalies of Refraction. With Portrait and Illus. Half Morocco, \$1.25
 FICK. Diseases of the Eye and Ophthalmoscopy. Translated by A. B. HALE, M.D. 157 Illus. Cloth, \$4.50; Sheep, \$5.50
 GOULD AND PYLE. Compend of Diseases of the Eye and Refraction. Including Treatment and Operations, and a Section on Local Therapeutics. With Formulæ, Useful Tables, a Glossary, and 111 Illus., several of which are in colors. 2d Edition, Revised. Cloth, .80; Interleaved, \$1.00
 GREEFF. The Microscopic Examination of the Eye. Illustrated. \$1.25
 HARLAN. Eyesight, and How to Care for It. Illus. .40
 HARTRIDGE. On the Ophthalmoscope. 4th Edition. With 4 Colored Plates and 68 Wood-cuts. \$1.50
 HARTRIDGE. Refraction. 104 Illustrations and Test Types. 12th Edition, Enlarged. \$1.50
 HANSELL AND SWEET. Treatise on Diseases of the Eye. With many Illus. drawn by special artists, etc. *In Press.*
 HANSELL AND REBER. Muscular Anomalies of the Eye. Illustrated. \$1.50
 HANSELL AND BELL. Clinical Ophthalmology. Colored Plate of Normal Fundus and 120 Illustrations. \$1.50
 HENDERSON. Notes on the Eye. 3d Ed. *Just Ready.* \$1.50
 JENNINGS. Manual of Ophthalmoscopy. 95 Illustrations and 1 Colored Plate. \$1.50
 MORTON. Refraction of the Eye. Its Diagnosis and the Correction of its Errors. 6th Edition. \$1.00
 OHLEMANN. Ocular Therapeutics. Authorized Translation, and Edited by DR. CHARLES A. OLIVER. \$1.75
 PARSONS. Elementary Ophthalmic Optics. With Diagrammatic Illustrations. \$2.00

- PHILLIPS. Spectacles and Eyeglasses. Their Prescription and Adjustment. 3d Edition. 52 Illustrations. \$1.00
- SWANZY. Diseases of the Eye and Their Treatment. 8th Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 167 Illustrations. 1 Plain Plate, and a Zephyr Test Card. *Just Ready.* \$2.50

From The Medical News.

"Swanzy has succeeded in producing the most intellectually conceived and thoroughly executed résumé of the science within the limits he has assigned himself. As a 'student's handbook,' small in size and of moderate price, it can hardly be equaled."

- THORINGTON. Retinoscopy. 4th Edition, Carefully Revised. Illustrated. \$1.00
- THORINGTON. Refraction and How to Refract. 200 Illustrations, 13 of which are colored. 2d Edition. \$1.50
- WALKER. Student's Aid in Ophthalmology. Colored Plate and 40 other Illustrations and a Glossary. \$1.50
- WORTH. Squint: Its Causes, Pathology, Treatment. \$2.00
- WRIGHT. Ophthalmology. 2d Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 117 Illustrations and a Glossary. \$3.00

FEVERS.

- GOODALL AND WASHBOURN. Fevers and Their Treatment. Illustrated. \$3.00

GYNECOLOGY.

- BISHOP. Uterine Fibromyomata. Their Pathology, Diagnosis, and Treatment. Illustrated. Cloth, \$3.50
- BYFORD (H. T.). Manual of Gynecology. 3d Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 363 Illustrations. \$3.00; Sheep, \$3.50
- DÜHRSSSEN. A Manual of Gynecological Practice. 105 Illustrations. \$1.50
- FULLERTON. Surgical Nursing. 3d Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 69 Illustrations. \$1.00
- LEWERS. Diseases of Women. 146 Illus. 5th Ed. \$2.50
- LEWERS. Cancer of the Uterus. *Just Ready.* \$3.00
- MONTGOMERY. Practical Gynecology. A Complete Systematic Text-Book. 2d Edition, Revised and Enlarged. With 570 Illus. *Just Ready.* Cloth, \$5.00; Leather, \$6.00
- ROBERTS. Gynecological Pathology. With 127 Full-page Plates containing 151 Figures. \$6.00
- WELLS. Compend of Gynecology. Illustrated. 3d Edition, Revised and Enlarged. *Just Ready.* .80; Interleaved, \$1.00

HEART.

- THORNE. The Schott Methods of the Treatment of Chronic Heart Disease. Fourth Edition. Illustrated. \$2.00

HISTOLOGY.

- CUSHING. Compend of Histology. By H. H. CUSHING, M.D., Demonstrator of Histology, Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. Illus. *Nearly Ready.* .80; Interleaved, \$1.00
- LAZARUS-BARLOW. Pathological Anatomy and Histology. Illustrated. *Just Ready.* \$6.50

- STIRLING. *Outlines of Practical Histology.* 368 Illustrations. 2d Edition, Revised and Enlarged. With new Illus. \$2.00
- STÖHR. *Histology and Microscopical Anatomy.* Edited by A. SCHAPER, M.D., University of Breslau, formerly Demonstrator of Histology, Harvard Medical School. Fifth American from 10th German Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 353 Illustrations. \$3.00

HYGIENE.

Special Catalogue of Books on Hygiene sent free upon application.

- CANFIELD. *Hygiene of the Sick-Room.* A Book for Nurses and Others. Being a Brief Consideration of Asepsis, Antiseptics, Disinfection, Bacteriology, Immunity, Heating, Ventilation, etc. \$1.25
- CONN. *Agricultural Bacteriology.* Illustrated. \$2.50
- CONN. *Bacteriology of Milk and Milk Products.* Illus. \$1.25
- COPLIN. *Practical Hygiene.* A Complete American Text-Book. 138 Illustrations. New Edition. *Preparing.*
- HARTSHORNE. *Our Homes.* Illustrated. .40
- KENWOOD. *Public Health Laboratory Work.* 116 Illustrations and 3 Plates. \$2.00
- LEFFMANN. *Select Methods in Food Analysis.* 53 Illustrations and 4 Plates. \$2.50
- LEFFMANN. *Examination of Water for Sanitary and Technical Purposes.* 4th Edition. Illustrated. \$1.25
- LEFFMANN. *Analysis of Milk and Milk Products.* Illustrated. Second Edition. \$1.25
- LINCOLN. *School and Industrial Hygiene.* .40
- McFARLAND. *Prophylaxis and Personal Hygiene.* Care of the Sick. *See Cohen, Physiologic Therapeutics, page 17.*
- NOTTER. *The Theory and Practice of Hygiene.* 15 Plates and 138 other Illustrations. 8vo. 2d Edition. \$7.00
- PARKES AND KENWOOD. *Hygiene and Public Health.* 2d Edition, Enlarged. Illustrated. \$3.00
- ROSENAU. *Disinfection and Disinfectants.* Illus. \$2.00
- STARR. *The Hygiene of the Nursery.* Including the General Regimen and Feeding of Infants and Children, and the Domestic Management of the Ordinary Emergencies of Early Life, Massage, etc. 6th Edition. 25 Illustrations. \$1.00
- STEVENSON AND MURPHY. *A Treatise on Hygiene.* By Various Authors. In three octavo volumes. Illustrated. Vol. I, \$6.00; Vol. II, \$6.00; Vol. III, \$5.00
- THRESH. *Water and Water Supplies.* 3d Edition. \$2.00
- WILSON. *Handbook of Hygiene and Sanitary Science.* With Illustrations. 8th Edition. \$3.00
- WEYL. *Sanitary Relations of the Coal-Tar Colors.* Authorized Translation by HENRY LEFFMANN, M.D., PH.D. \$1.25

LUNGS AND PLEURÆ.

- KNOFF. *Pulmonary Tuberculosis.* Its Modern Prophylaxis and Treatment in Special Institutions and at Home. Illus. \$3.00
- STELL. *Physical Signs of Pulmonary Disease.* Illus. \$1.25

MASSAGE. PHYSICAL EXERCISE.

- OSTROM.** *Massage and the Original Swedish Movements. Their Application to Various Diseases of the Body. A Manual for Students, Nurses, and Physicians.* Fifth Edition, Enlarged. 115 Illustrations, many of which are original. \$1.00
- MITCHELL AND GULICK.** *Mechanotherapy. Exercise, Orthopedics, Massage, Ocular Corrections, etc.* Illustrated. See *Cohen, Physiologic Therapeutics, below.*
- TREVES.** *Physical Education. Its Value, Methods, etc.* .75

MATERIA MEDICA AND THERAPEUTICS.

- BRACKEN.** *Outlines of Materia Medica and Pharmacology.* \$2.75
- COBLENTZ.** *The Newer Remedies. Including their Synonyms, Sources, Methods of Preparation, Tests, Solubilities, Doses, etc.* 3d Edition, Enlarged and Revised. \$1.00
- COHEN.** *Physiologic Therapeutics. Methods other than Drug-Giving useful in the Prevention of Disease and in the Treatment of the Sick. Mechanotherapy, Mental Therapeutics, Suggestion, Electrotherapy, Climatology, Hydrotherapy, Pneumatotherapy, Prophylaxis, Dietetics, Organotherapy, Phototherapy, Mineral Waters, Baths, etc.* 11 volumes, 8vo. Illustrated. (*Subscription.*) Cloth, \$27.50; $\frac{1}{2}$ Mor., \$38.50
Special Descriptive Circular will be sent upon application.
- GORGAS.** *Dental Medicine. A Manual of Materia Medica and Therapeutics.* 7th Edition, Revised. \$4.00
- GROFF.** *Materia Medica for Nurses, with Questions for Self-Examination.* 2d Edition, Revised and Improved. \$1.25
- HELLER.** *Essentials of Materia Medica, Pharmacy, and Prescription Writing.* \$1.50
- HEWLETT.** *Serum-Therapy.* \$1.75
- MAYS.** *Theine in the Treatment of Neuralgia.* $\frac{1}{2}$ bound. .50
- POTTER.** *Handbook of Materia Medica, Pharmacy, and Therapeutics, including the Action of Medicines, Special Therapeutics, Pharmacology, etc., including over 600 Prescriptions and Formulæ.* 9th Edition, Revised and Enlarged. With Thumb Index in each copy. *Just Ready.* Cloth, \$5.00; Sheep, \$6.00
"In conclusion we may add that Dr. Potter's Therapeutics covers a wider field than many books which bear this title. He discusses a good many drugs which are rarely employed, and therefore the book is as useful to one who wishes to look for unusual information as it is to him who wishes a handbook for ready reference in the treatment of disease as he meets it from day to day."—*Therapeutic Gazette.*
- POTTER.** *Compend of Materia Medica, Therapeutics, and Prescription Writing, with Special Reference to the Physiological Action of Drugs.* 6th Edition. .80; Interleaved, \$1.00
- MURRAY.** *Rough Notes on Remedies.* 4th Edition. \$1.25
- SAYRE.** *Organic Materia Medica and Pharmacognosy. An Introduction to the Study of the Vegetable Kingdom and the Vegetable and Animal Drugs. Comprising the Botanical and Physical Characteristics, Source, Constituents, and Pharmacopoeial Preparations, Insects Injurious to Drugs, and Pharmacal Botany.* With sections on Histology and Microtechnique, by W. C. STEVENS. 374 Illustrations, many of which are original. 2d Edition. Cloth, \$4.50

- TAVERA.** Medicinal Plants of the Philippines. \$2.00
- WHITE AND WILCOX.** *Materia Medica, Pharmacy, Pharmacology, and Therapeutics.* 5th American Edition, Revised by REYNOLD W. WILCOX, M.A., M.D., LL.D., Professor of Clinical Medicine and Therapeutics at the New York Post-Graduate Medical School. Cloth, \$3.00; Leather, \$3.50

"The care with which Dr. Wilcox has performed his work is conspicuous on every page, and it is evident that no recent drug possessing any merit has escaped his eye. We believe, on the whole, this is the best book on *Materia Medica and Therapeutics* to place in the hands of students, and the practitioner will find it a most satisfactory work for daily use."—*The Cleveland Medical Gazette.*

MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE AND TOXICOLOGY.

- REESE.** *Medical Jurisprudence and Toxicology. A Text-Book for Medical and Legal Practitioners and Students.* 6th Edition. Revised by HENRY LEFFMANN, M.D. Cloth, \$3.00; Leather, \$3.50

"To the student of medical jurisprudence and toxicology it is invaluable, as it is concise, clear, and thorough in every respect."—*The American Journal of the Medical Sciences.*

- MANN.** *Forensic Medicine and Toxicology.* Illus. \$6.50
- TANNER.** *Memoranda of Poisons. Their Antidotes and Tests.* 9th Edition, by DR. HENRY LEFFMANN. *Just Ready.* .75

MICROSCOPY.

- CARPENTER.** *The Microscope and Its Revelations.* 8th Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 817 Illustrations and 23 Plates. Cloth, \$8.00; Half Morocco, \$9.00
- GREENISH.** *Microscopical Examination of Foods and Drugs.* Illustrated. *Just Ready.* \$3.50
- LEE.** *The Microtometist's Vade Mecum. A Handbook of Methods of Microscopical Anatomy.* 887 Articles. 5th Edition, Enlarged. \$4.00
- OERTEL.** *Medical Microscopy. A Guide to Diagnosis, Elementary Laboratory Methods and Microscopic Technic.* 131 Illustrations. *Just Ready.* \$2.00
- REEVES.** *Medical Microscopy, including Chapters on Bacteriology, Neoplasms, Urinary Examination, etc.* Numerous Illustrations, some of which are printed in colors. \$2.50
- WETHERED.** *Medical Microscopy. A Guide to the Use of the Microscope in Practical Medicine.* 100 Illustrations. \$2.00

MISCELLANEOUS.

- BERRY.** *Diseases of Thyroid Gland.* Illustrated. \$4.00
- BUXTON.** *Anesthetics.* Illustrated. 3d Edition. \$1.50
- COHEN.** *Organotherapy.* See *Cohen, Physiologic Therapeutics,* page 17.
- FRENKEL.** *Tabetic Ataxia.* Illustrated. \$3.00
- GOULD.** *Borderland Studies. Miscellaneous Addresses and Essays.* 12mo. \$2.00

- GOULD. Biographic Clinics. The Origin of the Ill-Health of DeQuincy, Carlyle, Darwin, Huxley, and Browning. *Just Ready.* \$1.00
- GREENE. Medical Examination for Life Insurance. Illus. With colored and other Engravings. 2d Edition. *In Press.*
- HAIG. Causation of Disease by Uric Acid. The Pathology of High Arterial Tension, Headache, Epilepsy, Gout, Rheumatism, Diabetes, Bright's Disease, etc. 6th Edition. \$3.50
- HENRY. A Practical Treatise on Anemia. Half Cloth, .50
- NEW SYDENHAM SOCIETY'S PUBLICATIONS. Circulars upon application. Per Annum, \$8.00
- OSGOOD. The Winter and Its Dangers. .40
- PACKARD. Sea Air and Sea Bathing. .40
- RICHARDSON. Long Life and How to Reach It. .40
- SCHUEBE. Diseases of Warm Countries. Illustrated. *Just Ready.* \$8.00
- TISSIER. Pneumotherapy, Aerotherapy, Inhalation Methods. *See Cohen, Physiologic Therapeutics, page 17.*
- TURNBULL. Artificial Anesthesia. 4th Ed. Illus. \$2.50
- WARDEN. The Paris Medical School. Paper, .75
- WEBER AND HINSDALE. Climatology and Health Resorts. Including Mineral Springs. 2 vols. Illustrated with Colored Maps. *See Cohen, Physiologic Therapeutics, page 17.*
- WILSON. The Summer and Its Diseases. .40
- WINTERITZ. Hydrotherapy, Thermotherapy, Phototherapy, Mineral Waters, Baths, etc. Illustrated. *See Cohen, Physiologic Therapeutics, page 17.*

NERVOUS DISEASES.

- DERCUM. Rest, Suggestion, Mental Therapeutics. *See Cohen, Physiologic Therapeutics, page 17.*
- GORDINIER. The Gross and Minute Anatomy of the Central Nervous System. With 271 original colored and other Illustrations. Cloth, \$6.00; Sheep, \$7.00
- GOWERS. Syphilis and the Nervous System. \$1.00
- GOWERS. Manual of Diseases of the Nervous System. A Complete Text-Book. Revised, Enlarged, and in many parts Rewritten. With many new Illustrations. Two volumes.
- Vol. I. Diseases of the Nerves and Spinal Cord. 3d Edition, Enlarged. Cloth, \$4.00; Sheep, \$5.00
- Vol. II. Diseases of the Brain and Cranial Nerves; General and Functional Disease. 2d Ed. Cloth, \$4.00; Sheep, \$5.00
- GOWERS. Epilepsy and Other Chronic Convulsive Diseases. 2d Edition. \$3.00
- HORSLEY. The Brain and Spinal Cord, the Structure and Functions of. Numerous Illustrations. \$2.50
- ORMEROD. Diseases of the Nervous System. 66 Wood Engravings. \$1.00
- PERSHING. Diagnosis of Nervous and Mental Diseases. Illustrated. \$1.25
- PRESTON. Hysteria and Certain Allied Conditions. Their Nature and Treatment. Illustrated. \$2.00
- WOOD. Brain Work and Overwork. .40

NURSING (see also Massage).

Special Catalogue of Books for Nurses sent free upon application.

- CANFIELD. Hygiene of the Sick-Room. A Book for Nurses and Others. Being a Brief Consideration of Asepsis, Antisepsis, Disinfection, Bacteriology, Immunity, Heating and Ventilation, and Kindred Subjects for the Use of Nurses and Other Intelligent Women. \$1.25
- CUFF. Lectures to Nurses on Medicine. 4th Edition. \$1.25
- DAVIS. Bandaging. Its Principles and Practice. 163 Original Illustrations. \$1.50
- DOMVILLE. Manual for Nurses and Others Engaged in Attending the Sick. 9th Edition. With Recipes for Sick-room Cookery, etc. *In Press.*
- FULLERTON. Obstetric Nursing. 6th Ed. 45 Illus. \$1.00
- FULLERTON. Surgical Nursing. 3d Ed. 69 Illus. \$1.00
- GROFF. Materia Medica for Nurses. With Questions for Self-Examination. 2d Edition. Revised and Improved. *Just Ready.* \$1.25
- HADLEY. General, Medical, and Surgical Nursing. A very Complete Manual, Including Sick-room Cookery. \$1.25
- HUMPHREY. A Manual for Nurses. Including General Anatomy and Physiology, Management of the Sick-room, etc. 24th Edition. 79 Illustrations. \$1.00
- STARR. The Hygiene of the Nursery. Including the General Regimen and Feeding of Infants and Children, and the Domestic Management of the Ordinary Emergencies of Early Life. Massage, etc. 6th Edition. 25 Illustrations. \$1.00
- TEMPERATURE AND CLINICAL CHARTS. See page 25.
- VOSWINKEL. Surgical Nursing. Second Edition. Enlarged. 112 Illustrations. \$1.00
- WILCOX. Fever Nursing. *Preparing.*

OBSTETRICS.

- CAZEAUX AND TARNIER. Midwifery. With Appendix by MUNDÉ. The Theory and Practice of Obstetrics including the Diseases of Pregnancy and Parturition. Obstetrical Operations, etc. 5th Edition. Illustrated by colored and other full-page Plates, and numerous Wood Engravings.
Cloth, \$4.50; Full Leather, \$5.50
- EDGAR. Text-Book of Obstetrics. By J. CLIFTON EDGAR, M.D., Professor of Obstetrics and Clinical Midwifery, Medical Department of Cornell University, New York City, etc. 1221 Illustrations. *Just Ready.* Cloth, \$6.00; Sheep, \$7.00
- FULLERTON. Obstetric Nursing. 6th Ed. Illus. \$1.00
- LANDIS. Compend of Obstetrics. 7th Edition, Revised by Wm. H. WELLS, M.D., Demonstrator of Clinical Obstetrics, Jefferson Medical College. 52 Illustrations.
Cloth, \$1.00; Interleaved, \$1.00
- WINCKEL. Text-Book of Obstetrics, Including the Pathology and Therapeutics of the Puerperal State. Illustrated. \$5.00

PATHOLOGY.

- BLACKBURN. Autopsies. A Manual of Autopsies Designed for the Use of Hospitals for the Insane and other Public Institutions. Ten full-page Plates and other Illustrations. \$1.25

- COPLIN. Manual of Pathology. Including Bacteriology, Technique of Post-Mortems, Methods of Pathologic Research, etc. 330 Illustrations, 7 Colored Plates. 3d Edition. \$3.50
- DA COSTA. Clinical Hematology. A Practical Guide to the Examination of the Blood. Six Colored Plates and 48 Illustrations. Cloth, \$5.00; Sheep, \$6.00
- LAZARUS-BARLOW. Pathological Anatomy. With 7 Colored Plates and 171 other Illustrations. \$6.50
- MACLEOD. The Pathology of the Skin. Colored and other Illustrations. *Just Ready.* \$5.00
- MARTIN. Manual of Pathology. Illustrated. *Nearly Ready.*
- ROBERTS. Gynecological Pathology. Illustrated. \$6.00
- THAYER. Compend of General Pathology. Illustrated. .80; Interleaved, \$1.00
- THAYER. Compend of Special Pathology. Illustrated. .80; Interleaved, \$1.00
- THAYER. Manual of General and Special Pathology. Illustrated. *Nearly Ready.*
- VIRCHOW. Post-Mortem Examinations. 3d Edition. .75
- WHITACRE. Laboratory Text-Book of Pathology. With 121 Illustrations. \$1.50

PHARMACY.

Special Catalogue of Books on Pharmacy sent free upon application.

- COBLENTZ. Manual of Pharmacy. A Complete Text-Book by the Professor in the New York College of Pharmacy. 2d Ed., Revised and Enlarged. 437 Illus. Cloth, \$3.50; Sheep, \$4.50
- COBLENTZ. Volumetric Analysis. Illustrated. \$1.25
- BEASLEY. Book of 3100 Prescriptions. Collected from the Practice of the Most Eminent Physicians and Surgeons—English, French, and American. A Compendious History of the Materia Medica, Lists of the Doses of all the Official and Established Preparations, an Index of Diseases and their Remedies. 7th Edition. \$2.00
- BEASLEY. Druggists' General Receipt Book. Comprising a Copious Veterinary Formulary, Recipes in Patent and Proprietary Medicines, Druggists' Nostrums, etc.; Perfumery and Cosmetics, Beverages, Dietetic Articles and Condiments, Trade Chemicals, Scientific Processes, and many Useful Tables. 10th Edition. \$2.00
- BEASLEY. Pharmaceutical Formulary. A Synopsis of the British, French, German, and United States Pharmacopœias. Comprising Standard and Approved Formulae for the Preparations and Compounds Employed in Medicine. 12th Ed. \$2.00
- GREENISH. Microscopical Examination of Foods and Drugs. Illustrated. *Just Ready.* \$6.50
- ROBINSON. Latin Grammar of Pharmacy and Medicine. 4th Edition. With elaborate Vocabularies. *Just Ready.* \$1.50
- SAYRE. Organic Materia Medica and Pharmacognosy. An Introduction to the Study of the Vegetable Kingdom and the Vegetable and Animal Drugs. Comprising the Botanical and Physical Characteristics, Source, Constituents, and Pharmacopœial Preparations, Insects Injurious to Drugs, and Pharmacal Botany. With sections on Histology and Microtechnique, by W. C. STEVENS. 374 Illustrations. Second Edition. Cloth, \$4.50

- SCOVILLE. The Art of Compounding. Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged. Cloth, \$2.50
- STEWART. Compend of Pharmacy. Based upon "Remington's Text-Book of Pharmacy." 5th Edition, Revised in Accordance with the U. S. Pharmacopœia, 1890. Complete Tables of Metric and English Weights and Measures. .80; Interleaved, \$1.00
- TAVERA. Medicinal Plants of the Philippines. \$2.00
- UNITED STATES PHARMACOPŒIA. 7th Decennial Revision. Cloth, \$2.50 (postpaid, \$2.77); Sheep, \$3.00 (postpaid, \$3.27); Interleaved, \$4.00 (postpaid, \$4.50); Printed on one side of page only, unbound, \$3.50 (postpaid, \$3.90).
- Select Tables from the U. S. P. Being Nine of the Most Important and Useful Tables, Printed on Separate Sheets. .25
- POTTER. Handbook of Materia Medica, Pharmacy, and Therapeutics. 600 Prescriptions. 9th Edition. Cloth, \$5.00; Sheep, \$6.00

PHYSIOLOGY.

- BIRCH. Practical Physiology. An Elementary Class Book. 62 Illustrations. \$1.75
- BRUBAKER. Text-Book of Physiology. Illus. *Nearly Ready*.
- BRUBAKER. Compend of Physiology. 11th Edition, Revised and Enlarged. Illustrated. .80; Interleaved, \$1.00
- JONES. Outlines of Physiology. 96 Illustrations. \$1.50
- KIRKES. Handbook of Physiology. 17th Authorized Edition. Revised, Rearranged, and Enlarged. By PROF. W. D. HALLIBURTON, of Kings College, London. 681 Illustrations, some of which are in colors. Cloth, \$3.00; Leather, \$3.75
- LANDOIS. A Text-Book of Human Physiology. Including Histology and Microscopical Anatomy, with Special Reference to the Requirements of Practical Medicine. 5th American, translated and edited from the last German Edition by A. P. BRUBAKER, M.D., and A. A. ESHNER, M.D. *In Press*.
- STARLING. Elements of Human Physiology. 100 Illus. \$1.00
- STIRLING. Outlines of Practical Physiology. Including Chemical and Experimental Physiology, with Special Reference to Practical Medicine. 3d Edition. 289 Illustrations. \$2.00
- TYSON. Cell Doctrine. Its History and Present State. \$1.50

PRACTICE.

- BEALE. On Slight Ailments: their Nature and Treatment. 2d Edition, Enlarged and Illustrated. \$1.25
- COHEN. Physiologic Therapeutics. The Treatment of Disease by Methods other than Drug-giving. *See page 17*.
- FAGGE. Practice of Medicine. 4th Edition, by P. H. FRESMITH, M.D. 2 volumes. Vol. I, \$6.00; Vol. II, \$6.00
- FOWLER. Dictionary of Practical Medicine. By various writers. An Encyclopædia of Medicine. Cloth, \$3.00; Half Morocco, \$4.00

GOULD AND PYLE. Cyclopeda of Practical Medicine and Surgery. A Concise Reference Handbook, with particular Reference to Diagnosis and Treatment. Edited by Drs. GOULD and PYLE, Assisted by 72 Special Contributors. Illustrated, one volume. Large Square Octavo, Uniform with "Gould's Illustrated Dictionary."

Sheep or Half Mor., \$10.00; with Thumb Index, \$11.00
Half Russia, Thumb Index, \$12.00

Complete descriptive circular free upon application.

GOULD AND PYLE'S Pocket Cyclopeda of Medicine and Surgery. Based upon the above and Uniform with "Gould's Pocket Dictionary." Full Limp Leather, Gilt Edges, Round Corners, \$1.00; with Thumb Index, \$1.25.

HUGHES. Compend of the Practice of Medicine. 6th Edition, Revised and Enlarged.

Part I. Continued, Eruptive, and Periodical Fevers, Disease of the Stomach, Intestines, Peritoneum, Biliary Passages, Liver, Kidneys, etc., and General Diseases, etc.

Part II. Diseases of the Respiratory System, Circulatory System, and Nervous System; Diseases of the Blood, etc.

Price of each part, .80; Interleaved, \$1.00

Physician's Edition. In one volume, including the above two parts, a Section on Skin Diseases, and an Index. 6th Revised Edition. 625 pp. Full Morocco, Gilt Edge, \$2.25

TAYLOR. Practice of Medicine. 6th Edition. \$4.00

TYSON. The Practice of Medicine. By JAMES TYSON, M.D., Professor of Medicine in the University of Pennsylvania.

Complete Systematic Text-book, with Special Reference to Diagnosis and Treatment. 3d Edition, Enlarged and Revised. Colored Plates and 124 other Illustrations.

Cloth, \$5.50; Leather, \$6.50

STOMACH. INTESTINES.

FENWICK. Cancer of the Stomach. *Just Ready.* \$3.00

HEMMETER. Diseases of the Stomach. Their Special Pathology, Diagnosis, and Treatment. With Sections on Anatomy, Analysis of Stomach Contents, Dietetics, Surgery of the Stomach, etc. 3d Edition, Revised. With 15 Plates and 41 other Illustrations, a number of which are in colors.

Cloth, \$6.00; Sheep, \$7.00

HEMMETER. Diseases of the Intestines. Their Special Pathology, Diagnosis, and Treatment. With Sections on Anatomy and Physiology, Microscopic and Chemic Examination of Intestinal Contents, Secretions, Feces and Urine, Intestinal Bacteria and Parasites, Surgery of the Intestines, Dietetics, Diseases of the Rectum, etc. With Full-page Colored Plates and many other Original Illustrations. 2 volumes. Octavo.

Price of each volume, Cloth, \$5.00; Sheep, \$6.00

SKIN.

BULKLEY. The Skin in Health and Disease. Illustrated. .40

CROCKER. Diseases of the Skin. Their Description, Pathology, Diagnosis, and Treatment, with Special Reference to the Skin Eruptions of Children. 3d Edition, Thoroughly Revised. With New Illus. *Just Ready.* Cloth, \$5.00; Sheep, \$6.00

MacLEOD. The Pathology of the Skin. Colored and other Illustrations. *Just Ready.* \$5.00

- SCHAMBERG. Diseases of the Skin. 3d Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 106 Illustrations. Being No. 16 ? Quis-Compend? Series. *Just Ready.* Cloth, .80; Interleaved, \$1.00
- VAN HARLINGEN. On Skin Diseases. A Practical Manual of Diagnosis and Treatment, with Special Reference to Differential Diagnosis. 3d Edition, Revised and Enlarged. With Formulæ and 60 Illustrations, some of which are printed in colors. \$2.75

SURGERY AND SURGICAL DISEASES (see also Urinary Organs).

- BERRY. Diseases of the Thyroid Gland. Illustrated. \$4.00
- BUTLIN. Operative Surgery of Malignant Disease. 2d Edition. Illustrated. Octavo. \$4.50
- CASPER AND RICHTER. Functional Kidney Diagnosis. \$1.50
- DAVIS. Bandaging. Its Principles and Practice. 163 Original Illustrations. \$1.50
- DEAVER. Surgical Anatomy. A Treatise on Human Anatomy in its Application to Medicine and Surgery. With about 500 very handsome full-page Illustrations Engraved from Original Drawings made by special Artists from Dissections prepared for the purpose. Three volumes. Royal Square Octavo. *By Subscription only. Now Ready.*
Half Morocco or Sheep, \$24.00; Half Russia, \$27.00
- DEAVER. Appendicitis: its Symptoms, Diagnosis, Pathology, Treatment, and Complications. Elaborately Illustrated with Colored Plates and other Illus. 3d Edition. *Preparing.*
- DOUGLAS. Surgical Diseases of the Abdomen. Illustrated by 20 Full-page Plates. *Just Ready.*
Cloth, \$7.00; Sheep, \$8.00
- DULLES. What to do First in Accidents and Poisoning. 5th Edition. New Illustrations. \$1.00
- FULLERTON. Surgical Nursing. 3d Ed. 69 Illus. \$1.00
- HAMILTON. Lectures on Tumors. 3d Edition. \$1.25
- HEATH. Minor Surgery and Bandaging. 12th Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 195 Illus., Formulæ, Diet List, etc. \$1.50
- HEATH. Clinical Lectures on Surgical Subjects. Second Series. \$2.00
- HORWITZ. Compend of Surgery and Bandaging. Including Minor Surgery, Amputations, Fractures, Dislocations, Surgical Diseases, etc., with Differential Diagnosis and Treatment. 5th Edition, very much Enlarged and Rearranged. 167 Illus., 98 Formulæ. Cloth, .80; Interleaved, \$1.00
- JACOBSON. Operations of Surgery. 4th Ed., Enlarged. 550 Illus. Two volumes. Cloth, \$10.00; Leather, \$12.00
- KEAY. Medical Treatment of Gall-Stones. \$1.25
- KEHR. Gall-stone Disease. Translated by WILLIAM WOTKINS SEYMOUR, M.D. \$2.50
- MAKINS. Surgical Experiences in South Africa. 1899-1900. Illustrated. \$4.00
- MAYLARD. Surgery of the Alimentary Canal. 97 Illustrations. 2d Edition, Revised. \$3.00

- MOULLIN.** Text-Book of Surgery. With Special Reference to Treatment. 3d American Edition. Revised and edited by JOHN B. HAMILTON, M.D., LL.D., Professor of the Principles of Surgery and Clinical Surgery, Rush Medical College, Chicago. 623 Illustrations, many of which are printed in colors.
Cloth, \$6.00; Leather, \$7.00
- SMITH.** Abdominal Surgery. Being a Systematic Description of all the Principal Operations. 224 Illustrations. 6th Edition. 2 volumes. Cloth, \$10.00
- VOSWINKEL.** Surgical Nursing. Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 111 Illustrations. \$1.00
- WALSHAM.** Manual of Practical Surgery. 7th Ed., Revised and Enlarged. 483 Engravings. 950 pages. \$3.50

TEMPERATURE CHARTS, ETC.

- GRIFFITH.** Graphic Clinical Chart for Recording Temperature, Respiration, Pulse, Day of Disease, Date, Age, Sex, Occupation, Name, etc. Printed in three colors. Sample copies free. Put up in loose packages of fifty, 50 cts. Price to Hospitals, 500 copies, \$4.00; 1000 copies, \$7.50.
- KEEN'S Clinical Charts.** Seven Outline Drawings of the Body, on which may be marked the Course of Disease, Fractures, Operations, etc. Each Drawing may be had separately, twenty-five to pad, 25 cents.

THROAT AND NOSE (see also Ear).

- COHEN.** The Throat and Voice. Illustrated. .40
- HALL.** Diseases of the Nose and Throat. 2d Edition, Enlarged. Two Colored Plates and 80 Illustrations. \$2.75
- HOLLOPETER.** Hay Fever. Its Successful Treatment. \$1.00
- KNIGHT.** Diseases of the Throat. A Manual for Students. Illustrated. \$3.00
- KYLE (J. J.).** Diseases of the Ear, Nose, and Throat. A Compend for Students. Illustrated. .80; Interleaved, \$1.00
- McBRIDE.** Diseases of the Throat, Nose, and Ear. With Colored Illustrations from Original Drawings. 3d Ed. \$7.00
- POTTER.** Speech and its Defects. Considered Physiologically, Pathologically, and Remedially. \$1.00

URINE AND URINARY ORGANS.

- ACTON.** The Functions and Disorders of the Reproductive Organs in Childhood, Youth, Adult Age, and Advanced Life, Considered in their Physiological, Social, and Moral Relations. 8th Edition. \$1.75
- CASPER AND RICHTER.** Functional Kidney Diagnosis. \$1.50
- HOLLAND.** The Urine, the Gastric Contents, the Common Poisons, and the Milk. Memoranda, Chemical and Microscopical, for Laboratory Use. Illustrated and Interleaved. 6th Edition. \$1.00
- KLEEN.** Diabetes and Glycosuria. \$2.50

- MEMMINGER.** Diagnosis by the Urine. 2d Edition. 24 Illustrations. \$1.00
- MORRIS.** Renal Surgery, with Special Reference to Stone in the Kidney and Ureter and to the Surgical Treatment of Calculous Anuria. Illustrated. \$2.00
- MOULLIN.** Enlargement of the Prostate. Its Treatment and Radical Cure. 2d Edition. Illustrated. \$1.75
- MOULLIN.** Inflammation of the Bladder and Urinary Fever. Octavo. \$1.50
- SCOTT.** The Urine. Its Clinical and Microscopical Examination. 41 Lithographic Plates and other Illustrations. Quarto. Cloth, \$5.00
- TYSON.** Guide to Examination of the Urine. For the Use of Physicians and Students. With Colored Plate and Numerous Illustrations engraved on wood. 10th Edition, Revised, Enlarged, and partly Rewritten. With New Illustrations. *Just Ready.* \$1.50
- VAN NUYS.** Chemical Analysis of Urine. 39 Illus. \$1.00

VENEREAL DISEASES.

- GOWERS.** Syphilis and the Nervous System. \$1.00
- TURGIS AND CABOT.** Student's Manual of Venereal Diseases. 7th Revised and Enlarged Edition. 12mo. \$1.25

VETERINARY.

- BALLOU.** Equine Anatomy and Physiology. 29 Graphic Illustrations. .80; Interleaved, \$1.00

- JACOBSON.** The Operations of Surgery. By
 W. H. A. JACOBSON, F.R.C.S., Surgeon to
 Guy's Hospital; Consulting Surgeon Royal
 Hospital for Children and Women; and F.
 J. STEWARD, F.R.C.S., Assistant Surgeon
 Guy's Hospital. Fourth Edition—Revised,
 Enlarged, and Improved. 550 Illustrations.
 Two Volumes, Octavo, 1524 pages.
 Cloth, \$10.00; Sheep, \$12.00

"The important anatomical points are clearly set forth, the conditions indicating or contraindicating operative interference are given, the details of the operations themselves are brought forward prominently, and frequently the after-treatment is considered. Herein is one of the strong points of the book."—*New York Medical Journal.*

"We know of no series of books issued by any house that so fully meets our approval as these ? Quiz-Compendis?. They are well arranged, full and concise, and are really the best line of text-books that could be found for either student or practitioner."
 —*Southern Clinic.*

BLAKISTON'S ?QUIZ-COMPENDIS?

The Best Series of Manuals for the Use of Students.

Price of each, Cloth, .80. Interleaved, for taking Notes, \$1.00

These Compendis are based on the most popular text-books and the lectures of prominent professors, and are kept constantly revised, so that they may thoroughly represent the present state of the subjects upon which they treat. The authors have had large experience as Quiz-Masters and attaches of colleges, and are well acquainted with the wants of students. They are arranged in the most approved form, thorough and concise, containing nearly 1000 illustrations and lithograph plates, inserted wherever they could be used to advantage. Can be used by students of any college. They contain information nowhere else collected in such a condensed, practical shape.

- No. 1. POTTER. HUMAN ANATOMY. Seventh Edition. 138 Illustrations and 16 Plates of Nerves and Arteries.
- No. 2. HUGHES. PRACTICE OF MEDICINE. Part I. Sixth Edition, Enlarged and Improved.
- No. 3. HUGHES. PRACTICE OF MEDICINE. Part II. Sixth Edition, Revised and Improved.
- No. 4. BRUBAKER. PHYSIOLOGY. Eleventh Edition. Illus.
- No. 5. LANDIS. OBSTETRICS. Seventh Edition. 52 Illus.
- No. 6. POTTER. MATERIA MEDICA, THERAPEUTICS, AND PRESCRIPTION WRITING. Sixth Revised Edition.
- No. 7. WELLS. GYNECOLOGY. Third Edition. 140 Illus.
- No. 8. GOULD AND PYLE. DISEASES OF THE EYE. Second Edition. Refraction, Treatment, Surgery, etc. 109 Illus.
- No. 9. HORWITZ. SURGERY. Including Minor Surgery, Bandaging, Surgical Diseases, Differential Diagnosis and Treatment. Fifth Edition. With 98 Formulæ and 71 Illustrations.
- No. 10. LEFFMANN. MEDICAL CHEMISTRY. Fourth Edition. Including Urinalysis, Animal Chemistry, Chemistry of Milk, Blood, Tissues, the Secretions, etc.
- No. 11. STEWART. PHARMACY. Fifth Edition. Based upon Prof. Remington's Text-Book of Pharmacy.
- No. 12. BALLOU. EQUINE ANATOMY AND PHYSIOLOGY. 29 graphic Illustrations.
- No. 13. WARREN. DENTAL PATHOLOGY AND DENTAL MEDICINE. Third Edition, Illustrated.
- No. 14. HATFIELD. DISEASES OF CHILDREN. 3d Edition.
- No. 15. THAYER. GENERAL PATHOLOGY. 78 Illus.
- No. 16. SCHAMBERG. DISEASES OF THE SKIN. Third Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 106 Illustrations.
- No. 17. CUSHING. HISTOLOGY. Illustrated. *In Press.*
- No. 18. THAYER. SPECIAL PATHOLOGY. 34 Illustrations.
- No. 19. KYLE. DISEASES OF THE EAR, NOSE, AND THROAT. Illustrated.

DA COSTA

Clinical Hematology

A Practical Guide to the Examination of the Blood by Clinical Methods. With Reference to the Diagnosis of Disease. With Colored Illustrations. Cloth, \$5.00

* * * A new, thorough, systematic, and comprehensive work, its purpose being, first, to show how to examine the blood, and second, how to diagnose from such examination diseases of the blood itself and general diseases. The author's aim has been to cover not alone the field of original research, but to supply a book for the student, the hospital physician and the general practitioner. It will be found wanting in none of these respects.

OERTEL

Medical Microscopy

JUST READY

A GUIDE TO DIAGNOSIS, ELEMEN-
TARY LABORATORY METHODS,
AND MICROSCOPIC TECHNIC

By T. E. OERTEL, M.D.,

Professor of Pathology and Clinical Microscopy, Medical Department, University of Georgia.

WITH 131 ILLUSTRATIONS. 12mo. Cloth, \$2.00

The Pocket Cyclopedia of Medicine and Surgery

Full Limp Leather, Round Corners, Gilt Edges, \$1.00
With Thumb Index, \$1.25

Uniform with "Gould's Pocket Dictionary"

A concise practical volume of nearly 600 pages, containing a vast amount of information on all medical subjects, including Diagnosis and Treatment of Disease, with Formulas and Prescriptions, Emergencies, Poisons, Drugs and Their Uses, Nursing, Surgical Procedures, Dose List in both English and Metric Systems, etc.

By Drs. Gould and Pyle

Based upon their large "Cyclopedia of
Medicine and Surgery." * * *

. This is a new book which will prove of the greatest value to students. It is to the broad field of general medical information what "Gould's Pocket Dictionary" is to the more special one of definition and pronunciation of words. The articles are concise but thorough, and arranged in shape for quick reference. In no other book can be found so much exact detailed knowledge so conveniently classified, so evenly distributed, so methodically grouped. It is *Multum in Parvo*. **Sample Pages Free.**

A NEW EDITION

CROCKER ON THE SKIN

The Diseases of the Skin. Their Description, Pathology, Diagnosis, and Treatment, with Special Reference to the Skin Eruptions of Children. By H. RADCLIFFE CROCKER, M.D., Physician to the Department of Skin Diseases, University College Hospital, London. With new Illustrations.

Third Edition, Rewritten and Enlarged

OCTAVO. JUST READY; CLOTH, \$5.00

* * * This new edition will easily hold the high position given the previous printings. The author is a member of American, English, French, German, and Italian Dermatological Societies, and a recognized authority the world over.

STURGIS—MANUAL OF VENEREAL DISEASES

By F. R. STURGIS, M.D., Sometime Clinical Professor of Venereal Diseases in the Medical Department of the University of the City of New York. Seventh Edition, Revised and in Part Rewritten by the Author and FOLLEN CABOT, M.D., Instructor in Genito-Urinary and Venereal Diseases in the Cornell University Medical College. 12mo. 216 pages. Cloth, \$1.25

* * * This manual was originally written for students' use, and is as concise and as practical as possible. It presents a careful, condensed description of the commoner forms of venereal diseases which occur in the practice of the general physician, together with the most approved remedies.

FOR THE DISSECTING ROOM

Holden's Anatomy—Seventh Edition

320 Illustrations

A Manual of the Dissections of the Human Body. By JOHN LANGTON, F.R.C.S. Carefully Revised by A. HEWSON, M.D., Demonstrator of Anatomy, Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, etc. 320 Illustrations. Two small compact volumes. 12mo.

Vol. I. Scalp, Face, Orbit, Neck, Throat, Thorax, Upper Extremity. 435 pages. 153 Illustrations.

Oil Cloth, \$1.50

Vol. II. Abdomen, Perineum, Lower Extremity, Brain, Eye, Ear, Mammary Gland, Scrotum, Testes. 445 pages. 167 Illustrations.

Oil Cloth, \$1.50

Each volume sold separately.

Hughes and Keith—Dissections

Illustrated

A Manual of Dissections by ALFRED W. HUGHES, M.B., M.R.C.S. (Edin.), late Professor of Anatomy and Dean of Medical Faculty, King's College, London, etc., and ARTHUR KEITH, M.D., Joint Lecturer on Anatomy, London Hospital Medical College, etc. In three parts. With 527 Colored and other Illustrations.

I. Upper and Lower Extremity. 38 Plates, 116 other Illustrations. Cloth, \$3.00

II. Abdomen. Thorax. 4 Plates, 149 other Illustrations. Cloth, \$3.00

III. Head, Neck, and Central Nervous System. 16 Plates, 204 other Illustrations. Cloth, \$3.00

Each volume sold separately.

. The student will find it of great advantage to have a "Dissector" to supplement his regular text-book on anatomy. These books meet all requirements, and as they can be purchased in parts as wanted, the outlay is small.

EDGAR'S
OBSTETRICS

A NEW TEXT-BOOK

1221 Illustrations

Edgar's Obstetrics excels all other works on this subject in completeness, in uniformity and consistency in arrangement, thoroughness and clearness in handling details, and in the number and usefulness of its illustrations.

OCTAVO. CLOTH, \$6.00; SHEEP, \$7.00

